				3
			1	EXAMINATION BY MR. ANDERSON
		1	2	EXAMINATION BY MR. WIESER
		1 STATE OF MINNESOTA IN DISTRICT COURT	-	EXAMINATION BY MR. BRAUN
		2 COUNTY OF RAMSEY SECOND JUDICIAL DISTRICT	3	
in with		3	4	RE-EXAMINATION BY MR. ANDERSON
75		4	5	BEGINNING OF TAPE 14
		5 DOE 1,	6	BEGINNING OF TAPE 249
		6 Plaintiff, 7 vs.	7	BEGINNING OF TAPE 3144
		8 ARCHDIOCESE OF ST. PAUL AND	8	DEPOSITION EXHIBIT 9923
		MINNEAPOLIS, DIOCESE OF WINONA 9 and THOMAS ADAMSON,	9	DEPOSITION EXHIBIT 10023
		10 Defendants	10	DEPOSITION EXHIBIT 10124
		11 Particle Science and entered and entered	11	DEPOSITION EXHIBIT 10224
		12	12	DEPOSITION EXHIBIT 9824
		13 Videotape deposition of THOMAS	13	DEPOSITION EXHIBIT A94
		14 ADAMSON, taken pursuant to Notice of Taking 15 Deposition, and taken before Gary W. Hermes, a	14	DEPOSITION EXHIBIT 103131
		15 Deposition, and taken before Gary W. Hermes, a 16 Notary Public in and for the County of Ramsey,	15	DEPOSITION EXHIBIT 104132
		17 State of Minnesota, on the 16th day of May,	16	DEPOSITION EXHIBIT 106
		18 2014, at 117 East Center Street, Rochester,		DEPOSITION EXHIBIT 105
		19 Minnesota, commencing at approximately 10:10	17	
		20 o'clock a.m.	18	DEPOSITION EXHIBIT AA
		21	19	DEPOSITION EXHIBIT AB
		22	20	DEPOSITION EXHIBIT 47197
		23 24 AFFILIATED COURT REPORTERS	21	DEPOSITION EXHIBIT 2A200
		2935 OLD HIGHWAY 8 25 ST. PAUL, MN 55113 (612)338-4340	22	DEPOSITION EXHIBIT 5201
			23	DEPOSITION EXHIBIT 6203
			24	DEPOSITION EXHIBIT 17205
-			25	DEPOSITION EXHIBIT 19207
Q	-	-		
P		2		4
¥ 4	1	2 APPEARANCE <u>S:</u>	1	4 DEPOSITION EXHIBIT 29211
y	1	_	1	
V	2	APPEARANCES: JEFFREY R. ANDERSON, ESQ., MICHAEL G.		DEPOSITION EXHIBIT 29211
y	2	APPEARANCES: JEFFREY R. ANDERSON, ESQ., MICHAEL G. FINNEGAN, ESQ., Attorneys at Law, 366 Jackson	2	DEPOSITION EXHIBIT 29211 DEPOSITION EXHIBIT A214
yr. 1996	2 3 4	APPEARANCES: JEFFREY R. ANDERSON, ESQ., MICHAEL G. FINNEGAN, ESQ., Attorneys at Law, 366 Jackson Street, Suite 100, St. Paul, Minnesota 55101,	2 3 4	DEPOSITION EXHIBIT 29211 DEPOSITION EXHIBIT A214 PROCEEDINGS * * *
	2 3 4 5	APPEARANCES: JEFFREY R. ANDERSON, ESQ., MICHAEL G. FINNEGAN, ESQ., Attorneys at Law, 366 Jackson Street, Suite 100, St. Paul, Minnesota 55101, appeared for Plaintiff.	2 3 4 5	DEPOSITION EXHIBIT 29211 DEPOSITION EXHIBIT A214 P R O C E E D I N G S * * * MR. LEANN: Today's date is May 16,
	2 3 4 5 6	APPEARANCES: JEFFREY R. ANDERSON, ESQ., MICHAEL G. FINNEGAN, ESQ., Attorneys at Law, 366 Jackson Street, Suite 100, St. Paul, Minnesota 55101, appeared for Plaintiff. INGA K. SCHUCHARD, ESQ., Attorney at	2 3 4 5 6	DEPOSITION EXHIBIT 29211 DEPOSITION EXHIBIT A214 P R O C E E D I N G S * * * MR. LEANN: Today's date is May 16, 2014. The time is approximately 10:14 a.m.
	2 3 4 5 6 7	APPEARANCES: JEFFREY R. ANDERSON, ESQ., MICHAEL G. FINNEGAN, ESQ., Attorneys at Law, 366 Jackson Street, Suite 100, St. Paul, Minnesota 55101, appeared for Plaintiff. INGA K. SCHUCHARD, ESQ., Attorney at Law, 30 East 7th Street, Suite 3200, St. Paul,	2 3 4 5 6 7	DEPOSITION EXHIBIT 29211 DEPOSITION EXHIBIT A214 P R O C E E D I N G S * * * MR. LEANN: Today's date is May 16, 2014. The time is approximately 10:14 a.m. This is the video deposition of Mr. Thomas
	2 3 4 5 6 7 8	APPEARANCES: JEFFREY R. ANDERSON, ESQ., MICHAEL G. FINNEGAN, ESQ., Attorneys at Law, 366 Jackson Street, Suite 100, St. Paul, Minnesota 55101, appeared for Plaintiff. INGA K. SCHUCHARD, ESQ., Attorney at Law, 30 East 7th Street, Suite 3200, St. Paul, Minnesota 55101, appeared for Archdiocese of	2 3 4 5 6 7 8	DEPOSITION EXHIBIT 29211 DEPOSITION EXHIBIT A214 P R O C E E D I N G S * * * MR. LEANN: Today's date is May 16, 2014. The time is approximately 10:14 a.m. This is the video deposition of Mr. Thomas Adamson. Will counsel please identify
	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	APPEARANCES: JEFFREY R. ANDERSON, ESQ., MICHAEL G. FINNEGAN, ESQ., Attorneys at Law, 366 Jackson Street, Suite 100, St. Paul, Minnesota 55101, appeared for Plaintiff. INGA K. SCHUCHARD, ESQ., Attorney at Law, 30 East 7th Street, Suite 3200, St. Paul, Minnesota 55101, appeared for Archdiocese of St. Paul and Minneapolis.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	DEPOSITION EXHIBIT 29211 DEPOSITION EXHIBIT A214 P R O C E E D I N G S * * * MR. LEANN: Today's date is May 16, 2014. The time is approximately 10:14 a.m. This is the video deposition of Mr. Thomas Adamson. Will counsel please identify themselves for the video record?
	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	APPEARANCES: JEFFREY R. ANDERSON, ESQ., MICHAEL G. FINNEGAN, ESQ., Attorneys at Law, 366 Jackson Street, Suite 100, St. Paul, Minnesota 55101, appeared for Plaintiff. INGA K. SCHUCHARD, ESQ., Attorney at Law, 30 East 7th Street, Suite 3200, St. Paul, Minnesota 55101, appeared for Archdiocese of St. Paul and Minneapolis. THOMAS B. WIESER, ESQ., Attorney at	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	DEPOSITION EXHIBIT 29211 DEPOSITION EXHIBIT A214 PROCEEDINGS * * * MR. LEANN: Today's date is May 16, 2014. The time is approximately 10:14 a.m. This is the video deposition of Mr. Thomas Adamson. Will counsel please identify themselves for the video record? MR. ANDERSON: For the plaintiff,
	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	APPEARANCES: JEFFREY R. ANDERSON, ESQ., MICHAEL G. FINNEGAN, ESQ., Attorneys at Law, 366 Jackson Street, Suite 100, St. Paul, Minnesota 55101, appeared for Plaintiff. INGA K. SCHUCHARD, ESQ., Attorney at Law, 30 East 7th Street, Suite 3200, St. Paul, Minnesota 55101, appeared for Archdiocese of St. Paul and Minneapolis. THOMAS B. WIESER, ESQ., Attorney at Law, 2200 Bremer Tower, 445 Minnesota Street,	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	DEPOSITION EXHIBIT 29
	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	APPEARANCES: JEFFREY R. ANDERSON, ESQ., MICHAEL G. FINNEGAN, ESQ., Attorneys at Law, 366 Jackson Street, Suite 100, St. Paul, Minnesota 55101, appeared for Plaintiff. INGA K. SCHUCHARD, ESQ., Attorney at Law, 30 East 7th Street, Suite 3200, St. Paul, Minnesota 55101, appeared for Archdiocese of St. Paul and Minneapolis. THOMAS B. WIESER, ESQ., Attorney at Law, 2200 Bremer Tower, 445 Minnesota Street, St. Paul, Minnesota 55101, appeared for	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	DEPOSITION EXHIBIT 29
	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	APPEARANCES: JEFFREY R. ANDERSON, ESQ., MICHAEL G. FINNEGAN, ESQ., Attorneys at Law, 366 Jackson Street, Suite 100, St. Paul, Minnesota 55101, appeared for Plaintiff. INGA K. SCHUCHARD, ESQ., Attorney at Law, 30 East 7th Street, Suite 3200, St. Paul, Minnesota 55101, appeared for Archdiocese of St. Paul and Minneapolis. THOMAS B. WIESER, ESQ., Attorney at Law, 2200 Bremer Tower, 445 Minnesota Street, St. Paul, Minnesota 55101, appeared for Archdiocese of St. Paul and Minneapolis.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	DEPOSITION EXHIBIT 29
	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	APPEARANCES: JEFFREY R. ANDERSON, ESQ., MICHAEL G. FINNEGAN, ESQ., Attorneys at Law, 366 Jackson Street, Suite 100, St. Paul, Minnesota 55101, appeared for Plaintiff. INGA K. SCHUCHARD, ESQ., Attorney at Law, 30 East 7th Street, Suite 3200, St. Paul, Minnesota 55101, appeared for Archdiocese of St. Paul and Minneapolis. THOMAS B. WIESER, ESQ., Attorney at Law, 2200 Bremer Tower, 445 Minnesota Street, St. Paul, Minnesota 55101, appeared for Archdiocese of St. Paul and Minneapolis. THOMAS R. BRAUN, ESQ., and	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	DEPOSITION EXHIBIT 29
	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	APPEARANCES: JEFFREY R. ANDERSON, ESQ., MICHAEL G. FINNEGAN, ESQ., Attorneys at Law, 366 Jackson Street, Suite 100, St. Paul, Minnesota 55101, appeared for Plaintiff. INGA K. SCHUCHARD, ESQ., Attorney at Law, 30 East 7th Street, Suite 3200, St. Paul, Minnesota 55101, appeared for Archdiocese of St. Paul and Minneapolis. THOMAS B. WIESER, ESQ., Attorney at Law, 2200 Bremer Tower, 445 Minnesota Street, St. Paul, Minnesota 55101, appeared for Archdiocese of St. Paul and Minneapolis.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	DEPOSITION EXHIBIT 29
	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	APPEARANCES: JEFFREY R. ANDERSON, ESQ., MICHAEL G. FINNEGAN, ESQ., Attorneys at Law, 366 Jackson Street, Suite 100, St. Paul, Minnesota 55101, appeared for Plaintiff. INGA K. SCHUCHARD, ESQ., Attorney at Law, 30 East 7th Street, Suite 3200, St. Paul, Minnesota 55101, appeared for Archdiocese of St. Paul and Minneapolis. THOMAS B. WIESER, ESQ., Attorney at Law, 2200 Bremer Tower, 445 Minnesota Street, St. Paul, Minnesota 55101, appeared for Archdiocese of St. Paul and Minneapolis. THOMAS R. BRAUN, ESQ., and	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	DEPOSITION EXHIBIT 29
	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	APPEARANCES: JEFFREY R. ANDERSON, ESQ., MICHAEL G. FINNEGAN, ESQ., Attorneys at Law, 366 Jackson Street, Suite 100, St. Paul, Minnesota 55101, appeared for Plaintiff. INGA K. SCHUCHARD, ESQ., Attorney at Law, 30 East 7th Street, Suite 3200, St. Paul, Minnesota 55101, appeared for Archdiocese of St. Paul and Minneapolis. THOMAS B. WIESER, ESQ., Attorney at Law, 2200 Bremer Tower, 445 Minnesota Street, St. Paul, Minnesota 55101, appeared for Archdiocese of St. Paul and Minneapolis. THOMAS R. BRAUN, ESQ., and CHRISTOPHER W. COON, ESQ., Attorneys at Law,	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	DEPOSITION EXHIBIT 29
	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	APPEARANCES: JEFFREY R. ANDERSON, ESQ., MICHAEL G. FINNEGAN, ESQ., Attorneys at Law, 366 Jackson Street, Suite 100, St. Paul, Minnesota 55101, appeared for Plaintiff. INGA K. SCHUCHARD, ESQ., Attorney at Law, 30 East 7th Street, Suite 3200, St. Paul, Minnesota 55101, appeared for Archdiocese of St. Paul and Minneapolis. THOMAS B. WIESER, ESQ., Attorney at Law, 2200 Bremer Tower, 445 Minnesota Street, St. Paul, Minnesota 55101, appeared for Archdiocese of St. Paul and Minneapolis. THOMAS R. BRAUN, ESQ., and CHRISTOPHER W. COON, ESQ., Attorneys at Law, 117 East Center Street, Rochester, Minnesota	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	DEPOSITION EXHIBIT 29
	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	APPEARANCES: JEFFREY R. ANDERSON, ESQ., MICHAEL G. FINNEGAN, ESQ., Attorneys at Law, 366 Jackson Street, Suite 100, St. Paul, Minnesota 55101, appeared for Plaintiff. INGA K. SCHUCHARD, ESQ., Attorney at Law, 30 East 7th Street, Suite 3200, St. Paul, Minnesota 55101, appeared for Archdiocese of St. Paul and Minneapolis. THOMAS B. WIESER, ESQ., Attorney at Law, 2200 Bremer Tower, 445 Minnesota Street, St. Paul, Minnesota 55101, appeared for Archdiocese of St. Paul and Minneapolis. THOMAS R. BRAUN, ESQ., and CHRISTOPHER W. COON, ESQ., Attorneys at Law, 117 East Center Street, Rochester, Minnesota 55904, appeared for Diocese of Winona.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	DEPOSITION EXHIBIT 29
	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	APPEARANCES: JEFFREY R. ANDERSON, ESQ., MICHAEL G. FINNEGAN, ESQ., Attorneys at Law, 366 Jackson Street, Suite 100, St. Paul, Minnesota 55101, appeared for Plaintiff. INGA K. SCHUCHARD, ESQ., Attorney at Law, 30 East 7th Street, Suite 3200, St. Paul, Minnesota 55101, appeared for Archdiocese of St. Paul and Minneapolis. THOMAS B. WIESER, ESQ., Attorney at Law, 2200 Bremer Tower, 445 Minnesota Street, St. Paul, Minnesota 55101, appeared for Archdiocese of St. Paul and Minneapolis. THOMAS R. BRAUN, ESQ., and CHRISTOPHER W. COON, ESQ., Attorneys at Law, 117 East Center Street, Rochester, Minnesota 55904, appeared for Diocese of Winona. MARK W. GEHAN, ESQ., Attorney at Law,	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	DEPOSITION EXHIBIT 29
	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	APPEARANCES: JEFFREY R. ANDERSON, ESQ., MICHAEL G. FINNEGAN, ESQ., Attorneys at Law, 366 Jackson Street, Suite 100, St. Paul, Minnesota 55101, appeared for Plaintiff. INGA K. SCHUCHARD, ESQ., Attorney at Law, 30 East 7th Street, Suite 3200, St. Paul, Minnesota 55101, appeared for Archdiocese of St. Paul and Minneapolis. THOMAS B. WIESER, ESQ., Attorney at Law, 2200 Bremer Tower, 445 Minnesota Street, St. Paul, Minnesota 55101, appeared for Archdiocese of St. Paul and Minneapolis. THOMAS R. BRAUN, ESQ., and CHRISTOPHER W. COON, ESQ., Attorneys at Law, 117 East Center Street, Rochester, Minnesota 55904, appeared for Diocese of Winona. MARK W. GEHAN, ESQ., Attorney at Law, W-1100 First National Bank Building, 332	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	DEPOSITION EXHIBIT 29
	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	APPEARANCES: JEFFREY R. ANDERSON, ESQ., MICHAEL G. FINNEGAN, ESQ., Attorneys at Law, 366 Jackson Street, Suite 100, St. Paul, Minnesota 55101, appeared for Plaintiff. INGA K. SCHUCHARD, ESQ., Attorney at Law, 30 East 7th Street, Suite 3200, St. Paul, Minnesota 55101, appeared for Archdiocese of St. Paul and Minneapolis. THOMAS B. WIESER, ESQ., Attorney at Law, 2200 Bremer Tower, 445 Minnesota Street, St. Paul, Minnesota 55101, appeared for Archdiocese of St. Paul and Minneapolis. THOMAS R. BRAUN, ESQ., and CHRISTOPHER W. COON, ESQ., Attorneys at Law, 117 East Center Street, Rochester, Minnesota 55904, appeared for Diocese of Winona. MARK W. GEHAN, ESQ., Attorney at Law, W-1100 First National Bank Building, 332 Minnesota Street, St. Paul, Minnesota 55101,	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	DEPOSITION EXHIBIT 29
	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	APPEARANCES: JEFFREY R. ANDERSON, ESQ., MICHAEL G. FINNEGAN, ESQ., Attorneys at Law, 366 Jackson Street, Suite 100, St. Paul, Minnesota 55101, appeared for Plaintiff. INGA K. SCHUCHARD, ESQ., Attorney at Law, 30 East 7th Street, Suite 3200, St. Paul, Minnesota 55101, appeared for Archdiocese of St. Paul and Minneapolis. THOMAS B. WIESER, ESQ., Attorney at Law, 2200 Bremer Tower, 445 Minnesota Street, St. Paul, Minnesota 55101, appeared for Archdiocese of St. Paul and Minneapolis. THOMAS R. BRAUN, ESQ., and CHRISTOPHER W. COON, ESQ., Attorneys at Law, 117 East Center Street, Rochester, Minnesota 55904, appeared for Diocese of Winona. MARK W. GEHAN, ESQ., Attorney at Law, W-1100 First National Bank Building, 332 Minnesota Street, St. Paul, Minnesota 55101, appeared for Thomas Adamson.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	DEPOSITION EXHIBIT 29
	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	APPEARANCES: JEFFREY R. ANDERSON, ESQ., MICHAEL G. FINNEGAN, ESQ., Attorneys at Law, 366 Jackson Street, Suite 100, St. Paul, Minnesota 55101, appeared for Plaintiff. INGA K. SCHUCHARD, ESQ., Attorney at Law, 30 East 7th Street, Suite 3200, St. Paul, Minnesota 55101, appeared for Archdiocese of St. Paul and Minneapolis. THOMAS B. WIESER, ESQ., Attorney at Law, 2200 Bremer Tower, 445 Minnesota Street, St. Paul, Minnesota 55101, appeared for Archdiocese of St. Paul and Minneapolis. THOMAS R. BRAUN, ESQ., and CHRISTOPHER W. COON, ESQ., Attorneys at Law, 117 East Center Street, Rochester, Minnesota 55904, appeared for Diocese of Winona. MARK W. GEHAN, ESQ., Attorney at Law, W-1100 First National Bank Building, 332 Minnesota Street, St. Paul, Minnesota 55101, appeared for Thomas Adamson. ALSO PRESENT:	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	DEPOSITION EXHIBIT 29
	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	APPEARANCES: JEFFREY R. ANDERSON, ESQ., MICHAEL G. FINNEGAN, ESQ., Attorneys at Law, 366 Jackson Street, Suite 100, St. Paul, Minnesota 55101, appeared for Plaintiff. INGA K. SCHUCHARD, ESQ., Attorney at Law, 30 East 7th Street, Suite 3200, St. Paul, Minnesota 55101, appeared for Archdiocese of St. Paul and Minneapolis. THOMAS B. WIESER, ESQ., Attorney at Law, 2200 Bremer Tower, 445 Minnesota Street, St. Paul, Minnesota 55101, appeared for Archdiocese of St. Paul and Minneapolis. THOMAS R. BRAUN, ESQ., and CHRISTOPHER W. COON, ESQ., Attorneys at Law, 117 East Center Street, Rochester, Minnesota 55904, appeared for Diocese of Winona. MARK W. GEHAN, ESQ., Attorney at Law, W-1100 First National Bank Building, 332 Minnesota Street, St. Paul, Minnesota 55101, appeared for Thomas Adamson. ALSO PRESENT:	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	DEPOSITION EXHIBIT 29211 DEPOSITION EXHIBIT A214 PROCEEDINGS * * * MR. LEANN: Today's date is May 16, 2014. The time is approximately 10:14 a.m. This is the video deposition of Mr. Thomas Adamson. Will counsel please identify themselves for the video record? MR. ANDERSON: For the plaintiff, Jeff Anderson. MR. FINNEGAN: For the plaintiff, Mike Finnegan. MR. GEHAN: For the witness, Mark Gehan, G-e-h-a-n. MR. BRAUN: Tom Braun for the Diocese of Winona. MR. COON: Christopher Coon, also for the Diocese of Winona. MR. WIESER: Tom Wieser on behalf of the Archdiocese of St. Paul and Minneapolis. MS. SCHUCHARD: Inga Schuchard on behalf of Archdiocese of St. Paul and

		5			7
1		please swear in the witness?	1		because he can't record a nod of the head or a
2		THOMAS ADAMSON,	2		gesture of the hand. Okay?
3		called as a witness, being first duly sworn,	3		(No response).
4		was examined and testified as follows:	4		Is that okay?
5		MR. LEANN: You may proceed.	5	Α.	Yes.
6		EXAMINATION	6	Q.	Okay. Are you currently receiving funds from
7		BY MR. ANDERSON:	7		the Diocese of Winona or the Archdiocese of
8	Q.	Would you please state your full name for the	8		St. Paul and Minneapolis?
9		record?	9	Α.	I get my pension fund fund from the Diocese
10	Α.	Thomas Paul Adamson.	10	-	of Winona.
11	Q.	Mr. Adamson, I know you've been through this	11		How much is that fund?
12		process before. Today you're being	12		\$1650 a month.
13		transcribed by written transcription and	13	Q.	And do you receive any other funds from the
14		videotaped as well. You're aware of that?	14		diocese beyond the pension of 1650?
15		Yes.	15		No.
16	Q.	You're also aware that the answers you give to	16	Q.	Do you receive any do you have health
17		the questions posed are under oath?	17		insurance supplied by them to you?
18	Α.	Yes.	18		I'm on Medicare as my primary insurer.
19	Q.	Okay. What is your current health?	19		And then
20	Α.	Pardon me?	20	Α.	Blue Cross Blue Care Blue Cross/Blue Shield
21	Q.	What is your current health?	21	~	is the secondary provider.
22		THE WITNESS: What do you want me to	22	-	And who pays the premium for that?
23		say about that?	23	A.	The diocese.
24		MR. GEHAN: You tell him how healthy	24	Q.	Diocese of Winona? Yes.
25		you are or not. Answer the question.	25	А.	8
		6	1	0	o Do they provide any other benefits to you
	А.	Well, my health is precaurious. I I I	2	ω.	beyond your pension and the supplemental
2		had a cataract surgery last month and I'm in line for open heart surgery in two weeks.	3		insurance payment?
3	0	Okay.	4	Α.	No.
4	Q. A.	And and that's in preparation besides	5	Q.	The records reflect that you were voluntarily
	А.	the heart surgery, I'm in line for a hip	6	.	removed from the clerical state, that means
6		replacement and so that's all kinda piled up	7		removed officially as a priest. Is that
7 8		rather dramatically.	8		correct?
9	Q.	All right. If at any time today you want to	9	Α.	Yes.
10	ч.	take a break or you're not feeling well, just	10	Q.	Was that something that you sought to have
11		let us know, we'll be happy to take a break	11		done or was that something that the bishop or
12		and make sure we don't do anything to	12		somebody else requested that you do?
13		aggravate your health or impede it in any way.	13	Α.	The Bishop Harrington initiated that.
14		Okay?	14	Q.	Tell me how that came about.
15	Α.	Okay.	15	Α.	Well, he had been the bishop for a few years
16	Q.	If you do decide to take a break, the only	16		and I had I was continuing to function
17		request I would make of you is that you answer	17		for a long time I had been suspended from any
18		the question put to you and then take whatever	18		active ministry to do anything as a in the
19		break you need and whatever time you need	19		role as a priest and I continued to to be a
20		today for reasons of your health. Okay?	20		priest. And then he didn't have much to say
21	Α.	(No response).	21		to me at the time, but at one point he said,
22	Q.	Is that all right?	22		"It's time for you to seek laicization," and
23	Α.	Yes.	23		he gave me the alternatives for that.
24	Q.	Okay. I will need you to answer questions	24	Q.	When did he tell you that it was time to seek
1 47		•			laisiantian?
25		audibly so he can record what is ever said	25		laicization?
25	0/2014	audibly so he can record what is ever said4 11:28:47 AMPage 5 t		242	2 of 61 sheet

2 of 61 sheets

		9			11
1	Α.	I think three years ago, approximately. I	1		that agreement that provided it would not be
2		I don't know.	2		public, correct?
3	Q.	Where were you living at the time?	3	Α.	Yes.
4	Α.	I was living in Eau Claire, Wisconsin.	4	Q.	Was that on the initiation and suggestion of
5	Q.	And did he tell you why he thought it was	5		Bishop Harrington?
6		time	6	Α.	Yes.
7	Α.	No.	7	Q.	Did he tell you why that would not be public
8	Q.	for you to seek it?	8		and the reason they wanted it not to be
9	Α.	No. He did not.	9		public?
10	Q.	Had anything happened that you believe	10	Α.	I don't know if I had input into that, but I
11		precipitated such a request after all these	11		I agreed with it.
12		years?	12	Q.	Beyond signing a form, was there any incentive
13	Α.	No. I would say no to that.	13		to you, such as a lump-sum payment, to agree
14	Q.	Was that before I visited you in with Mike	14		to do it voluntarily versus going through the
15		Finnegan in Eau Claire or after I visited you	15		process of involuntary laicization?
16		in Eau Claire?	16	Α.	No.
17	Α.	You visited me in '09, I think. It would have	17	Q.	Was there any offer or discussion of such a
18		been after that.	18		payment or an incentive to do it?
19	Q.	How long would you say after that? Was it a	19	Α.	No.
20		month, a week?	20	Q.	Why did you agree to do it?
21	Α.	Oh, I think years.	21	Α.	Well, the options were to to do it
22	Q.	Okay.	22		voluntarily or to go through a court process.
23	Α.	I'm just taking those dates and times off the	23	Q.	Okay.
24		top of my head. I	24	Α.	Which would be amount to a maybe a
25	Q.	Sure.	25		the the term escapes me to be publicly
		10			12
1	Α.	10 I could be corrected on either one.	1		12 some of you must have the word. Laicized.
1 2			1		some of you must have the word. Laicized. The word for that escapes me, but I I could
		I could be corrected on either one.			some of you must have the word. Laicized. The word for that escapes me, but I I could have a trial and select canon lawyers and
2		I could be corrected on either one. Okay. When he told you that it was time to	2		some of you must have the word. Laicized. The word for that escapes me, but I I could
2		I could be corrected on either one. Okay. When he told you that it was time to seek laicization, what happened? Tell us	2 3		some of you must have the word. Laicized. The word for that escapes me, but I I could have a trial and select canon lawyers and people to argue my side and then they would make a decision.
2 3 4		I could be corrected on either one. Okay. When he told you that it was time to seek laicization, what happened? Tell us about the process that was initiated at that time. He told me I could do it voluntarily or I	2 3 4	Q.	some of you must have the word. Laicized. The word for that escapes me, but I I could have a trial and select canon lawyers and people to argue my side and then they would make a decision. And what was it about that that caused you to
2 3 4 5	Q.	 I could be corrected on either one. Okay. When he told you that it was time to seek laicization, what happened? Tell us about the process that was initiated at that time. He told me I could do it voluntarily or I could go through a canonical trial and that 	2 3 4 5	Q.	some of you must have the word. Laicized. The word for that escapes me, but I I could have a trial and select canon lawyers and people to argue my side and then they would make a decision. And what was it about that that caused you to believe that you didn't want to do that or
2 3 4 5 6	Q.	I could be corrected on either one. Okay. When he told you that it was time to seek laicization, what happened? Tell us about the process that was initiated at that time. He told me I could do it voluntarily or I	2 3 4 5 6	Q.	some of you must have the word. Laicized. The word for that escapes me, but I I could have a trial and select canon lawyers and people to argue my side and then they would make a decision. And what was it about that that caused you to
2 3 4 5 6 7	Q.	I could be corrected on either one. Okay. When he told you that it was time to seek laicization, what happened? Tell us about the process that was initiated at that time. He told me I could do it voluntarily or I could go through a canonical trial and that was the option. And I I I he gave me very short notice to make a decision and I	2 3 4 5 6 7	Q.	some of you must have the word. Laicized. The word for that escapes me, but I I could have a trial and select canon lawyers and people to argue my side and then they would make a decision. And what was it about that that caused you to believe that you didn't want to do that or that the bishop was urging you to do that that way?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8	Q.	I could be corrected on either one. Okay. When he told you that it was time to seek laicization, what happened? Tell us about the process that was initiated at that time. He told me I could do it voluntarily or I could go through a canonical trial and that was the option. And I I I he gave me very short notice to make a decision and I and they had a form letter for doing that and	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	Q. A.	some of you must have the word. Laicized. The word for that escapes me, but I I could have a trial and select canon lawyers and people to argue my side and then they would make a decision. And what was it about that that caused you to believe that you didn't want to do that or that the bishop was urging you to do that that way? It was an either/or thing and to to do it,
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	Q.	I could be corrected on either one. Okay. When he told you that it was time to seek laicization, what happened? Tell us about the process that was initiated at that time. He told me I could do it voluntarily or I could go through a canonical trial and that was the option. And I I I he gave me very short notice to make a decision and I and they had a form letter for doing that and within a few days I signed the letter.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9		some of you must have the word. Laicized. The word for that escapes me, but I I could have a trial and select canon lawyers and people to argue my side and then they would make a decision. And what was it about that that caused you to believe that you didn't want to do that or that the bishop was urging you to do that that way? It was an either/or thing and to to do it, to me to volunteer to do it seemed to be the
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	Q.	 I could be corrected on either one. Okay. When he told you that it was time to seek laicization, what happened? Tell us about the process that was initiated at that time. He told me I could do it voluntarily or I could go through a canonical trial and that was the option. And I I I he gave me very short notice to make a decision and I and they had a form letter for doing that and within a few days I signed the letter. Okay. And was the letter one that indicated 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12		some of you must have the word. Laicized. The word for that escapes me, but I I could have a trial and select canon lawyers and people to argue my side and then they would make a decision. And what was it about that that caused you to believe that you didn't want to do that or that the bishop was urging you to do that that way? It was an either/or thing and to to do it, to me to volunteer to do it seemed to be the better thing. I was in my 70s age-wise, and
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	Q. A.	 I could be corrected on either one. Okay. When he told you that it was time to seek laicization, what happened? Tell us about the process that was initiated at that time. He told me I could do it voluntarily or I could go through a canonical trial and that was the option. And I I I he gave me very short notice to make a decision and I and they had a form letter for doing that and within a few days I signed the letter. Okay. And was the letter one that indicated you would do it voluntarily as opposed to 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13		some of you must have the word. Laicized. The word for that escapes me, but I I could have a trial and select canon lawyers and people to argue my side and then they would make a decision. And what was it about that that caused you to believe that you didn't want to do that or that the bishop was urging you to do that that way? It was an either/or thing and to to do it, to me to volunteer to do it seemed to be the better thing. I was in my 70s age-wise, and and I had been, what, under censure
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	Q. A.	 I could be corrected on either one. Okay. When he told you that it was time to seek laicization, what happened? Tell us about the process that was initiated at that time. He told me I could do it voluntarily or I could go through a canonical trial and that was the option. And I I I he gave me very short notice to make a decision and I and they had a form letter for doing that and within a few days I signed the letter. Okay. And was the letter one that indicated you would do it voluntarily as opposed to Yes, and that it would not be publicly 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14		some of you must have the word. Laicized. The word for that escapes me, but I I could have a trial and select canon lawyers and people to argue my side and then they would make a decision. And what was it about that that caused you to believe that you didn't want to do that or that the bishop was urging you to do that that way? It was an either/or thing and to to do it, to me to volunteer to do it seemed to be the better thing. I was in my 70s age-wise, and and I had been, what, under censure under suspension, that's a better word, for
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	Q. A.	I could be corrected on either one. Okay. When he told you that it was time to seek laicization, what happened? Tell us about the process that was initiated at that time. He told me I could do it voluntarily or I could go through a canonical trial and that was the option. And I I I he gave me very short notice to make a decision and I and they had a form letter for doing that and within a few days I signed the letter. Okay. And was the letter one that indicated you would do it voluntarily as opposed to Yes, and that it would not be publicly announced. I don't know if that	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15		some of you must have the word. Laicized. The word for that escapes me, but I I could have a trial and select canon lawyers and people to argue my side and then they would make a decision. And what was it about that that caused you to believe that you didn't want to do that or that the bishop was urging you to do that that way? It was an either/or thing and to to do it, to me to volunteer to do it seemed to be the better thing. I was in my 70s age-wise, and and I had been, what, under censure under suspension, that's a better word, for quite some time and I and I knew I would
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	Q. A.	I could be corrected on either one. Okay. When he told you that it was time to seek laicization, what happened? Tell us about the process that was initiated at that time. He told me I could do it voluntarily or I could go through a canonical trial and that was the option. And I I I he gave me very short notice to make a decision and I and they had a form letter for doing that and within a few days I signed the letter. Okay. And was the letter one that indicated you would do it voluntarily as opposed to Yes, and that it would not be publicly announced. I don't know if that MR. GEHAN: Mr. Adamson, you've got	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	Α.	some of you must have the word. Laicized. The word for that escapes me, but I I could have a trial and select canon lawyers and people to argue my side and then they would make a decision. And what was it about that that caused you to believe that you didn't want to do that or that the bishop was urging you to do that that way? It was an either/or thing and to to do it, to me to volunteer to do it seemed to be the better thing. I was in my 70s age-wise, and and I had been, what, under censure under suspension, that's a better word, for quite some time and I and I knew I would never function publicly as a priest again.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	Q. A.	I could be corrected on either one. Okay. When he told you that it was time to seek laicization, what happened? Tell us about the process that was initiated at that time. He told me I could do it voluntarily or I could go through a canonical trial and that was the option. And I I I he gave me very short notice to make a decision and I and they had a form letter for doing that and within a few days I signed the letter. Okay. And was the letter one that indicated you would do it voluntarily as opposed to Yes, and that it would not be publicly announced. I don't know if that	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	Α.	some of you must have the word. Laicized. The word for that escapes me, but I I could have a trial and select canon lawyers and people to argue my side and then they would make a decision. And what was it about that that caused you to believe that you didn't want to do that or that the bishop was urging you to do that that way? It was an either/or thing and to to do it, to me to volunteer to do it seemed to be the better thing. I was in my 70s age-wise, and and I had been, what, under censure under suspension, that's a better word, for quite some time and I and I knew I would never function publicly as a priest again. You had been a priest before laicized. Had
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	Q. A. Q. A.	I could be corrected on either one. Okay. When he told you that it was time to seek laicization, what happened? Tell us about the process that was initiated at that time. He told me I could do it voluntarily or I could go through a canonical trial and that was the option. And I I I he gave me very short notice to make a decision and I and they had a form letter for doing that and within a few days I signed the letter. Okay. And was the letter one that indicated you would do it voluntarily as opposed to Yes, and that it would not be publicly announced. I don't know if that MR. GEHAN: Mr. Adamson, you've got to let him finish his question before you answer.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	A. Q.	 some of you must have the word. Laicized. The word for that escapes me, but I I could have a trial and select canon lawyers and people to argue my side and then they would make a decision. And what was it about that that caused you to believe that you didn't want to do that or that the bishop was urging you to do that that way? It was an either/or thing and to to do it, to me to volunteer to do it seemed to be the better thing. I was in my 70s age-wise, and and I had been, what, under censure under suspension, that's a better word, for quite some time and I and I knew I would never function publicly as a priest again. You had been a priest before laicized. Had you functioned privately as a priest?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	Q. A.	 I could be corrected on either one. Okay. When he told you that it was time to seek laicization, what happened? Tell us about the process that was initiated at that time. He told me I could do it voluntarily or I could go through a canonical trial and that was the option. And I I I he gave me very short notice to make a decision and I and they had a form letter for doing that and within a few days I signed the letter. Okay. And was the letter one that indicated you would do it voluntarily as opposed to Yes, and that it would not be publicly announced. I don't know if that MR. GEHAN: Mr. Adamson, you've got to let him finish his question before you answer. Oh, I'm sorry. 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	A. Q.	some of you must have the word. Laicized. The word for that escapes me, but I I could have a trial and select canon lawyers and people to argue my side and then they would make a decision. And what was it about that that caused you to believe that you didn't want to do that or that the bishop was urging you to do that that way? It was an either/or thing and to to do it, to me to volunteer to do it seemed to be the better thing. I was in my 70s age-wise, and and I had been, what, under censure under suspension, that's a better word, for quite some time and I and I knew I would never function publicly as a priest again. You had been a priest before laicized. Had you functioned privately as a priest? Yes, I at when Bishop Rossi was there,
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	Q. A. Q. A.	 I could be corrected on either one. Okay. When he told you that it was time to seek laicization, what happened? Tell us about the process that was initiated at that time. He told me I could do it voluntarily or I could go through a canonical trial and that was the option. And I I I he gave me very short notice to make a decision and I and they had a form letter for doing that and within a few days I signed the letter. Okay. And was the letter one that indicated you would do it voluntarily as opposed to Yes, and that it would not be publicly announced. I don't know if that MR. GEHAN: Mr. Adamson, you've got to let him finish his question before you answer. Oh, I'm sorry. BY MR. ANDERSON: 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	A. Q.	some of you must have the word. Laicized. The word for that escapes me, but I I could have a trial and select canon lawyers and people to argue my side and then they would make a decision. And what was it about that that caused you to believe that you didn't want to do that or that the bishop was urging you to do that that way? It was an either/or thing and to to do it, to me to volunteer to do it seemed to be the better thing. I was in my 70s age-wise, and and I had been, what, under censure under suspension, that's a better word, for quite some time and I and I knew I would never function publicly as a priest again. You had been a priest before laicized. Had you functioned privately as a priest? Yes, I at when Bishop Rossi was there, he asked me not to dress as a cleric or to do
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	Q. A. Q. A.	 I could be corrected on either one. Okay. When he told you that it was time to seek laicization, what happened? Tell us about the process that was initiated at that time. He told me I could do it voluntarily or I could go through a canonical trial and that was the option. And I I I he gave me very short notice to make a decision and I and they had a form letter for doing that and within a few days I signed the letter. Okay. And was the letter one that indicated you would do it voluntarily as opposed to Yes, and that it would not be publicly announced. I don't know if that MR. GEHAN: Mr. Adamson, you've got to let him finish his question before you answer. Oh, I'm sorry. BY MR. ANDERSON: That's okay. So I think the question was that 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	A. Q.	some of you must have the word. Laicized. The word for that escapes me, but I I could have a trial and select canon lawyers and people to argue my side and then they would make a decision. And what was it about that that caused you to believe that you didn't want to do that or that the bishop was urging you to do that that way? It was an either/or thing and to to do it, to me to volunteer to do it seemed to be the better thing. I was in my 70s age-wise, and and I had been, what, under censure under suspension, that's a better word, for quite some time and I and I knew I would never function publicly as a priest again. You had been a priest before laicized. Had you functioned privately as a priest? Yes, I at when Bishop Rossi was there, he asked me not to dress as a cleric or to do things publicly. That came with the
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	Q. A. Q. A.	 I could be corrected on either one. Okay. When he told you that it was time to seek laicization, what happened? Tell us about the process that was initiated at that time. He told me I could do it voluntarily or I could go through a canonical trial and that was the option. And I I I he gave me very short notice to make a decision and I and they had a form letter for doing that and within a few days I signed the letter. Okay. And was the letter one that indicated you would do it voluntarily as opposed to Yes, and that it would not be publicly announced. I don't know if that MR. GEHAN: Mr. Adamson, you've got to let him finish his question before you answer. Oh, I'm sorry. BY MR. ANDERSON: That's okay. So I think the question was that you did sign the form, agreeing to voluntarily 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	A. Q.	some of you must have the word. Laicized. The word for that escapes me, but I I could have a trial and select canon lawyers and people to argue my side and then they would make a decision. And what was it about that that caused you to believe that you didn't want to do that or that the bishop was urging you to do that that way? It was an either/or thing and to to do it, to me to volunteer to do it seemed to be the better thing. I was in my 70s age-wise, and and I had been, what, under censure under suspension, that's a better word, for quite some time and I and I knew I would never function publicly as a priest again. You had been a priest before laicized. Had you functioned privately as a priest? Yes, I at when Bishop Rossi was there, he asked me not to dress as a clerlc or to do things publicly. That came with the suspension from priestly faculties, not to
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	Q. A. Q. A. Q.	 I could be corrected on either one. Okay. When he told you that it was time to seek laicization, what happened? Tell us about the process that was initiated at that time. He told me I could do it voluntarily or I could go through a canonical trial and that was the option. And I I I he gave me very short notice to make a decision and I and they had a form letter for doing that and within a few days I signed the letter. Okay. And was the letter one that indicated you would do it voluntarily as opposed to Yes, and that it would not be publicly announced. I don't know if that MR. GEHAN: Mr. Adamson, you've got to let him finish his question before you answer. Oh, I'm sorry. BY MR. ANDERSON: That's okay. So I think the question was that you did sign the form, agreeing to voluntarily permit your laicization, correct? 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	A. Q.	some of you must have the word. Laicized. The word for that escapes me, but I I could have a trial and select canon lawyers and people to argue my side and then they would make a decision. And what was it about that that caused you to believe that you didn't want to do that or that the bishop was urging you to do that that way? It was an either/or thing and to to do it, to me to volunteer to do it seemed to be the better thing. I was in my 70s age-wise, and and I had been, what, under censure under suspension, that's a better word, for quite some time and I and I knew I would never function publicly as a priest again. You had been a priest before laicized. Had you functioned privately as a priest? Yes, I at when Bishop Rossi was there, he asked me not to dress as a cleric or to do things publicly. That came with the suspension from priestly faculties, not to dress as a priest or to act as a priest, and I
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	Q. A. Q. A.	 I could be corrected on either one. Okay. When he told you that it was time to seek laicization, what happened? Tell us about the process that was initiated at that time. He told me I could do it voluntarily or I could go through a canonical trial and that was the option. And I I I he gave me very short notice to make a decision and I and they had a form letter for doing that and within a few days I signed the letter. Okay. And was the letter one that indicated you would do it voluntarily as opposed to Yes, and that it would not be publicly announced. I don't know if that MR. GEHAN: Mr. Adamson, you've got to let him finish his question before you answer. Oh, I'm sorry. BY MR. ANDERSON: That's okay. So I think the question was that you did sign the form, agreeing to voluntarily 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	A. Q.	some of you must have the word. Laicized. The word for that escapes me, but I I could have a trial and select canon lawyers and people to argue my side and then they would make a decision. And what was it about that that caused you to believe that you didn't want to do that or that the bishop was urging you to do that that way? It was an either/or thing and to to do it, to me to volunteer to do it seemed to be the better thing. I was in my 70s age-wise, and and I had been, what, under censure under suspension, that's a better word, for quite some time and I and I knew I would never function publicly as a priest again. You had been a priest before laicized. Had you functioned privately as a priest? Yes, I at when Bishop Rossi was there, he asked me not to dress as a clerlc or to do things publicly. That came with the suspension from priestly faculties, not to

ř—		10	1.		15
	•	13 I think it was 1988, but that's off the top of	1	0	15 And what reason was given you by the bishop
1	Α.		2	<u>ч</u> е.	for your suspension?
2	~	my head, too.	3	Α.	He never gave a reason except to say to me,
3	Q.	Okay. And when he asked you not to publicly	4	Α.	"It's time."
4		function as a priest or dress as a priest, did	5	Q.	Okay. Did you question or challenge that?
5		you abide by that instruction?	6	а. А.	Yes.
6	A.	Yes.	7	Q.	What did you say or how did you challenge
7	Q.	And up until that time, you had in some		<u>с</u> е.	
8		capacity operated as a priest and if so, how?	8	•	that?
9	Α.	In only in a very private way did I	9	Α.	Well, he had worked with me for a few years,
10		function as a priest. I mean, even today I do	10		came to visit me at my home, fixed meals for
11		the priest prayers and stuff, I've never	11		him a few times and he was supportive of me
12		missed that in my 60 years, but and I was	12		and and always seemed to be saying because
13		saying Mass, but I I never functioned with	13		of my age and the word I was looking for
14		a family or friends or anyone in after	14		earlier was that I would not be defrocked was
15		that, no,	15		the word I couldn't come up with. And it
16	Q.	Okay. Before 1988, you would say Mass where?	16		always seemed to say because I was a senior,
17	Α.	In my home.	17		so to speak, that I I could live out my
18	Q.	Would you ever do it in any of the churches as	18	-	life as a priest.
19		a supply priest or to help out other priests	19	Q.	
20		who needed your help?	20		it was time and he wanted to defrock you, so
21	Α.	Never.	21		to speak?
22	Q.	When was the last time you did any function as	22	Α.	He did not defrock me.
23		a priest, then, where you ministered the	23	Q.	Okay.
24		sacraments publicly, presided Mass or anything	24	А.	That's a different
25		like that as you recall?	25	Q.	Oh, okay.
	_	14			16
1	Α.	Well, I think my maternal grandmother was	1	A.	
2		buried in 1986, that's off the top of my head,	2	Q.	Yeah, this was the time where he talked about
3		too, but I had her funeral, for one thing.	3		suspension?
4		And I was a I was not functioning in any	4	А.	No. This was a time where he was asking me to
5		parish at that time.	5		either go to court or to seek voluntary
6	Q.	Okay. You were permitted to wear your	6	•	laicization
7	-	priestly garments at that time?	7	Q.	Okay, laicization, okay.
8	Α.	Yes, that's that, yes, that fits.	8	Α.	a few years ago.
9	Q.	Okay. Any other instances where you wore your	9	Q.	When you use the term "defrock" and you use
10		priestly garments or functioned in any public	10		the term "laicization," do you consider those
11		manner beyond that which you described before	11		to be the same or different processes?
12	-	1988?	12	Α.	I think they're different processes. One is
13	Α.	Never publicly from the time that I was	13		certainly voluntary and the other is a
14		suspended, no. I never functioned as a priest	14	~	decision of the church officials.
15		at any time or any place in my years in Eau	15	Q.	Okay. When Bishop Harrington had the
16	~	Claire, for instance, never.	16		conversation with you and he said it's time
17	Q.	What do you believe the date of your	17		and you, I am sensing, disapproved of that and
18		suspension to have been? What date were you	18		had a conversation with him, did you tell him
19		suspended?	19		you thought that wasn't fair or that wasn't
20	Α.	Oh, I would have to look that up. I'm I'm	20	-	right or what dld you say to him?
21		just saying 19 what is this? I I don't	21	A.	I reacted negatively to it, certainly.
22		know. I I'm it's 2010, I don't know.	22	Q.	Why?
23	_	It's a few it's rather recent.	23	Α.	Because I wanted to continue as a priest and
24	Q.	What bishop ordered your suspension?	24		and and that wasn't satisfactory, I
25	Α.	Bishop Harrington.	25	f 242	didn't have any legal stuff going on or 4 of 61 sheets

Q.	17 problems and I had worked satisfactorily supporting myself for years and What benefits had you been receiving before	1		19 requested you to do so, you had incurred a
Q.	supporting myself for years and			
Q.		1 2		
Q.	What benefits had you been receiving before			pretty serious debt to the diocese, had you
		3		not?
	you became laicized from the diocese and as a	4	Α.	Yes.
	priest?	5	Q.	And how much was that debt?
Α.	I was receiving my pension for several years.	6	Α.	I don't know what that total figure would be,
Q.	And were you also receiving housing allowance?	7		but it was the debt was mainly for legal
Α.	That's part of the pension plan, I think, it's	8		fees.
	it's divided into two categories and I	9	Q.	And do you recall if the debt was more than a
	think that's true for every priest.	10		hundred thousand dollars or less?
Q.	How much was the housing allowance last time	11		MR. BRAUN: Counsel, when are you
	you received it from the diocese?	12		referring to?
Α.	Well, that keeps going up, they've increased	13		MR. ANDERSON: At the time at which
	that steadily like for several years, you	14		his laicization was sought.
	know, that that goes back I I was	15		MR. BRAUN: Thank you.
	part of the original group of priests of this	16	Α.	I think it was less.
		17		BY MR. ANDERSON:
		18	Q.	Okay. And was the debt that you had incurred
	and 30 years old or whatever, you know, but I	19		for legal fees that had been paid by the
				diocese forgiven or by the diocese in
				exchange for your agreement not to fight your
				removal from the priesthood?
			Δ	Those items I don't think were ever connected.
			_	Okay. So have you ever had to pay any of that
0				debt back?
<u>u</u> .		20		20
		1	٨	Yes, I paid it back up to this month ever
			~	since Mr. Restovich, George Restovich,
_				
	_			initiated the my share of that, that I would pay \$100 a month from avenitsio (ph) and
А.		· ·		
~	-			and that continues as of today, and I've
Q.				done that faithfully for 20 years, I'm saying,
			~	roughly.
			Q.	So that was something that George Restovich
_				had initiated?
Α.	•		Α.	Yeah, I don't know how much Ted Collins was
				involved in that. None of those monies for
			-	Ted's fees ever went through me.
			Q.	So they were always billed to the diocese and
Q.		14		then
	example, what is allocated to housing and what	15	Α.	I don't know that, Jeff.
	is not?	16	Q.	Okay. But you never had to write the check
Α.	I don't know that. I I would say it's	17		out
	maybe half and half, just but that's a very	18	Α.	Never.
	rough figure.	19	Q.	for your lawyers? Okay. And the lawyer
Q.	Do you receive income currently or have you in	20		that's here today with you, representing you,
	the last few years from any other source you	21		is under the same arrangement, being paid by
	haven't identified?	22		the diocese?
Α.	No.	23	Α.	No.
Q.	At the time that you signed the paper agreeing	24	Q.	Being paid by you?
	to your voluntary laicization and the bishop	25	Α.	We're just we're just newly acquainted, I 05/30/2014 11:28:47 Af
	۵. ۵. ۵. ۵. ۵. ۵. ۵. ۵.	 think that's true for every priest. 2. How much was the housing allowance last time you received it from the diocese? A. Well, that keeps going up, they've increased that steadily like for several years, you know, that that goes back I I was part of the original group of priests of this diocese that formulated a pension plan. And at that time it seemed nonsense to me as a man and 30 years old or whatever, you know, but I I was one of those formation groups and so I don't know what it would have been back then before the time I began to receive it, but it was quite low and has increased steadily. 2. And the last time you received it, 18 approximately how much was it? A. Just now? Q. The housing allowance. A. Oh, that's part of that \$1680 or whatever that figure is. Q. So the 1650 or the 1680 you receive now as a pension, you still get a housing allowance included in that number, is that what you're saying? A. That's part of it, and that is a tax issue that that's taking care of our housing, it's when I was still filing income tax, that was always a separate item. Q. I see. So do you know of that 1650 (sic), for example, what is allocated to housing and what is not? A. I don't know that. I I would say it's maybe half and half, just but that's a very rough figure. Q. Do you receive income currently or have you in the last few years from any other source you haven't identified? A. No. Q. At the time that you signed the paper agreeing to your voluntary laicization and the bishop 	think that's true for every priest.10Q. How much was the housing allowance last time you received it from the diocese?12A. Well, that keeps going up, they've increased that steadily like for several years, you know, that that goes back I I was part of the original group of priests of this diocese that formulated a pension plan. And at that time it seemed nonsense to me as a man and 30 years old or whatever, you know, but I I was one of those formation groups and so I don't know what it would have been back then before the time I began to receive it, but it was quite low and has increased steadily.23Q. And the last time you received it,24Q. The housing allowance.3A. Oh, that's part of that \$1680 or whatever that figure is.5Q. So the 1650 or the 1680 you receive now as a pension, you still get a housing allowance included in that number, is that what you're saying?6Q. I see. So do you know of that 1650 (sic), for example, what is allocated to housing and what is not?13Q. I see. So do you know of that 1650 (sic), for example, what is allocated to housing and what is not?13Q. Do you receive income currently or have you In the last few years from any other source you haven't identified?13Q. At the time that you signed the paper agreeing to your voluntary laicization and the bishop25	think that's true for every priest.10Q. How much was the housing allowance last time you received it from the diocese?12A. Well, that keeps going up, they've increased that steadily like for several years, you14know, that that goes back I I was15part of the original group of priests of this16diocese that formulated a pension plan. And at that time it seemed nonsense to me as a man and 30 years old or whatever, you know, but I19 I was one of those formation groups and so I don't know what it would have been back then before the time I began to receive it, but it was quite low and has increased steadily.23A. Just now?11Q. The housing allowance.3A. Oh, that's part of that \$1680 or whatever that figure is.5Q. So the 1650 or the 1680 you receive now as a pension, you still get a housing allowance included in that number, is that what you're saying?8Q. I see. So do you know of that 1650 (sic), for example, what is allocated to housing, it's when I was still filing income tax, that was always a separate item.13Q. I see. So do you know of that 1650 (sic), for example, what is allocated to housing and what is not?13A.Q. I don't know that. I I would say it's maybe half and half, just but that's a very rough figure.13A.Q. Do you receive income currently or have you in the last few years from any other source you haven't identified?23A.A. the time that you signed the paper agreeing to your voluntary laicization and the bishop23A.<

		21			23
1		guess I would say.	1		MR. GEHAN: I think it's four, yes.
2	0	Okay. Well, he's with the same firm as Ted	2		MR. ANDERSON: Yes. And what I'll
3	ω,	Collins	3		do is mark these in chronological order and
4	Δ	Yes.	4		the first presented is
5	Q.	did you know that?	5		(Discussion out of the hearing of
6	Α.	I knew that.	6		the court reporter)
		Do you feel like he's taking over for Ted	7		MR. ANDERSON: I'll start with the
8	~	MR. GEHAN: Okay. That's enough	8		first exhibit dated October 9th, 2008, and
9		now, Jeff. The arrangements that I have with	9		I'll mark that Exhibit 100. And then that is
10		the witness are private and confidential.	10		a letter from Harrington to Thomas Adamson.
11		MR. ANDERSON: You think so?	11		The next exhibit
12		MR. GEHAN: Yes, and I'm going to	12		MR. WIESER: Were you going to do
13		direct him not to answer any more questions on	13		these in chronological order or not?
14		that subject.	14		MR. ANDERSON: Well, I think that
15		MR. ANDERSON: Okay. If that's your	15		is.
16		instruction	16		MR, WIESER: I don't think so.
17		MR. GEHAN: Yes.	17		MR. ANDERSON: Oh, wait a minute.
18		MR. ANDERSON: I'll not ask any	18		(Discussion out of the hearing of
19		more questions concerning those arrangements.	19		the court reporter).
20		MR. GEHAN: That's fine.	20		MR. ANDERSON: I am going to do it
21		BY MR. ANDERSON:	21		in chronological order, so the first one will
22	Q.	The appearance that you make here today is	22		be Exhibit 99 and that is from the desk of
23		under subpoena, that means we served you with	23		Thomas Adamson dated October 26, 2003. That's
24		papers requiring you to appear here today,	24		Exhibit 99. And then the letter from
25		correct?	25		Harrington to Adamson dated October 9th, 2008,
1					-
		22			24
1	А.		1		
		22	1 2		24
1		22 Yes.			24 is 100.
1 2		22 Yes. And as attached to that subpoena, we also	2		24 is 100. MR. GEHAN: Yes, okay.
1 2		22 Yes. And as attached to that subpoena, we also asked you to bring or required you to bring	2 3		24 is 100. MR. GEHAN: Yes, okay. MR. ANDERSON: And then the
1 2 3 4		22 Yes. And as attached to that subpoena, we also asked you to bring or required you to bring certain other documents. Did you bring any	2 3 4		24 is 100. MR. GEHAN: Yes, okay. MR. ANDERSON: And then the Congregation of the Doctrine of Faith document
1 2 3 4 5	Q.	22 Yes. And as attached to that subpoena, we also asked you to bring or required you to bring certain other documents. Did you bring any documents with you responsive to that	2 3 4 5		24 is 100. MR. GEHAN: Yes, okay. MR. ANDERSON: And then the Congregation of the Doctrine of Faith document will be marked Exhibit 101. And then the
1 2 3 4 5 6	Q. A.	22 Yes. And as attached to that subpoena, we also asked you to bring or required you to bring certain other documents. Did you bring any documents with you responsive to that subpoena?	2 3 4 5 6		24 is 100. MR. GEHAN: Yes, okay. MR. ANDERSON: And then the Congregation of the Doctrine of Faith document will be marked Exhibit 101. And then the document dated February 10th, 2012, will be marked Exhibit 102. And I will mark the subpoena that we served for purposes of this
1 2 3 4 5 6 7	Q. A.	22 Yes. And as attached to that subpoena, we also asked you to bring or required you to bring certain other documents. Did you bring any documents with you responsive to that subpoena? Yes.	2 3 4 5 6 7		24 is 100. MR. GEHAN: Yes, okay. MR. ANDERSON: And then the Congregation of the Doctrine of Faith document will be marked Exhibit 101. And then the document dated February 10th, 2012, will be marked Exhibit 102. And I will mark the subpoena that we served for purposes of this deposition and the production of the documents
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8	Q. A.	22 Yes. And as attached to that subpoena, we also asked you to bring or required you to bring certain other documents. Did you bring any documents with you responsive to that subpoena? Yes. Okay.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8		24 is 100. MR. GEHAN: Yes, okay. MR. ANDERSON: And then the Congregation of the Doctrine of Faith document will be marked Exhibit 101. And then the document dated February 10th, 2012, will be marked Exhibit 102. And I will mark the subpoena that we served for purposes of this deposition and the production of the documents requested Exhibit 98. And do you have a copy
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	Q. A.	22 Yes. And as attached to that subpoena, we also asked you to bring or required you to bring certain other documents. Did you bring any documents with you responsive to that subpoena? Yes. Okay. MR. ANDERSON: And it appears you have some documents, Mark? MR. GEHAN: Yes, I do. We have, I	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9		24 is 100. MR. GEHAN: Yes, okay. MR. ANDERSON: And then the Congregation of the Doctrine of Faith document will be marked Exhibit 101. And then the document dated February 10th, 2012, will be marked Exhibit 102. And I will mark the subpoena that we served for purposes of this deposition and the production of the documents requested Exhibit 98. And do you have a copy of that subpoena?
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	Q. A.	22 Yes. And as attached to that subpoena, we also asked you to bring or required you to bring certain other documents. Did you bring any documents with you responsive to that subpoena? Yes. Okay. MR. ANDERSON: And it appears you have some documents, Mark? MR. GEHAN: Yes, I do. We have, I think, four responsive documents.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12		24 is 100. MR. GEHAN: Yes, okay. MR. ANDERSON: And then the Congregation of the Doctrine of Faith document will be marked Exhibit 101. And then the document dated February 10th, 2012, will be marked Exhibit 102. And I will mark the subpoena that we served for purposes of this deposition and the production of the documents requested Exhibit 98. And do you have a copy of that subpoena? MR. GEHAN: (Indicating).
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	Q. A.	22 Yes. And as attached to that subpoena, we also asked you to bring or required you to bring certain other documents. Did you bring any documents with you responsive to that subpoena? Yes. Okay. MR. ANDERSON: And it appears you have some documents, Mark? MR. GEHAN: Yes, I do. We have, I think, four responsive documents. MR. ANDERSON: Okay.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13		24 is 100. MR. GEHAN: Yes, okay. MR. ANDERSON: And then the Congregation of the Doctrine of Faith document will be marked Exhibit 101. And then the document dated February 10th, 2012, will be marked Exhibit 102. And I will mark the subpoena that we served for purposes of this deposition and the production of the documents requested Exhibit 98. And do you have a copy of that subpoena? MR. GEHAN: (Indicating). MR. ANDERSON: Okay. Your counsel
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	Q. A.	22 Yes. And as attached to that subpoena, we also asked you to bring or required you to bring certain other documents. Did you bring any documents with you responsive to that subpoena? Yes. Okay. MR. ANDERSON: And it appears you have some documents, Mark? MR. GEHAN: Yes, I do. We have, I think, four responsive documents. MR. ANDERSON: Okay. MR. GEHAN: Which I will I think	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14		24 is 100. MR. GEHAN: Yes, okay. MR. ANDERSON: And then the Congregation of the Doctrine of Faith document will be marked Exhibit 101. And then the document dated February 10th, 2012, will be marked Exhibit 102. And I will mark the subpoena that we served for purposes of this deposition and the production of the documents requested Exhibit 98. And do you have a copy of that subpoena? MR. GEHAN: (Indicating). MR. ANDERSON: Okay. Your counsel does.
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	Q. A.	22 Yes. And as attached to that subpoena, we also asked you to bring or required you to bring certain other documents. Did you bring any documents with you responsive to that subpoena? Yes. Okay. MR. ANDERSON: And it appears you have some documents, Mark? MR. GEHAN: Yes, I do. We have, I think, four responsive documents. MR. ANDERSON: Okay. MR. GEHAN: Which I will I think I have five copies of each, I'm going to hold	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15		24 is 100. MR. GEHAN: Yes, okay. MR. ANDERSON: And then the Congregation of the Doctrine of Faith document will be marked Exhibit 101. And then the document dated February 10th, 2012, will be marked Exhibit 102. And I will mark the subpoena that we served for purposes of this deposition and the production of the documents requested Exhibit 98. And do you have a copy of that subpoena? MR. GEHAN: (Indicating). MR. ANDERSON: Okay. Your counsel does. MR. GEHAN: Right here (Handing
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	Q. A.	22 Yes. And as attached to that subpoena, we also asked you to bring or required you to bring certain other documents. Did you bring any documents with you responsive to that subpoena? Yes. Okay. MR. ANDERSON: And it appears you have some documents, Mark? MR. GEHAN: Yes, I do. We have, I think, four responsive documents. MR. ANDERSON: Okay. MR. ANDERSON: Okay. MR. GEHAN: Which I will I think I have five copies of each, I'm going to hold one and you guys can figure out what to do	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16		24 is 100. MR. GEHAN: Yes, okay. MR. ANDERSON: And then the Congregation of the Doctrine of Faith document will be marked Exhibit 101. And then the document dated February 10th, 2012, will be marked Exhibit 102. And I will mark the subpoena that we served for purposes of this deposition and the production of the documents requested Exhibit 98. And do you have a copy of that subpoena? MR. GEHAN: (Indicating). MR. ANDERSON: Okay. Your counsel does. MR. GEHAN: Right here (Handing documents).
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	Q. A.	22 Yes. And as attached to that subpoena, we also asked you to bring or required you to bring certain other documents. Did you bring any documents with you responsive to that subpoena? Yes. Okay. MR. ANDERSON: And it appears you have some documents, Mark? MR. GEHAN: Yes, I do. We have, I think, four responsive documents. MR. ANDERSON: Okay. MR. GEHAN: Which I will I think I have five copies of each, I'm going to hold one and you guys can figure out what to do with the other four.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	0	24 is 100. MR. GEHAN: Yes, okay. MR. ANDERSON: And then the Congregation of the Doctrine of Faith document will be marked Exhibit 101. And then the document dated February 10th, 2012, will be marked Exhibit 102. And I will mark the subpoena that we served for purposes of this deposition and the production of the documents requested Exhibit 98. And do you have a copy of that subpoena? MR. GEHAN: (Indicating). MR. ANDERSON: Okay. Your counsel does. MR. GEHAN: Right here (Handing documents). BY MR. ANDERSON:
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	Q. A.	22 Yes. And as attached to that subpoena, we also asked you to bring or required you to bring certain other documents. Did you bring any documents with you responsive to that subpoena? Yes. Okay. MR. ANDERSON: And it appears you have some documents, Mark? MR. GEHAN: Yes, I do. We have, I think, four responsive documents. MR. ANDERSON: Okay. MR. GEHAN: Which I will I think I have five copies of each, I'm going to hold one and you guys can figure out what to do with the other four. MR. ANDERSON: Okay.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	Q.	24 is 100. MR. GEHAN: Yes, okay. MR. ANDERSON: And then the Congregation of the Doctrine of Faith document will be marked Exhibit 101. And then the document dated February 10th, 2012, will be marked Exhibit 102. And I will mark the subpoena that we served for purposes of this deposition and the production of the documents requested Exhibit 98. And do you have a copy of that subpoena? MR. GEHAN: (Indicating). MR. ANDERSON: Okay. Your counsel does. MR. GEHAN: Right here (Handing documents). BY MR. ANDERSON: So, Mr. Adamson, in the subpoena and the
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	Q. A.	22 Yes. And as attached to that subpoena, we also asked you to bring or required you to bring certain other documents. Did you bring any documents with you responsive to that subpoena? Yes. Okay. MR. ANDERSON: And it appears you have some documents, Mark? MR. GEHAN: Yes, I do. We have, I think, four responsive documents. MR. ANDERSON: Okay. MR. GEHAN: Which I will I think I have five copies of each, I'm going to hold one and you guys can figure out what to do with the other four. MR. ANDERSON: Okay. MR. GEHAN: So and I will share	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	Q.	24 is 100. MR. GEHAN: Yes, okay. MR. ANDERSON: And then the Congregation of the Doctrine of Faith document will be marked Exhibit 101. And then the document dated February 10th, 2012, will be marked Exhibit 102. And I will mark the subpoena that we served for purposes of this deposition and the production of the documents requested Exhibit 98. And do you have a copy of that subpoena? MR. GEHAN: (Indicating). MR. ANDERSON: Okay. Your counsel does. MR. GEHAN: Right here (Handing documents). BY MR. ANDERSON: So, Mr. Adamson, in the subpoena and the attachment made to it requesting production of
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	Q. A.	22 Yes. And as attached to that subpoena, we also asked you to bring or required you to bring certain other documents. Did you bring any documents with you responsive to that subpoena? Yes. Okay. MR. ANDERSON: And it appears you have some documents, Mark? MR. GEHAN: Yes, I do. We have, I think, four responsive documents. MR. ANDERSON: Okay. MR. GEHAN: Which I will I think I have five copies of each, I'm going to hold one and you guys can figure out what to do with the other four. MR. ANDERSON: Okay. MR. GEHAN: So and I will share my copy with the witness.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	Q.	24 is 100. MR. GEHAN: Yes, okay. MR. ANDERSON: And then the Congregation of the Doctrine of Faith document will be marked Exhibit 101. And then the document dated February 10th, 2012, will be marked Exhibit 102. And I will mark the subpoena that we served for purposes of this deposition and the production of the documents requested Exhibit 98. And do you have a copy of that subpoena? MR. GEHAN: (Indicating). MR. ANDERSON: Okay. Your counsel does. MR. GEHAN: Right here (Handing documents). BY MR. ANDERSON: So, Mr. Adamson, in the subpoena and the attachment made to it requesting production of documents, at page 3 there are some requests
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	Q. A.	22 Yes. And as attached to that subpoena, we also asked you to bring or required you to bring certain other documents. Did you bring any documents with you responsive to that subpoena? Yes. Okay. MR. ANDERSON: And it appears you have some documents, Mark? MR. GEHAN: Yes, I do. We have, I think, four responsive documents. MR. ANDERSON: Okay. MR. GEHAN: Which I will I think I have five copies of each, I'm going to hold one and you guys can figure out what to do with the other four. MR. ANDERSON: Okay. MR. GEHAN: So and I will share my copy with the witness. MR. ANDERSON: Okay.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	Q.	24 is 100. MR. GEHAN: Yes, okay. MR. ANDERSON: And then the Congregation of the Doctrine of Faith document will be marked Exhibit 101. And then the document dated February 10th, 2012, will be marked Exhibit 102. And I will mark the subpoena that we served for purposes of this deposition and the production of the documents requested Exhibit 98. And do you have a copy of that subpoena? MR. GEHAN: (Indicating). MR. ANDERSON: Okay. Your counsel does. MR. GEHAN: Right here (Handing documents). BY MR. ANDERSON: So, Mr. Adamson, in the subpoena and the attachment made to it requesting production of documents, at page 3 there are some requests made of you to produce some documents and so I
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	Q. A.	22 Yes. And as attached to that subpoena, we also asked you to bring or required you to bring certain other documents. Did you bring any documents with you responsive to that subpoena? Yes. Okay. MR. ANDERSON: And it appears you have some documents, Mark? MR. GEHAN: Yes, I do. We have, I think, four responsive documents. MR. ANDERSON: Okay. MR. GEHAN: Which I will I think I have five copies of each, I'm going to hold one and you guys can figure out what to do with the other four. MR. ANDERSON: Okay. MR. GEHAN: So and I will share my copy with the witness. MR. ANDERSON: Okay. MR. GEHAN: Here's four.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	Q.	24 is 100. MR. GEHAN: Yes, okay. MR. ANDERSON: And then the Congregation of the Doctrine of Faith document will be marked Exhibit 101. And then the document dated February 10th, 2012, will be marked Exhibit 102. And I will mark the subpoena that we served for purposes of this deposition and the production of the documents requested Exhibit 98. And do you have a copy of that subpoena? MR. GEHAN: (Indicating). MR. ANDERSON: Okay. Your counsel does. MR. GEHAN: Right here (Handing documents). BY MR. ANDERSON: So, Mr. Adamson, in the subpoena and the attachment made to it requesting production of documents, at page 3 there are some requests made of you to produce some documents and so I just want to walk you through some of those
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	Q. A.	22 Yes. And as attached to that subpoena, we also asked you to bring or required you to bring certain other documents. Did you bring any documents with you responsive to that subpoena? Yes. Okay. MR. ANDERSON: And it appears you have some documents, Mark? MR. GEHAN: Yes, I do. We have, I think, four responsive documents. MR. ANDERSON: Okay. MR. GEHAN: Which I will I think I have five copies of each, I'm going to hold one and you guys can figure out what to do with the other four. MR. ANDERSON: Okay. MR. GEHAN: So and I will share my copy with the witness. MR. ANDERSON: Okay. MR. GEHAN: Here's four. MR. ANDERSON: All right. I think,	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	Q.	24 is 100. MR. GEHAN: Yes, okay. MR. ANDERSON: And then the Congregation of the Doctrine of Faith document will be marked Exhibit 101. And then the document dated February 10th, 2012, will be marked Exhibit 102. And I will mark the subpoena that we served for purposes of this deposition and the production of the documents requested Exhibit 98. And do you have a copy of that subpoena? MR. GEHAN: (Indicating). MR. ANDERSON: Okay. Your counsel does. MR. GEHAN: Right here (Handing documents). BY MR. ANDERSON: So, Mr. Adamson, in the subpoena and the attachment made to it requesting production of documents, at page 3 there are some requests made of you to produce some documents and so I just want to walk you through some of those requests to see if any of these things still
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	Q. A.	22 Yes. And as attached to that subpoena, we also asked you to bring or required you to bring certain other documents. Did you bring any documents with you responsive to that subpoena? Yes. Okay. MR. ANDERSON: And it appears you have some documents, Mark? MR. GEHAN: Yes, I do. We have, I think, four responsive documents. MR. ANDERSON: Okay. MR. GEHAN: Which I will I think I have five copies of each, I'm going to hold one and you guys can figure out what to do with the other four. MR. ANDERSON: Okay. MR. GEHAN: So and I will share my copy with the witness. MR. ANDERSON: Okay. MR. GEHAN: Here's four.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	Q.	24 is 100. MR. GEHAN: Yes, okay. MR. ANDERSON: And then the Congregation of the Doctrine of Faith document will be marked Exhibit 101. And then the document dated February 10th, 2012, will be marked Exhibit 102. And I will mark the subpoena that we served for purposes of this deposition and the production of the documents requested Exhibit 98. And do you have a copy of that subpoena? MR. GEHAN: (Indicating). MR. ANDERSON: Okay. Your counsel does. MR. GEHAN: Right here (Handing documents). BY MR. ANDERSON: So, Mr. Adamson, in the subpoena and the attachment made to it requesting production of documents, at page 3 there are some requests made of you to produce some documents and so I just want to walk you through some of those

÷. o

<u> </u>		05	1		27
		25			
1		request beginning at the bottom of page 2 of			before you there.
2		the	2		MR. GEHAN: I've got it here.
3		MR. ANDERSON: Yes.	3	~	BY MR. ANDERSON:
4		MR. GEHAN: Okay. Thank you.	4	Q.	And that would be from the desk of Thomas P.
5	-	BY MR. ANDERSON:	5	•	Adamson.
6	Q.	And the top of page 3	6	Α.	I think I have a copy.
7		MR. GEHAN: Yes.	7		MR. GEHAN: Well, just work off this
8	-	BY MR. ANDERSON:	8		one.
9	Q.	it itemizes a number of these requests.	9	~	BY MR. ANDERSON:
10		And do you have page 3 before you there?	10	Q.	You can use the one that we marked there, if
11	Α.	I have the bottom of page 2.	11		you like. Okay. You have the original before
12	Q.	You'll see the bottom of page 2 makes the	12		you, correct?
13		request that you produce and then at the top	13	A.	Yes.
14		of page 3 it asks you to produce item number	14	Q.	And there's also a photocopy that we have
15		3, all pictures of you in clerical vestments	15		before us and this appears to be a three-page
16		or performing any work as a priest. Do you	16		document signed by you and addressed to Bishop
17		have any such pictures?	17		Harrington dated October 26, 2003, correct?
18	Α.	I brought some with me, yes.	18	A.	Yes.
19	Q.	You brought some with you?	19	Q.	And what were the circumstances of you having
20	Α.	Yes.	20		sent this and why?
21	Q.	Do you have those with you right now?	21	Α.	At that time my status as a as a priest and
22	Α.	Yes.	22		how and to what extent I was to function was
23	Q.	Thank you. Did you produce those	23		questioned and he was wondering if I was
24		MR. GEHAN: Counsel, maybe we should	24		interested in in leaving priesthood on a voluntary basis or whatever and if I wanted to
26		go off the record for just a minute.	25		voluntary basis or whatever and if I walled to
-				_	
		26			28
1		26 MR. ANDERSON: Sure.	1		28 continue. And I said I would like to continue
2		26 MR. ANDERSON: Sure. MR. LEANN: Off the video record	2		28 continue. And I said I would like to continue and and he, as I recall, said, "Put down
23		26 MR. ANDERSON: Sure. MR. LEANN: Off the video record 10:42 a.m.			28 continue. And I said I would like to continue and and he, as I recall, said, "Put down something why you would like to continue being
2 3 4		26 MR. ANDERSON: Sure. MR. LEANN: Off the video record 10:42 a.m. (Recess taken)	2 3 4	0	28 continue. And I said I would like to continue and and he, as I recall, said, "Put down something why you would like to continue being a priest," so this was my ex my effort.
2 3 4 5		26 MR. ANDERSON: Sure. MR. LEANN: Off the video record 10:42 a.m. (Recess taken) MR. LEANN: Back on the video record	2 3 4 5	Q.	28 continue. And I said I would like to continue and and he, as I recall, said, "Put down something why you would like to continue being a priest," so this was my ex my effort. What event or person had questioned your
2 3 4 5 6		26 MR. ANDERSON: Sure. MR. LEANN: Off the video record 10:42 a.m. (Recess taken) MR. LEANN: Back on the video record at 10:48 a.m.	2 3 4 5 6	Q.	28 continue. And I said I would like to continue and and he, as I recall, said, "Put down something why you would like to continue being a priest," so this was my ex my effort. What event or person had questioned your status as a priest in October of 2003 that
2 3 4 5 6 7		26 MR. ANDERSON: Sure. MR. LEANN: Off the video record 10:42 a.m. (Recess taken) MR. LEANN: Back on the video record at 10:48 a.m. MR. ANDERSON: Off the record Mr.	2 3 4 5 6 7		28 continue. And I said I would like to continue and and he, as I recall, said, "Put down something why you would like to continue being a priest," so this was my ex my effort. What event or person had questioned your status as a priest in October of 2003 that prompted you to write this?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8		26 MR. ANDERSON: Sure. MR. LEANN: Off the video record 10:42 a.m. (Recess taken) MR. LEANN: Back on the video record at 10:48 a.m. MR. ANDERSON: Off the record Mr. Adamson has identified for us a number of	2 3 4 5 6 7 8	Α.	28 continue. And I said I would like to continue and and he, as I recall, said, "Put down something why you would like to continue being a priest," so this was my ex my effort. What event or person had questioned your status as a priest in October of 2003 that prompted you to write this? The bishop would have
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9		26 MR. ANDERSON: Sure. MR. LEANN: Off the video record 10:42 a.m. (Recess taken) MR. LEANN: Back on the video record at 10:48 a.m. MR. ANDERSON: Off the record Mr. Adamson has identified for us a number of things he's brought responsive to the	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	A. Q.	28 continue. And I said I would like to continue and and he, as I recall, said, "Put down something why you would like to continue being a priest," so this was my ex my effort. What event or person had questioned your status as a priest in October of 2003 that prompted you to write this? The bishop would have Okay.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10		26 MR. ANDERSON: Sure. MR. LEANN: Off the video record 10:42 a.m. (Recess taken) MR. LEANN: Back on the video record at 10:48 a.m. MR. ANDERSON: Off the record Mr. Adamson has identified for us a number of things he's brought responsive to the subpoena. In the interest of economy of time,	2 3 4 5 6 7 8	Α.	28 continue. And I said I would like to continue and and he, as I recall, said, "Put down something why you would like to continue being a priest," so this was my ex my effort. What event or person had questioned your status as a priest in October of 2003 that prompted you to write this? The bishop would have Okay. asked me those questions.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11		26 MR. ANDERSON: Sure. MR. LEANN: Off the video record 10:42 a.m. (Recess taken) MR. LEANN: Back on the video record at 10:48 a.m. MR. ANDERSON: Off the record Mr. Adamson has identified for us a number of things he's brought responsive to the subpoena. In the interest of economy of time, they are being copied as we speak and when we	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	A. Q. A.	28 continue. And I said I would like to continue and and he, as I recall, said, "Put down something why you would like to continue being a priest," so this was my ex my effort. What event or person had questioned your status as a priest in October of 2003 that prompted you to write this? The bishop would have Okay.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12		26 MR. ANDERSON: Sure. MR. LEANN: Off the video record 10:42 a.m. (Recess taken) MR. LEANN: Back on the video record at 10:48 a.m. MR. ANDERSON: Off the record Mr. Adamson has identified for us a number of things he's brought responsive to the subpoena. In the interest of economy of time, they are being copied as we speak and when we do receive a copy of them, then we'll walk	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	A. Q. A.	28 continue. And I said I would like to continue and and he, as I recall, said, "Put down something why you would like to continue being a priest," so this was my ex my effort. What event or person had questioned your status as a priest in October of 2003 that prompted you to write this? The bishop would have Okay. asked me those questions. Okay. And after you sent this to the bishop, detailing what you wanted to have happen
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13		26 MR. ANDERSON: Sure. MR. LEANN: Off the video record 10:42 a.m. (Recess taken) MR. LEANN: Back on the video record at 10:48 a.m. MR. ANDERSON: Off the record Mr. Adamson has identified for us a number of things he's brought responsive to the subpoena. In the interest of economy of time, they are being copied as we speak and when we do receive a copy of them, then we'll walk through them and identify them and if	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	A. Q. A.	28 continue. And I said I would like to continue and and he, as I recall, said, "Put down something why you would like to continue being a priest," so this was my ex my effort. What event or person had questioned your status as a priest in October of 2003 that prompted you to write this? The bishop would have Okay. asked me those questions. Okay. And after you sent this to the bishop, detailing what you wanted to have happen and/or why, what happened? What action was
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14		26 MR. ANDERSON: Sure. MR. LEANN: Off the video record 10:42 a.m. (Recess taken) MR. LEANN: Back on the video record at 10:48 a.m. MR. ANDERSON: Off the record Mr. Adamson has identified for us a number of things he's brought responsive to the subpoena. In the interest of economy of time, they are being copied as we speak and when we do receive a copy of them, then we'll walk through them and identify them and if questions are necessary, we can do so. Mr.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	A. Q. A.	28 continue. And I said I would like to continue and and he, as I recall, said, "Put down something why you would like to continue being a priest," so this was my ex my effort. What event or person had questioned your status as a priest in October of 2003 that prompted you to write this? The bishop would have Okay. asked me those questions. Okay. And after you sent this to the bishop, detailing what you wanted to have happen
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15		26 MR. ANDERSON: Sure. MR. LEANN: Off the video record 10:42 a.m. (Recess taken) MR. LEANN: Back on the video record at 10:48 a.m. MR. ANDERSON: Off the record Mr. Adamson has identified for us a number of things he's brought responsive to the subpoena. In the interest of economy of time, they are being copied as we speak and when we do receive a copy of them, then we'll walk through them and identify them and if	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	A. Q. A.	28 continue. And I said I would like to continue and and he, as I recall, said, "Put down something why you would like to continue being a priest," so this was my ex my effort. What event or person had questioned your status as a priest in October of 2003 that prompted you to write this? The bishop would have Okay. asked me those questions. Okay. And after you sent this to the bishop, detailing what you wanted to have happen and/or why, what happened? What action was taken and was any change in your status made
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14		26 MR. ANDERSON: Sure. MR. LEANN: Off the video record 10:42 a.m. (Recess taken) MR. LEANN: Back on the video record at 10:48 a.m. MR. ANDERSON: Off the record Mr. Adamson has identified for us a number of things he's brought responsive to the subpoena. In the interest of economy of time, they are being copied as we speak and when we do receive a copy of them, then we'll walk through them and identify them and if questions are necessary, we can do so. Mr. Gehan has also indicated that he has an exhibit that we can deal with at that time	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	A. Q. A. Q.	28 continue. And I said I would like to continue and and he, as I recall, said, "Put down something why you would like to continue being a priest," so this was my ex my effort. What event or person had questioned your status as a priest in October of 2003 that prompted you to write this? The bishop would have Okay. asked me those questions. Okay. And after you sent this to the bishop, detailing what you wanted to have happen and/or why, what happened? What action was taken and was any change in your status made because of it?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16		26 MR. ANDERSON: Sure. MR. LEANN: Off the video record 10:42 a.m. (Recess taken) MR. LEANN: Back on the video record at 10:48 a.m. MR. ANDERSON: Off the record Mr. Adamson has identified for us a number of things he's brought responsive to the subpoena. In the interest of economy of time, they are being copied as we speak and when we do receive a copy of them, then we'll walk through them and identify them and if questions are necessary, we can do so. Mr. Gehan has also indicated that he has an	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	A. Q. Q. A.	28 continue. And I said I would like to continue and and he, as I recall, said, "Put down something why you would like to continue being a priest," so this was my ex my effort. What event or person had questioned your status as a priest in October of 2003 that prompted you to write this? The bishop would have Okay. asked me those questions. Okay. And after you sent this to the bishop, detailing what you wanted to have happen and/or why, what happened? What action was taken and was any change in your status made because of it? No change.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17		26 MR. ANDERSON: Sure. MR. LEANN: Off the video record 10:42 a.m. (Recess taken) MR. LEANN: Back on the video record at 10:48 a.m. MR. ANDERSON: Off the record Mr. Adamson has identified for us a number of things he's brought responsive to the subpoena. In the interest of economy of time, they are being copied as we speak and when we do receive a copy of them, then we'll walk through them and identify them and if questions are necessary, we can do so. Mr. Gehan has also indicated that he has an exhibit that we can deal with at that time also, so if that works	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	A. Q. Q. A.	28 continue. And I said I would like to continue and and he, as I recall, said, "Put down something why you would like to continue being a priest," so this was my ex my effort. What event or person had questioned your status as a priest in October of 2003 that prompted you to write this? The bishop would have Okay. asked me those questions. Okay. And after you sent this to the bishop, detailing what you wanted to have happen and/or why, what happened? What action was taken and was any change in your status made because of it? No change. Okay. Was there any meeting or anything that
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18		26 MR. ANDERSON: Sure. MR. LEANN: Off the video record 10:42 a.m. (Recess taken) MR. LEANN: Back on the video record at 10:48 a.m. MR. ANDERSON: Off the record Mr. Adamson has identified for us a number of things he's brought responsive to the subpoena. In the interest of economy of time, they are being copied as we speak and when we do receive a copy of them, then we'll walk through them and identify them and if questions are necessary, we can do so. Mr. Gehan has also indicated that he has an exhibit that we can deal with at that time also, so if that works MR. GEHAN: Any way you want to do	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	A. Q. Q. A.	28 continue. And I said I would like to continue and and he, as I recall, said, "Put down something why you would like to continue being a priest," so this was my ex my effort. What event or person had questioned your status as a priest in October of 2003 that prompted you to write this? The bishop would have Okay. asked me those questions. Okay. And after you sent this to the bishop, detailing what you wanted to have happen and/or why, what happened? What action was taken and was any change in your status made because of it? No change. Okay. Was there any meeting or anything that came about as a result of of the
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	Q.	26 MR. ANDERSON: Sure. MR. LEANN: Off the video record 10:42 a.m. (Recess taken) MR. LEANN: Back on the video record at 10:48 a.m. MR. ANDERSON: Off the record Mr. Adamson has identified for us a number of things he's brought responsive to the subpoena. In the interest of economy of time, they are being copied as we speak and when we do receive a copy of them, then we'll walk through them and identify them and if questions are necessary, we can do so. Mr. Gehan has also indicated that he has an exhibit that we can deal with at that time also, so if that works MR. GEHAN: Any way you want to do it.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	A. Q. Q. A.	28 continue. And I said I would like to continue and and he, as I recall, said, "Put down something why you would like to continue being a priest," so this was my ex my effort. What event or person had questioned your status as a priest in October of 2003 that prompted you to write this? The bishop would have Okay. asked me those questions. Okay. And after you sent this to the bishop, detailing what you wanted to have happen and/or why, what happened? What action was taken and was any change in your status made because of it? No change. Okay. Was there any meeting or anything that came about as a result of of the questioning of your status and your having
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	Q.	26 MR. ANDERSON: Sure. MR. LEANN: Off the video record 10:42 a.m. (Recess taken) MR. LEANN: Back on the video record at 10:48 a.m. MR. ANDERSON: Off the record Mr. Adamson has identified for us a number of things he's brought responsive to the subpoena. In the interest of economy of time, they are being copied as we speak and when we do receive a copy of them, then we'll walk through them and identify them and if questions are necessary, we can do so. Mr. Gehan has also indicated that he has an exhibit that we can deal with at that time also, so if that works MR. GEHAN: Any way you want to do it. BY MR. ANDERSON:	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	A. Q. Q. A.	28 continue. And I said I would like to continue and and he, as I recall, said, "Put down something why you would like to continue being a priest," so this was my ex my effort. What event or person had questioned your status as a priest in October of 2003 that prompted you to write this? The bishop would have Okay. asked me those questions. Okay. And after you sent this to the bishop, detailing what you wanted to have happen and/or why, what happened? What action was taken and was any change in your status made because of it? No change. Okay. Was there any meeting or anything that came about as a result of of the questioning of your status and your having prepared this exhlblt, this letter to the
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	Q.	26 MR. ANDERSON: Sure. MR. LEANN: Off the video record 10:42 a.m. (Recess taken) MR. LEANN: Back on the video record at 10:48 a.m. MR. ANDERSON: Off the record Mr. Adamson has identified for us a number of things he's brought responsive to the subpoena. In the interest of economy of time, they are being copied as we speak and when we do receive a copy of them, then we'll walk through them and identify them and if questions are necessary, we can do so. Mr. Gehan has also indicated that he has an exhibit that we can deal with at that time also, so if that works MR. GEHAN: Any way you want to do it. BY MR. ANDERSON: All right. Mr. Adamson, I'm going to refer	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	A. Q. Q. A. Q.	28 continue. And I said I would like to continue and and he, as I recall, said, "Put down something why you would like to continue being a priest," so this was my ex my effort. What event or person had questioned your status as a priest in October of 2003 that prompted you to write this? The bishop would have Okay. asked me those questions. Okay. And after you sent this to the bishop, detailing what you wanted to have happen and/or why, what happened? What action was taken and was any change in your status made because of it? No change. Okay. Was there any meeting or anything that came about as a result of of the questioning of your status and your having prepared this exhibit, this letter to the bishop?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	Q.	26 MR. ANDERSON: Sure. MR. LEANN: Off the video record 10:42 a.m. (Recess taken) MR. LEANN: Back on the video record at 10:48 a.m. MR. ANDERSON: Off the record Mr. Adamson has identified for us a number of things he's brought responsive to the subpoena. In the interest of economy of time, they are being copied as we speak and when we do receive a copy of them, then we'll walk through them and identify them and if questions are necessary, we can do so. Mr. Gehan has also indicated that he has an exhibit that we can deal with at that time also, so if that works MR. GEHAN: Any way you want to do it. BY MR. ANDERSON: All right. Mr. Adamson, I'm going to refer back for a moment, then, to some of the	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	A. Q. Q. A. Q.	28 continue. And I said I would like to continue and and he, as I recall, said, "Put down something why you would like to continue being a priest," so this was my ex my effort. What event or person had questioned your status as a priest in October of 2003 that prompted you to write this? The bishop would have Okay. asked me those questions. Okay. And after you sent this to the bishop, detailing what you wanted to have happen and/or why, what happened? What action was taken and was any change in your status made because of it? No change. Okay. Was there any meeting or anything that came about as a result of of the questioning of your status and your having prepared this exhibit, this letter to the bishop? No.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	Q.	26 MR. ANDERSON: Sure. MR. LEANN: Off the video record 10:42 a.m. (Recess taken) MR. LEANN: Back on the video record at 10:48 a.m. MR. ANDERSON: Off the record Mr. Adamson has identified for us a number of things he's brought responsive to the subpoena. In the interest of economy of time, they are being copied as we speak and when we do receive a copy of them, then we'll walk through them and identify them and if questions are necessary, we can do so. Mr. Gehan has also indicated that he has an exhibit that we can deal with at that time also, so if that works MR. GEHAN: Any way you want to do it. BY MR. ANDERSON: All right. Mr. Adamson, I'm going to refer back for a moment, then, to some of the documents that you did bring with you, and the	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 24 25	A. Q. Q. A. Q. A. Q.	28 continue. And I said I would like to continue and and he, as I recall, said, "Put down something why you would like to continue being a priest," so this was my ex my effort. What event or person had questioned your status as a priest in October of 2003 that prompted you to write this? The bishop would have Okay. asked me those questions. Okay. And after you sent this to the bishop, detailing what you wanted to have happen and/or why, what happened? What action was taken and was any change in your status made because of it? No change. Okay. Was there any meeting or anything that came about as a result of of the questioning of your status and your having prepared this exhibit, this letter to the bishop? No. Did you get a response from the bishop, I

29

		20			01
1	Q.		1		they'd have or celebrations down in the
2		him then? Did he call you, did he meet with	2		diocese for priests who would retire and
3		you, did he have somebody meet with you? What	3		things like that?
4		happened?	4	Α.	Yeah, possibly, yes.
5	Α.	Nothing, that I recall.	5	Q.	Do you keep a relationship and had you with a
6	Q.	Okay. And then what's the next thing that you	6		number of priests of the diocese?
7		do that did happen concerning your status	7	Α.	Yes.
8		after this letter was sent in 2003?	8	Q.	Who do you keep the closest relationship to
9	Α.	I continued working at the nursing home and	9		who are priests or former priests from the
10		other odd jobs and did some volunteer things	10		diocese?
11		and I continued to say private Masses.	11	Α.	Well, we buried Father Ernster last Monday and
12	Q.	Okay. When you say "private Masses," what	12		he was a confidant of mine, close friend,
13		does that mean?	13		vacation friend. Other close friends would be
14	Α.	That means me and myself alone.	14		Father Connolly and Father Egan, who are both
15	Q.	And then what was the next thing that happened	15		in nursing homes. And those would be the
16		in time at 2000 after 2003 and this letter	16		the the top of the group, I guess. I have
17		that caused your status to be discussed or	17		contact with other priests, but
18		changed with the existing bishop or diocese?	18	Q.	And the contacts you had with Bishop
19	Α.		19		Harrington, then, would be primarily before at
20	Q.		20		least the meeting in 2008 by telephone or when
21		and if you could put that before you.	21		you'd be down there for some kind of
22		(Discussion out of the hearing of	22		, celebration or ceremony, is that a fair
23		the court reporter)	23		characterization?
24		BY MR. ANDERSON:	24	Α.	I think that's true. I don't remember many
25	Q.	Do you see 100 there?	25		conversations, if any.
-			-		32
		50			JZ
1	Δ	30	1	Q.	
1	А. О.	Yes.	1	Q.	Okay. Do you remember the first time you met
2	A. Q.	Yes. Okay. 100 is dated October 9th, 2008, and	2		Okay. Do you remember the first time you met Bishop Harrington?
2		Yes. Okay. 100 is dated October 9th, 2008, and it's a letter from Bishop Harrington to you,	2	Α.	Okay. Do you remember the first time you met Bishop Harrington? No.
2 3 4	Q.	Yes. Okay. 100 is dated October 9th, 2008, and it's a letter from Bishop Harrington to you, correct?	2 3 4		Okay. Do you remember the first time you met Bishop Harrington? No. Do you know how many times you've had
2 3 4 5	Q. A.	Yes. Okay. 100 is dated October 9th, 2008, and it's a letter from Bishop Harrington to you, correct? Yes.	2 3 4 5	A. Q.	Okay. Do you remember the first time you met Bishop Harrington? No. Do you know how many times you've had face-to-face encounters or meetings with him?
2 3 4 5 6	Q. A.	Yes. Okay. 100 is dated October 9th, 2008, and it's a letter from Bishop Harrington to you, correct? Yes. And it states, "Dear Tom, I want to thank you	2 3 4 5 6	A. Q.	Okay. Do you remember the first time you met Bishop Harrington? No. Do you know how many times you've had face-to-face encounters or meetings with him? Well, no. I I know a few specifics when he
2 3 4 5 6 7	Q. A.	Yes. Okay. 100 is dated October 9th, 2008, and it's a letter from Bishop Harrington to you, correct? Yes. And it states, "Dear Tom, I want to thank you for your discernment following our recent	2 3 4 5 6 7	A. Q.	Okay. Do you remember the first time you met Bishop Harrington? No. Do you know how many times you've had face-to-face encounters or meetings with him? Well, no. I I know a few specifics when he would come to my home and I served him lunch
2 3 4 5 6 7 8	Q. A.	Yes. Okay. 100 is dated October 9th, 2008, and it's a letter from Bishop Harrington to you, correct? Yes. And it states, "Dear Tom, I want to thank you for your discernment following our recent meeting." So it appears you had had a meeting	2 3 4 5 6 7 8	A. Q. A.	Okay. Do you remember the first time you met Bishop Harrington? No. Do you know how many times you've had face-to-face encounters or meetings with him? Well, no. I I know a few specifics when he would come to my home and I served him lunch at least twice and maybe a main meal once.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	Q. A. Q.	Yes. Okay. 100 is dated October 9th, 2008, and it's a letter from Bishop Harrington to you, correct? Yes. And it states, "Dear Tom, I want to thank you for your discernment following our recent meeting." So it appears you had had a meeting with him before this letter was sent, correct?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	A. Q.	Okay. Do you remember the first time you met Bishop Harrington? No. Do you know how many times you've had face-to-face encounters or meetings with him? Well, no. I I know a few specifics when he would come to my home and I served him lunch at least twice and maybe a main meal once. Why would it be that he would visit you at
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	Q. A. Q.	Yes. Okay. 100 is dated October 9th, 2008, and it's a letter from Bishop Harrington to you, correct? Yes. And it states, "Dear Tom, I want to thank you for your discernment following our recent meeting." So it appears you had had a meeting with him before this letter was sent, correct? Yes.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	A. Q. A. Q.	Okay. Do you remember the first time you met Bishop Harrington? No. Do you know how many times you've had face-to-face encounters or meetings with him? Well, no. I I know a few specifics when he would come to my home and I served him lunch at least twice and maybe a main meal once. Why would it be that he would visit you at your home and you'd cook for him?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	Q. A. Q.	Yes. Okay. 100 is dated October 9th, 2008, and it's a letter from Bishop Harrington to you, correct? Yes. And it states, "Dear Tom, I want to thank you for your discernment following our recent meeting." So it appears you had had a meeting with him before this letter was sent, correct? Yes. What caused that meeting to have been	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	A. Q. A.	Okay. Do you remember the first time you met Bishop Harrington? No. Do you know how many times you've had face-to-face encounters or meetings with him? Well, no. I I know a few specifics when he would come to my home and I served him lunch at least twice and maybe a main meal once. Why would it be that he would visit you at your home and you'd cook for him? Because he was visiting there was another
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	Q. A. Q. A.	Yes. Okay. 100 is dated October 9th, 2008, and it's a letter from Bishop Harrington to you, correct? Yes. And it states, "Dear Tom, I want to thank you for your discernment following our recent meeting." So it appears you had had a meeting with him before this letter was sent, correct? Yes. What caused that meeting to have been convened?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	A. Q. A. Q.	Okay. Do you remember the first time you met Bishop Harrington? No. Do you know how many times you've had face-to-face encounters or meetings with him? Well, no. I I know a few specifics when he would come to my home and I served him lunch at least twice and maybe a main meal once. Why would it be that he would visit you at your home and you'd cook for him? Because he was visiting there was another priest in lived in Wisconsin that he would
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	Q. A. Q.	 Yes. Okay. 100 is dated October 9th, 2008, and it's a letter from Bishop Harrington to you, correct? Yes. And it states, "Dear Tom, I want to thank you for your discernment following our recent meeting." So it appears you had had a meeting with him before this letter was sent, correct? Yes. What caused that meeting to have been convened? He called me in and and whatever, he wanted 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	A. Q. A. Q.	Okay. Do you remember the first time you met Bishop Harrington? No. Do you know how many times you've had face-to-face encounters or meetings with him? Well, no. I I know a few specifics when he would come to my home and I served him lunch at least twice and maybe a main meal once. Why would it be that he would visit you at your home and you'd cook for him? Because he was visiting there was another priest in lived in Wisconsin that he would also visit and he would call and just kind of
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	Q. A. Q. A. Q.	 Yes. Okay. 100 is dated October 9th, 2008, and it's a letter from Bishop Harrington to you, correct? Yes. And it states, "Dear Tom, I want to thank you for your discernment following our recent meeting." So it appears you had had a meeting with him before this letter was sent, correct? Yes. What caused that meeting to have been convened? He called me in and and whatever, he wanted to see me and I went to the to his office. 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	A. Q. A. Q.	Okay. Do you remember the first time you met Bishop Harrington? No. Do you know how many times you've had face-to-face encounters or meetings with him? Well, no. I I know a few specifics when he would come to my home and I served him lunch at least twice and maybe a main meal once. Why would it be that he would visit you at your home and you'd cook for him? Because he was visiting there was another priest in lived in Wisconsin that he would also visit and he would call and just kind of almost a a friendly visit to say to stop
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	Q. A. Q. A.	 Yes. Okay. 100 is dated October 9th, 2008, and it's a letter from Bishop Harrington to you, correct? Yes. And it states, "Dear Tom, I want to thank you for your discernment following our recent meeting." So it appears you had had a meeting with him before this letter was sent, correct? Yes. What caused that meeting to have been convened? He called me in and and whatever, he wanted to see me and I went to the to his office. Between the letter we marked Exhibit 99 and 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	A. Q. A. Q.	Okay. Do you remember the first time you met Bishop Harrington? No. Do you know how many times you've had face-to-face encounters or meetings with him? Well, no. I I know a few specifics when he would come to my home and I served him lunch at least twice and maybe a main meal once. Why would it be that he would visit you at your home and you'd cook for him? Because he was visiting there was another priest in lived in Wisconsin that he would also visit and he would call and just kind of almost a a friendly visit to say to stop and see me.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	Q. A. Q. A. Q.	 Yes. Okay. 100 is dated October 9th, 2008, and it's a letter from Bishop Harrington to you, correct? Yes. And it states, "Dear Tom, I want to thank you for your discernment following our recent meeting." So it appears you had had a meeting with him before this letter was sent, correct? Yes. What caused that meeting to have been convened? He called me in and and whatever, he wanted to see me and I went to the to his office. Between the letter we marked Exhibit 99 and this meeting where he called you in, had you 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	A. Q. A. Q.	Okay. Do you remember the first time you met Bishop Harrington? No. Do you know how many times you've had face-to-face encounters or meetings with him? Well, no. I I know a few specifics when he would come to my home and I served him lunch at least twice and maybe a main meal once. Why would it be that he would visit you at your home and you'd cook for him? Because he was visiting there was another priest in lived in Wisconsin that he would also visit and he would call and just kind of almost a a friendly visit to say to stop and see me. Okay. And at that time you were still a
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	Q. A. Q. A. Q.	 Yes. Okay. 100 is dated October 9th, 2008, and it's a letter from Bishop Harrington to you, correct? Yes. And it states, "Dear Tom, I want to thank you for your discernment following our recent meeting." So it appears you had had a meeting with him before this letter was sent, correct? Yes. What caused that meeting to have been convened? He called me in and and whatever, he wanted to see me and I went to the to his office. Between the letter we marked Exhibit 99 and this meeting where he called you in, had you had regular communications or any meetings or 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	A. Q. A. Q.	Okay. Do you remember the first time you met Bishop Harrington? No. Do you know how many times you've had face-to-face encounters or meetings with him? Well, no. I I know a few specifics when he would come to my home and I served him lunch at least twice and maybe a main meal once. Why would it be that he would visit you at your home and you'd cook for him? Because he was visiting there was another priest in lived in Wisconsin that he would also visit and he would call and just kind of almost a a friendly visit to say to stop and see me. Okay. And at that time you were still a priest of the diocese and so he'd visit you
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	Q. A. Q. A. Q.	 Yes. Okay. 100 is dated October 9th, 2008, and it's a letter from Bishop Harrington to you, correct? Yes. And it states, "Dear Tom, I want to thank you for your discernment following our recent meeting." So it appears you had had a meeting with him before this letter was sent, correct? Yes. What caused that meeting to have been convened? He called me in and and whatever, he wanted to see me and I went to the to his office. Between the letter we marked Exhibit 99 and this meeting where he called you in, had you had regular communications or any meetings or correspondence with the bishop in those six 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	A. Q. A. Q.	Okay. Do you remember the first time you met Bishop Harrington? No. Do you know how many times you've had face-to-face encounters or meetings with him? Well, no. I I know a few specifics when he would come to my home and I served him lunch at least twice and maybe a main meal once. Why would it be that he would visit you at your home and you'd cook for him? Because he was visiting there was another priest in lived in Wisconsin that he would also visit and he would call and just kind of almost a a friendly visit to say to stop and see me. Okay. And at that time you were still a priest of the diocese and so he'd visit you and another priest that lived in your area,
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	Q. A. Q. A. Q.	 Yes. Okay. 100 is dated October 9th, 2008, and it's a letter from Bishop Harrington to you, correct? Yes. And it states, "Dear Tom, I want to thank you for your discernment following our recent meeting." So it appears you had had a meeting with him before this letter was sent, correct? Yes. What caused that meeting to have been convened? He called me in and and whatever, he wanted to see me and I went to the to his office. Between the letter we marked Exhibit 99 and this meeting where he called you in, had you had regular communications or any meetings or correspondence with the bishop in those six years preceding this letter? 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	A. Q. A. A. Q.	Okay. Do you remember the first time you met Bishop Harrington? No. Do you know how many times you've had face-to-face encounters or meetings with him? Well, no. I I know a few specifics when he would come to my home and I served him lunch at least twice and maybe a main meal once. Why would it be that he would visit you at your home and you'd cook for him? Because he was visiting there was another priest in lived in Wisconsin that he would also visit and he would call and just kind of almost a a friendly visit to say to stop and see me. Okay. And at that time you were still a priest of the diocese and so he'd visit you and another priest that lived in your area, right?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	Q. A. Q. A. Q.	 Yes. Okay. 100 is dated October 9th, 2008, and it's a letter from Bishop Harrington to you, correct? Yes. And it states, "Dear Tom, I want to thank you for your discernment following our recent meeting." So it appears you had had a meeting with him before this letter was sent, correct? Yes. What caused that meeting to have been convened? He called me in and and whatever, he wanted to see me and I went to the to his office. Between the letter we marked Exhibit 99 and this meeting where he called you in, had you had regular communications or any meetings or correspondence with the bishop in those six years preceding this letter? Not that I have not that I have in my 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	A. Q. A. Q. Q.	Okay. Do you remember the first time you met Bishop Harrington? No. Do you know how many times you've had face-to-face encounters or meetings with him? Well, no. I I know a few specifics when he would come to my home and I served him lunch at least twice and maybe a main meal once. Why would it be that he would visit you at your home and you'd cook for him? Because he was visiting there was another priest in lived in Wisconsin that he would also visit and he would call and just kind of almost a a friendly visit to say to stop and see me. Okay. And at that time you were still a priest of the diocese and so he'd visit you and another priest that lived in your area, right? Yes.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	Q. A. Q. A. Q.	 Yes. Okay. 100 is dated October 9th, 2008, and it's a letter from Bishop Harrington to you, correct? Yes. And it states, "Dear Tom, I want to thank you for your discernment following our recent meeting." So it appears you had had a meeting with him before this letter was sent, correct? Yes. What caused that meeting to have been convened? He called me in and and whatever, he wanted to see me and I went to the to his office. Between the letter we marked Exhibit 99 and this meeting where he called you in, had you had regular communications or any meetings or correspondence with the bishop in those six years preceding this letter? Not that I have not that I have in my 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	A. Q. A. A. Q.	Okay. Do you remember the first time you met Bishop Harrington? No. Do you know how many times you've had face-to-face encounters or meetings with him? Well, no. I I know a few specifics when he would come to my home and I served him lunch at least twice and maybe a main meal once. Why would it be that he would visit you at your home and you'd cook for him? Because he was visiting there was another priest in lived in Wisconsin that he would also visit and he would call and just kind of almost a a friendly visit to say to stop and see me. Okay. And at that time you were still a priest of the diocese and so he'd visit you and another priest that lived in your area, right? Yes. Referring back to Exhibit 100, then, what
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	Q. A. Q. A. Q.	 Yes. Okay. 100 is dated October 9th, 2008, and it's a letter from Bishop Harrington to you, correct? Yes. And it states, "Dear Tom, I want to thank you for your discernment following our recent meeting." So it appears you had had a meeting with him before this letter was sent, correct? Yes. What caused that meeting to have been convened? He called me in and and whatever, he wanted to see me and I went to the to his office. Between the letter we marked Exhibit 99 and this meeting where he called you in, had you had regular communications or any meetings or correspondence with the bishop in those six years preceding this letter? Not that I have not that I have in my possession or not that I recall. We were in contact, I don't know, from I would go to 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	A. Q. A. Q. Q.	Okay. Do you remember the first time you met Bishop Harrington? No. Do you know how many times you've had face-to-face encounters or meetings with him? Well, no. I I know a few specifics when he would come to my home and I served him lunch at least twice and maybe a main meal once. Why would it be that he would visit you at your home and you'd cook for him? Because he was visiting there was another priest in lived in Wisconsin that he would also visit and he would call and just kind of almost a a friendly visit to say to stop and see me. Okay. And at that time you were still a priest of the diocese and so he'd visit you and another priest that lived in your area, right? Yes. Referring back to Exhibit 100, then, what caused the bishop to have met with you that is
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	Q. A. Q. A. Q.	Yes. Okay. 100 is dated October 9th, 2008, and it's a letter from Bishop Harrington to you, correct? Yes. And it states, "Dear Tom, I want to thank you for your discernment following our recent meeting." So it appears you had had a meeting with him before this letter was sent, correct? Yes. What caused that meeting to have been convened? He called me in and and whatever, he wanted to see me and I went to the to his office. Between the letter we marked Exhibit 99 and this meeting where he called you in, had you had regular communications or any meetings or correspondence with the bishop in those six years preceding this letter? Not that I have not that I have in my possession or not that I recall. We were in contact, I don't know, from I would go to some diocesan things, but I I don't have	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	A. Q. A. Q. Q.	Okay. Do you remember the first time you met Bishop Harrington? No. Do you know how many times you've had face-to-face encounters or meetings with him? Well, no. I I know a few specifics when he would come to my home and I served him lunch at least twice and maybe a main meal once. Why would it be that he would visit you at your home and you'd cook for him? Because he was visiting there was another priest in lived in Wisconsin that he would also visit and he would call and just kind of almost a a friendly visit to say to stop and see me. Okay. And at that time you were still a priest of the diocese and so he'd visit you and another priest that lived in your area, right? Yes. Referring back to Exhibit 100, then, what caused the bishop to have met with you that is now being referred to in this letter of
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	Q. A. Q. A. Q.	 Yes. Okay. 100 is dated October 9th, 2008, and it's a letter from Bishop Harrington to you, correct? Yes. And it states, "Dear Tom, I want to thank you for your discernment following our recent meeting." So it appears you had had a meeting with him before this letter was sent, correct? Yes. What caused that meeting to have been convened? He called me in and and whatever, he wanted to see me and I went to the to his office. Between the letter we marked Exhibit 99 and this meeting where he called you in, had you had regular communications or any meetings or correspondence with the bishop in those six years preceding this letter? Not that I have not that I have in my possession or not that I recall. We were in contact, I don't know, from I would go to 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	A. Q. A. Q. Q.	Okay. Do you remember the first time you met Bishop Harrington? No. Do you know how many times you've had face-to-face encounters or meetings with him? Well, no. I I know a few specifics when he would come to my home and I served him lunch at least twice and maybe a main meal once. Why would it be that he would visit you at your home and you'd cook for him? Because he was visiting there was another priest in lived in Wisconsin that he would also visit and he would call and just kind of almost a a friendly visit to say to stop and see me. Okay. And at that time you were still a priest of the diocese and so he'd visit you and another priest that lived in your area, right? Yes. Referring back to Exhibit 100, then, what caused the bishop to have met with you that is

31

22

		33			35
1	Q.	And did he call you by phone and say, "I wanna	1		Thompson was director of of abuse, I guess
2		meet with you, Tom"?	2		is the title, or there was a committee that
3	Α.	Probably.	3		dealt with sexual abuse and she was there for
4	Q.	Okay. And what was the purpose of the meeting	4		that meeting.
5		as he represented it to you to be?	5	Q.	And was that meeting after or before I had
6	Α.	To initiate this laicization.	6		visited with you at your place in Eau Claire?
7	Q.	Okay. And when he called to initiate, have a	7	Α.	After, I think.
8		meeting to initiate laicization, did that come	8	Q.	And these folks that accompanied the bishop
9		as a surprise to you?	9		and you said shared what was going on, did
10	Α.	Yes.	10		they discuss with you what did they share
11	Q.	Did you feel your status as a priest was	11		about what was going on?
12		secure, that you'd be able to continue as a	12	Α.	They shared it was wise for me and healthy,
13		priest till your demise?	13		prudent to seek laicization.
14	Α.	Yes.	14	Q.	Why did they what did they express about
15	Q.	Who had led you to believe that would be so?	15		why that was healthy for you to do that?
16	Α.	The bishop.	16	Α.	I'd be at peace.
17	Q.	Okay. And did he, then, tell you why there	17	Q.	Did you agree with that?
18		was a change or a decision to make a change in	18	Α.	I was at peace in some ways.
19		your status?	19	Q.	So you felt it wasn't necessary for you to be
20	Α.	I tried to get that out of him. Only response	20		laicized to be at peace?
21		I ever received was, "It's time."	21	Α.	That's right.
22	Q.	And so you pressed him on that. What did he	22	Q.	So did you challenge their assertion that it
23		tell you? How did he respond to that?	23		was for your benefit?
24	Α.	"It's time."	24	Α.	Yes, I think as best I could.
25	Q.	Okay. He gave you no context for why he	25	Q.	Did you did they tell you or suggest to you
		34			36
1		thought it was time?	1		that while it was for your peace, when you
2	Α.	I don't have any idea what's going on in his	2		said you didn't you were already at peace,
3		life or what pressures he's having from a	3		that they thought there might be potential
4		bishops or what do you call it, the Dallas	4		publicity and/or it may look bad if you were
5		charter, those kinds of the things, I don't	5		allowed to continue in the priesthood?
6		have any insight into that.	6	Α.	That was not discussed, I don't think.
7	Q.	Okay. Did he give you any sign or signal or	7	Q.	Was there an undertone of that as
8		indication that there was some pressure from	8	Α.	I don't think so.
9		other priests of the diocese, outside	9	Q.	Okay. There had been some publicity that
10		pressure, media attention or potential legal	10		immediately followed my visit to your place
11		exposure that caused this to be this	11	_	and some media attention around that, correct?
12		decision to be made at this time?	12	Α.	That would have been two years previous to
13	Α.	He didn't give any of that.	13		this, would it not?
14	Q.	Okay. So how long was your meeting with him	14	Q.	What do you recall?
15		that predated this letter?	15	Α.	Well, that's what I recall.
16	Α.	Length-wise?	16	Q.	Okay.
17	Q.	Yes.	17	Α.	I think that between you coming to see me
18	Α.	Maybe an hour.	18		and and the bishop talking to me was a
19	Q.	And tell us what was discussed.	19	-	two-year gap, although that's
20	Α.	Well, there were other he asked other	20	Q.	Okay. So there were at least two other
21		mente there to show in what was going on and	21		clerics, officials of the diocese with Bishop
		people there to share in what was going on and			
22		and I don't know what their titles was.	22		Harrington at the meeting
22 23 24				A. Q.	Harrington at the meeting Yes. at your place?

35

ou at your place in Eau Claire? k. ks that accompanied the bishop shared what was going on, did with you -- what did they share as going on? it was wise for me and healthy, eek laicization. -- what did they express about healthy for you to do that? ace. with that? ce in some ways. wasn't necessary for you to be at peace? allenge their assertion that it benefit? as best I could. they tell you or suggest to you 36 vas for your peace, when you 't -- you were already at peace, ught there might be potential or it may look bad if you were ntinue in the priesthood? t discussed, I don't think. undertone of that as --(SO. had been some publicity that followed my visit to your place dia attention around that, correct? have been two years previous to it not? recall? what I recall. -- between you coming to see me he bishop talking to me was a p, although that's -ere were at least two other Is of the diocese with Bishop the meeting -have been vice chancellor, had some title, I Q. -- at your place? 24 can't tell you his name right now, and P.J. A. At his office. 25 05/30/2014 11:28:47 AM Page 33 to 36 of 242

25

			r		
	~	37	1	0	39 So if I'm hearing you correctly, if there was
1	Q.	At his office, okay.	2	Q.	an individual complaint by an individual name,
2	A.	(Nods head). And so they asked you to come to his office in	3		there may be a discussion of that only,
3	Q.		4		correct?
4	٨	Winona? Yes.	5	Α.	Yes.
5	A.	And were any notes or recording made of that	6	Q.	Was the meeting that you're referring to and
6	Q.	meeting, as far as you know, by them or you?	7	· · ·	referenced in this letter in 2008, did it end
	٨		8		on a cordial or hostile note? How did it end?
8	A.	Nothing in front of me. And what else was said at that meeting, either	9		MR. GEHAN: Counsel, what exhibit
9	Q.	by you or by any of them to you?	10		are you talking about?
10	٨	The only thing I recall is that they were	11		BY MR. ANDERSON:
11	Α.	supporting his notion that it was time for me	12	Q.	The meeting that preceded the Exhibit 100 in
12		to seek laicization. They were kind of	13		2008, the meeting with Bishop Harrington.
13		support people for his arguments.	14	Δ	How did it end, is that the question?
14	~		15	Q.	Yeah, how did it come to an end?
15	Q.	And you were pushing against that some, were	16		Well, it it wasn't hostile.
16		you not?	17		Okay.
17	A.	Yes.	18	α. Α.	
18	Q.	And the reasons you were giving the reasons	19	~ ·	P.J. Thompson for with just her for a bit.
19		they were giving is, it's time, but nothing	20	Q.	
20		more specific than that?	20	Q. A.	That was that she was supporting me and, you
21	A.	Well, I made mistakes, but I liked priesthood.	22	Α.	know, saying, "Do the best you can," that's
22	Q.	Okay. Is that what you told them, you had	22		all I recall.
23		made mistakes, but you wanted to stay in the	23	0	Okay. And she was she considered the
24		priesthood because you liked it?	24	ω.	victims' assistance minister or what was her
25	Α.		25		
U					
		38	1		
1	0	priesthood was ongoing to now.	1	Δ	job, do you know?
2	Q.	priesthood was ongoing to now. At that time and in that meeting with the	2	A.	job, do you know? The victims' assistant?
	Q.	priesthood was ongoing to now. At that time and in that meeting with the bishop and some of the other officials you've	2 3	Q.	job, do you know? The victims' assistant? Well, what was her job?
2 3 4	Q.	priesthood was ongoing to now. At that time and in that meeting with the bishop and some of the other officials you've identified, did Bishop Harrington ask you any	2 3 4	Q.	job, do you know? The victims' assistant? Well, what was her job? Her job, she was she was chairman of the
2 3 4 5	Q.	priesthood was ongoing to now. At that time and in that meeting with the bishop and some of the other officials you've identified, did Bishop Harrington ask you any details about the names or numbers of kids who	2 3 4 5	Q. A.	job, do you know? The victims' assistant? Well, what was her job? Her job, she was she was chairman of the sex abuse group for the Diocese of Winona.
2 3 4 5 6		priesthood was ongoing to now. At that time and in that meeting with the bishop and some of the other officials you've identified, did Bishop Harrington ask you any details about the names or numbers of kids who you had abused while a priest?	2 3 4 5 6	Q. A. Q.	job, do you know? The victims' assistant? Well, what was her job? Her job, she was she was chairman of the sex abuse group for the Diocese of Winona. Okay.
2 3 4 5 6 7	Α.	priesthood was ongoing to now. At that time and in that meeting with the bishop and some of the other officials you've identified, did Bishop Harrington ask you any details about the names or numbers of kids who you had abused while a priest? No.	2 3 4 5 6 7	Q. A.	job, do you know? The victims' assistant? Well, what was her job? Her job, she was she was chairman of the sex abuse group for the Diocese of Winona. Okay. She was I think she was entitled chancellor
2 3 4 5 6 7 8		 priesthood was ongoing to now. At that time and in that meeting with the bishop and some of the other officials you've identified, did Bishop Harrington ask you any details about the names or numbers of kids who you had abused while a priest? No. Before that time, had any bishop of the 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8	Q. A. Q. A.	job, do you know? The victims' assistant? Well, what was her job? Her job, she was she was chairman of the sex abuse group for the Diocese of Winona. Okay. She was I think she was entitled chancellor at that time of the diocese.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	Α.	 priesthood was ongoing to now. At that time and in that meeting with the bishop and some of the other officials you've identified, did Bishop Harrington ask you any details about the names or numbers of kids who you had abused while a priest? No. Before that time, had any bishop of the Diocese of Winona, Vlazny, Watters or 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	Q. A. Q.	job, do you know? The victims' assistant? Well, what was her job? Her job, she was she was chairman of the sex abuse group for the Diocese of Winona. Okay. She was I think she was entitled chancellor at that time of the diocese. All right. How did how was she supporting
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	Α.	 priesthood was ongoing to now. At that time and in that meeting with the bishop and some of the other officials you've identified, did Bishop Harrington ask you any details about the names or numbers of kids who you had abused while a priest? No. Before that time, had any bishop of the Diocese of Winona, Vlazny, Watters or Fitzgerald or any other bishop of the Diocese 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	Q. A. Q. A.	job, do you know? The victims' assistant? Well, what was her job? Her job, she was she was chairman of the sex abuse group for the Diocese of Winona. Okay. She was I think she was entitled chancellor at that time of the diocese. All right. How did how was she supporting you? What did she say that led you to
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	Α.	 priesthood was ongoing to now. At that time and in that meeting with the bishop and some of the other officials you've identified, did Bishop Harrington ask you any details about the names or numbers of kids who you had abused while a priest? No. Before that time, had any bishop of the Diocese of Winona, Vlazny, Watters or Fitzgerald or any other bishop of the Diocese of Winona, ever asked you to identify for him 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	Q. A. Q. A. Q.	<pre>job, do you know? The victims' assistant? Well, what was her job? Her job, she was she was chairman of the sex abuse group for the Diocese of Winona. Okay. She was I think she was entitled chancellor at that time of the diocese. All right. How did how was she supporting you? What did she say that led you to describe her as supporting you?</pre>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	Α.	 priesthood was ongoing to now. At that time and in that meeting with the bishop and some of the other officials you've identified, did Bishop Harrington ask you any details about the names or numbers of kids who you had abused while a priest? No. Before that time, had any bishop of the Diocese of Winona, Vlazny, Watters or Fitzgerald or any other bishop of the Diocese of Winona, ever asked you to identify for him the names or numbers of kids who you had 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	Q. A. Q. A.	 job, do you know? The victims' assistant? Well, what was her job? Her job, she was she was chairman of the sex abuse group for the Diocese of Winona. Okay. She was I think she was entitled chancellor at that time of the diocese. All right. How did how was she supporting you? What did she say that led you to describe her as supporting you? Well, I had met with her and had contact with
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	A. Q.	 priesthood was ongoing to now. At that time and in that meeting with the bishop and some of the other officials you've identified, did Bishop Harrington ask you any details about the names or numbers of kids who you had abused while a priest? No. Before that time, had any bishop of the Diocese of Winona, Vlazny, Watters or Fitzgerald or any other bishop of the Diocese of Winona, ever asked you to identify for him the names or numbers of kids who you had abused while you were a priest? 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	Q. A. Q. A. Q.	job, do you know? The victims' assistant? Well, what was her job? Her job, she was she was chairman of the sex abuse group for the Diocese of Winona. Okay. She was I think she was entitled chancellor at that time of the diocese. All right. How did how was she supporting you? What did she say that led you to describe her as supporting you? Well, I had met with her and had contact with her for over the years and that's the kind
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	Α.	 priesthood was ongoing to now. At that time and in that meeting with the bishop and some of the other officials you've identified, did Bishop Harrington ask you any details about the names or numbers of kids who you had abused while a priest? No. Before that time, had any bishop of the Diocese of Winona, Vlazny, Watters or Fitzgerald or any other bishop of the Diocese of Winona, ever asked you to identify for him the names or numbers of kids who you had abused while you were a priest? There would be meetings of specific cases, but 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	Q. A. Q. A. Q.	job, do you know? The victims' assistant? Well, what was her job? Her job, she was she was chairman of the sex abuse group for the Diocese of Winona. Okay. She was I think she was entitled chancellor at that time of the diocese. All right. How did how was she supporting you? What did she say that led you to describe her as supporting you? Well, I had met with her and had contact with her for over the years and that's the kind of a person she was. She was considerate and
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	A. Q.	 priesthood was ongoing to now. At that time and in that meeting with the bishop and some of the other officials you've identified, did Bishop Harrington ask you any details about the names or numbers of kids who you had abused while a priest? No. Before that time, had any bishop of the Diocese of Winona, Vlazny, Watters or Fitzgerald or any other bishop of the Diocese of Winona, ever asked you to identify for him the names or numbers of kids who you had abused while you were a priest? There would be meetings of specific cases, but there were I was never asked to list names. 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	Q. A. Q. A. Q. A.	job, do you know? The victims' assistant? Well, what was her job? Her job, she was she was chairman of the sex abuse group for the Diocese of Winona. Okay. She was I think she was entitled chancellor at that time of the diocese. All right. How did how was she supporting you? What did she say that led you to describe her as supporting you? Well, I had met with her and had contact with her for over the years and that's the kind of a person she was. She was considerate and supportive.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	A. Q.	 priesthood was ongoing to now. At that time and in that meeting with the bishop and some of the other officials you've identified, did Bishop Harrington ask you any details about the names or numbers of kids who you had abused while a priest? No. Before that time, had any bishop of the Diocese of Winona, Vlazny, Watters or Fitzgerald or any other bishop of the Diocese of Winona, ever asked you to identify for him the names or numbers of kids who you had abused while you were a priest? There would be meetings of specific cases, but there were I was never asked to list names. 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	Q. A. Q. A. Q. A.	job, do you know? The victims' assistant? Well, what was her job? Her job, she was she was chairman of the sex abuse group for the Diocese of Winona. Okay. She was I think she was entitled chancellor at that time of the diocese. All right. How did how was she supporting you? What did she say that led you to describe her as supporting you? Well, I had met with her and had contact with her for over the years and that's the kind of a person she was. She was considerate and
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	A. Q.	 priesthood was ongoing to now. At that time and in that meeting with the bishop and some of the other officials you've identified, did Bishop Harrington ask you any details about the names or numbers of kids who you had abused while a priest? No. Before that time, had any bishop of the Diocese of Winona, Vlazny, Watters or Fitzgerald or any other bishop of the Diocese of Winona, ever asked you to identify for him the names or numbers of kids who you had abused while you were a priest? There would be meetings of specific cases, but there were I was never asked to list names. Had any official, apart from the meetings that you described specific to certain instances, 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	Q. A. Q. A. Q. A.	 job, do you know? The victims' assistant? Well, what was her job? Her job, she was she was chairman of the sex abuse group for the Diocese of Winona. Okay. She was I think she was entitled chancellor at that time of the diocese. All right. How did how was she supporting you? What did she say that led you to describe her as supporting you? Well, I had met with her and had contact with her for over the years and that's the kind of a person she was. She was considerate and supportive. At the meeting, did you agree to voluntarily
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	A. Q.	 priesthood was ongoing to now. At that time and in that meeting with the bishop and some of the other officials you've identified, did Bishop Harrington ask you any details about the names or numbers of kids who you had abused while a priest? No. Before that time, had any bishop of the Diocese of Winona, Vlazny, Watters or Fitzgerald or any other bishop of the Diocese of Winona, ever asked you to identify for him the names or numbers of kids who you had abused while you were a priest? There would be meetings of specific cases, but there were I was never asked to list names. Had any official, apart from the meetings that you described specific to certain instances, any official of the Diocese of Winona or the 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q.	job, do you know? The victims' assistant? Well, what was her job? Her job, she was she was chairman of the sex abuse group for the Diocese of Winona. Okay. She was I think she was entitled chancellor at that time of the diocese. All right. How did how was she supporting you? What did she say that led you to describe her as supporting you? Well, I had met with her and had contact with her for over the years and that's the kind of a person she was. She was considerate and supportive. At the meeting, did you agree to voluntarily submit to laicization? No.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	A. Q.	 priesthood was ongoing to now. At that time and in that meeting with the bishop and some of the other officials you've identified, did Bishop Harrington ask you any details about the names or numbers of kids who you had abused while a priest? No. Before that time, had any bishop of the Diocese of Winona, Vlazny, Watters or Fitzgerald or any other bishop of the Diocese of Winona, ever asked you to identify for him the names or numbers of kids who you had abused while you were a priest? There would be meetings of specific cases, but there were I was never asked to list names. Had any official, apart from the meetings that you described specific to certain instances, any official of the Diocese of Winona or the Archdiocese of St. Paul and Minneapolis ever 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. A.	job, do you know? The victims' assistant? Well, what was her job? Her job, she was she was chairman of the sex abuse group for the Diocese of Winona. Okay. She was I think she was entitled chancellor at that time of the diocese. All right. How did how was she supporting you? What did she say that led you to describe her as supporting you? Well, I had met with her and had contact with her for over the years and that's the kind of a person she was. She was considerate and supportive. At the meeting, did you agree to voluntarily submit to laicization? No.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	A. Q.	 priesthood was ongoing to now. At that time and in that meeting with the bishop and some of the other officials you've identified, did Bishop Harrington ask you any details about the names or numbers of kids who you had abused while a priest? No. Before that time, had any bishop of the Diocese of Winona, Vlazny, Watters or Fitzgerald or any other bishop of the Diocese of Winona, ever asked you to identify for him the names or numbers of kids who you had abused while you were a priest? There would be meetings of specific cases, but there were I was never asked to list names. Had any official, apart from the meetings that you described specific to certain instances, any official of the Diocese of Winona or the Archdiocese of St. Paul and Minneapolis ever ask you specifically to identify for them the 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. A.	 job, do you know? The victims' assistant? Well, what was her job? Her job, she was she was chairman of the sex abuse group for the Diocese of Winona. Okay. She was I think she was entitled chancellor at that time of the diocese. All right. How did how was she supporting you? What did she say that led you to describe her as supporting you? Well, I had met with her and had contact with her for over the years and that's the kind of a person she was. She was considerate and supportive. At the meeting, did you agree to voluntarily submit to laicization? No. Okay. Looking at Exhibit 100, it he writes, "I want to thank you for your
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	A. Q.	 priesthood was ongoing to now. At that time and in that meeting with the bishop and some of the other officials you've identified, did Bishop Harrington ask you any details about the names or numbers of kids who you had abused while a priest? No. Before that time, had any bishop of the Diocese of Winona, Vlazny, Watters or Fitzgerald or any other bishop of the Diocese of Winona, ever asked you to identify for him the names or numbers of kids who you had abused while you were a priest? There would be meetings of specific cases, but there were I was never asked to list names. Had any official, apart from the meetings that you described specific to certain instances, any official of the Diocese of Winona or the Archdiocese of St. Paul and Minneapolis ever ask you specifically to identify for them the names or identities of any of the kids that 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. A.	 job, do you know? The victims' assistant? Well, what was her job? Her job, she was she was chairman of the sex abuse group for the Diocese of Winona. Okay. She was I think she was entitled chancellor at that time of the diocese. All right. How did how was she supporting you? What did she say that led you to describe her as supporting you? Well, I had met with her and had contact with her for over the years and that's the kind of a person she was. She was considerate and supportive. At the meeting, did you agree to voluntarily submit to laicization? No. Okay. Looking at Exhibit 100, it he
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	A. Q.	priesthood was ongoing to now. At that time and in that meeting with the bishop and some of the other officials you've identified, did Bishop Harrington ask you any details about the names or numbers of kids who you had abused while a priest? No. Before that time, had any bishop of the Diocese of Winona, Vlazny, Watters or Fitzgerald or any other bishop of the Diocese of Winona, ever asked you to identify for him the names or numbers of kids who you had abused while you were a priest? There would be meetings of specific cases, but there were I was never asked to list names. Had any official, apart from the meetings that you described specific to certain instances, any official of the Diocese of Winona or the Archdiocese of St. Paul and Minneapolis ever ask you specifically to identify for them the names or identities of any of the kids that you had abused while working as a priest in	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. A.	 job, do you know? The victims' assistant? Well, what was her job? Her job, she was she was chairman of the sex abuse group for the Diocese of Winona. Okay. She was I think she was entitled chancellor at that time of the diocese. All right. How did how was she supporting you? What did she say that led you to describe her as supporting you? Well, I had met with her and had contact with her for over the years and that's the kind of a person she was. She was considerate and supportive. At the meeting, did you agree to voluntarily submit to laicization? No. Okay. Looking at Exhibit 100, it he writes, "I want to thank you for your discernment following our recent meeting." As
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	A. Q.	 priesthood was ongoing to now. At that time and in that meeting with the bishop and some of the other officials you've identified, did Bishop Harrington ask you any details about the names or numbers of kids who you had abused while a priest? No. Before that time, had any bishop of the Diocese of Winona, Vlazny, Watters or Fitzgerald or any other bishop of the Diocese of Winona, ever asked you to identify for him the names or numbers of kids who you had abused while you were a priest? There would be meetings of specific cases, but there were I was never asked to list names. Had any official, apart from the meetings that you described specific to certain instances, any official of the Diocese of Winona or the Archdiocese of St. Paul and Minneapolis ever ask you specifically to identify for them the names or identities of any of the kids that you had abused while working as a priest in the Diocese of Winona or the Archdiocese of Winona or the Archdiocese of St. Paul and Priest Pri	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. A.	 job, do you know? The victims' assistant? Well, what was her job? Her job, she was she was chairman of the sex abuse group for the Diocese of Winona. Okay. She was I think she was entitled chancellor at that time of the diocese. All right. How did how was she supporting you? What did she say that led you to describe her as supporting you? Well, I had met with her and had contact with her for over the years and that's the kind of a person she was. She was considerate and supportive. At the meeting, did you agree to voluntarily submit to laicization? No. Okay. Looking at Exhibit 100, it he writes, "I want to thank you for your discernment following our recent meeting." As you read discernment, what does discern
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	A. Q.	priesthood was ongoing to now. At that time and in that meeting with the bishop and some of the other officials you've identified, did Bishop Harrington ask you any details about the names or numbers of kids who you had abused while a priest? No. Before that time, had any bishop of the Diocese of Winona, Vlazny, Watters or Fitzgerald or any other bishop of the Diocese of Winona, ever asked you to identify for him the names or numbers of kids who you had abused while you were a priest? There would be meetings of specific cases, but there were I was never asked to list names. Had any official, apart from the meetings that you described specific to certain instances, any official of the Diocese of Winona or the Archdiocese of St. Paul and Minneapolis ever ask you specifically to identify for them the names or identities of any of the kids that you had abused while working as a priest in	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. A.	 job, do you know? The victims' assistant? Well, what was her job? Her job, she was she was chairman of the sex abuse group for the Diocese of Winona. Okay. She was I think she was entitled chancellor at that time of the diocese. All right. How did how was she supporting you? What did she say that led you to describe her as supporting you? Well, I had met with her and had contact with her for over the years and that's the kind of a person she was. She was considerate and supportive. At the meeting, did you agree to voluntarily submit to laicization? No. Okay. Looking at Exhibit 100, it he writes, "I want to thank you for your discernment following our recent meeting." As you read discernment, what does discern what does discernment refer to here, do you

r—		44			43
		41		0	43 Before that apology, had you apologized to
1	~	suggested about seeking voluntary laicization.	1	ч.	that bishop or any other for your having done
2	Q.	Okay.	2		harm in parishes?
3	_	And that I had agreed to it.	3		
4	Q.	Okay. So sometime after the meeting, you		A.	
5		communicated to him that, "I will agree to	5	ц.	It goes on to state, "and the written letter
6		your request"?	6		of request for laicization have been received." I don't see the written letter of
7	_	True, yes.	7		
8	Q.	And you communicated that to him by telephone	8	•	request for laicization. Do you I looked for that and could not find it.
9		or in person?	9	A.	
10	Α.	Telephone.	10	-	Okay. What did it say? It was a form thing that they handed to me and
11	Q.	And then you received this letter?	11	Α.	I read it over and when I made decided that
12	Α.	Yes.	12		
13	Q.	And did you get any what made you after	13	0	was what I was gonna do, I signed it.
14		first resisting removal, discern or decide to	14	Q.	
15		change your mind and not resist it and agree	15	Α.	I had no input in the terminology of the
16		to it? What motivated you?	16	~	letter.
17	А.	There was an option thing there, it was an	17	Q.	Okay. And I read this letter to mean that
18	-	either/or.	18		you'd already signed that form, sent it back
19	Q.	Okay. And give me the either/or option you	19		to them and he's now expressing his
20		were given?	20		appreciation for you having done that, correct?
21	Α.	Either/or option was to go through a canonical	21	•	
22	~	process or to do it voluntarily.	22	A. Q.	Okay. In the second paragraph and the second
23	Q.	And the canonical process that they described	23	α.	sentence he states, "I indicated that our
24		to you as the option if you fought it would be	24		meeting was confidential." Did he tell you
25		quite public and painful for a lot of people,	20		44
		42	1		why it was confidential and what that meant to
	•	is that was it described that way to you?	2		you?
2	A.	I think, yes. And then you ultimately made the decision to	3	Δ	I don't know if that was part of the
3	ω.	agree to it because what reason?	4		bargaining process, but rather than, you know,
4	Α.	There was no other option.	5		blowing it up or making more issues, it
6	<u>.</u>	(Discussion out of the hearing of	6		that they would adhere to the confidentiality
7		the court reporter)	7		of it, those present.
8		BY MR. ANDERSON:	8	Q.	The last sentence of the second paragraph
9	Q.		9	-4.	states, "Some of your close friends have
10	ч.	the second sentence it says, "Though I	10		approached me in this regard, however, and it
11		recognized how difficult our conversation was	11		is important that you understand I cannot be
12		for you, please know that your apology for the	12		responsible for what they tell others." What
13		pain caused." First it refers to apology. Is	13		is he referring to by close friends having
14		that an apology made from you to him as the	14		approached him and what was going on there?
15		bishop?	15	Α.	
16	Α.	That was a an apology that I would have	16		I was seeking laicization nor that I had done
17		made in front of that group, I think all of	17		so, right up to the first person I ever told
18		them would have been present. I just said I'm	18		that or admitted to was Mark.
19		sorry for generically for whatever harm	19	Q.	Okay.
20		I've done.	20	Α.	And so I never gave that to priest friends or
21	Q.	And what harm had you done that you were	21		anything. I did tell a couple friends that I
22		apologizing for?	22		had been called in and the bishop was pushing
23	Α.	Well, I was involved in lawsuits and hurt some	23		for that, but I never shared the results with
24		people in some parishes and the whole gamut	24		anyone. So this was a priest that that
25		of	25		was, what would you say, going to bat for me

	_		ľ		47
		45		•	47
1		with the bishop? Which I had not asked him to	1	А.	Well, the Pope is not going to read these
2		do and didn't want him to do and that's his	2	~	documents.
3		and all that happened within those same couple	3	Q.	What makes you think that?
4		of days, I think.	4	Α.	There's there's a lotta documents and he,
5	Q.	Who was that that was going to bat for you?	5		like everyone, has an executor, confidant or
6	Α.	That was Father Eugene Egan, whose health is	6	~	henchman or whatever to do their work.
7		bad.	7	Q.	Do you know if Cardinal Levada, the prefect
8	Q.	It also says here that you get health and	8		that is on this document, or his predecessor,
9		dental insurance remains in place and for the	9		then Cardinal Ratzinger, and as of 2009, Pope
10		remainder of your life, is that correct?	10		Benedict, ever reviewed your file?
11	Α.	Yes.	11		MR. BRAUN: Objection, foundation,
12	Q.	The next exhibit you brought with you here,	12		speculation. You can answer if you know.
13		Mr. Adamson, is Exhibit 101. And you see a	13		THE WITNESS: Pardon me, Tom?
14		copy of it before you. That is the	14		MR. BRAUN: You can answer if you
15		Congregation for the Doctrine of the Faith,	15		know the answer to that question.
16		appears at the title of it, and beneath that	16	Α.	I don't know the answer to that question.
17		is the dispensation from obligations and	17		BY MR. ANDERSON:
18		sacred ordination, correct?	18	Q.	Do you know if anybody from the office of the
19	Α.	What's the number of that, please?	19		CDF, the Congregation for the Doctrine of
20	Q.	That is Exhibit 101.	20		Faith and Cardinal Ratzinger's office that had
21	Α.	Yes.	21		some jurisdiction over these files ever
22		MR. GEHAN: Could we just go off the	22		interviewed you or did investigation or made
23		record?	23		inquiry concerning you or the files presented
24		MR. ANDERSON: Sure.	24	_	them?
0.0		MR. LEANN: Off the video record at	25	Α.	No.
25					
25		46			48
1		46 1:16.	1		MR. BRAUN: Objection, foundation.
		46 1:16. (Discussion off the record)	2		MR. BRAUN: Objection, foundation. You can answer if you know.
1		46 1:16. (Discussion off the record) MR. LEANN: Back on the video		Α.	MR. BRAUN: Objection, foundation. You can answer if you know. No. I don't know that.
1 2		46 1:16. (Discussion off the record) MR. LEANN: Back on the video record, 11:16 a.m.	2 3 4		MR. BRAUN: Objection, foundation. You can answer if you know. No. I don't know that. BY MR. ANDERSON:
1 2 3 4 5		46 1:16. (Discussion off the record) MR. LEANN: Back on the video record, 11:16 a.m. BY MR. ANDERSON:	2 3 4 5		MR. BRAUN: Objection, foundation. You can answer if you know. No. I don't know that. BY MR. ANDERSON: Okay. Other than this document, Exhibit 101,
1 2 3 4 5 6	Q.	46 1:16. (Discussion off the record) MR. LEANN: Back on the video record, 11:16 a.m. BY MR. ANDERSON: Referring to the Exhibit 101, the	2 3 4 5 6		MR. BRAUN: Objection, foundation. You can answer if you know. No. I don't know that. BY MR. ANDERSON: Okay. Other than this document, Exhibit 101, have you ever received any other documents
1 2 3 4 5 6 7	Q.	46 1:16. (Discussion off the record) MR. LEANN: Back on the video record, 11:16 a.m. BY MR. ANDERSON: Referring to the Exhibit 101, the dispensation, this is something you did	2 3 4 5 6 7	Q.	MR. BRAUN: Objection, foundation. You can answer if you know. No. I don't know that. BY MR. ANDERSON: Okay. Other than this document, Exhibit 101, have you ever received any other documents from the Holy Father or the CDF?
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8	Q.	46 1:16. (Discussion off the record) MR. LEANN: Back on the video record, 11:16 a.m. BY MR. ANDERSON: Referring to the Exhibit 101, the dispensation, this is something you did receive from the prefect and the office of the	2 3 4 5 6 7 8	Q. A.	MR. BRAUN: Objection, foundation. You can answer if you know. No. I don't know that. BY MR. ANDERSON: Okay. Other than this document, Exhibit 101, have you ever received any other documents from the Holy Father or the CDF? No.
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9		46 1:16. (Discussion off the record) MR. LEANN: Back on the video record, 11:16 a.m. BY MR. ANDERSON: Referring to the Exhibit 101, the dispensation, this is something you did receive from the prefect and the office of the secretary for the prefect Levada?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	Q.	MR. BRAUN: Objection, foundation. You can answer if you know. No. I don't know that. BY MR. ANDERSON: Okay. Other than this document, Exhibit 101, have you ever received any other documents from the Holy Father or the CDF? No. Did you review the actual petition presented
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	Q. A.	46 1:16. (Discussion off the record) MR. LEANN: Back on the video record, 11:16 a.m. BY MR. ANDERSON: Referring to the Exhibit 101, the dispensation, this is something you did receive from the prefect and the office of the secretary for the prefect Levada? I received that my copy of this from Bishop	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	Q. A.	MR. BRAUN: Objection, foundation. You can answer if you know. No. I don't know that. BY MR. ANDERSON: Okay. Other than this document, Exhibit 101, have you ever received any other documents from the Holy Father or the CDF? No. Did you review the actual petition presented to the Holy Father and the CDF for your
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	Α.	46 1:16. (Discussion off the record) MR. LEANN: Back on the video record, 11:16 a.m. BY MR. ANDERSON: Referring to the Exhibit 101, the dispensation, this is something you did receive from the prefect and the office of the secretary for the prefect Levada? I received that my copy of this from Bishop Harrington.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	Q. A. Q.	MR. BRAUN: Objection, foundation. You can answer if you know. No. I don't know that. BY MR. ANDERSON: Okay. Other than this document, Exhibit 101, have you ever received any other documents from the Holy Father or the CDF? No. Did you review the actual petition presented to the Holy Father and the CDF for your laicization and the reasons given for it?
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12		46 1:16. (Discussion off the record) MR. LEANN: Back on the video record, 11:16 a.m. BY MR. ANDERSON: Referring to the Exhibit 101, the dispensation, this is something you did receive from the prefect and the office of the secretary for the prefect Levada? I received that my copy of this from Bishop Harrington. Okay. And was this the official record of	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	Q. A. Q. A.	MR. BRAUN: Objection, foundation. You can answer if you know. No. I don't know that. BY MR. ANDERSON: Okay. Other than this document, Exhibit 101, have you ever received any other documents from the Holy Father or the CDF? No. Did you review the actual petition presented to the Holy Father and the CDF for your laicization and the reasons given for it? I would have read it several times.
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	A. Q.	46 1:16. (Discussion off the record) MR. LEANN: Back on the video record, 11:16 a.m. BY MR. ANDERSON: Referring to the Exhibit 101, the dispensation, this is something you did receive from the prefect and the office of the secretary for the prefect Levada? I received that my copy of this from Bishop Harrington. Okay. And was this the official record of your dispensation from the clerical state?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	Q. A. Q. A.	MR. BRAUN: Objection, foundation. You can answer if you know. No. I don't know that. BY MR. ANDERSON: Okay. Other than this document, Exhibit 101, have you ever received any other documents from the Holy Father or the CDF? No. Did you review the actual petition presented to the Holy Father and the CDF for your laicization and the reasons given for it? I would have read it several times. Okay. What was the reason they gave for your
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	A. Q. A.	46 1:16. (Discussion off the record) MR. LEANN: Back on the video record, 11:16 a.m. BY MR. ANDERSON: Referring to the Exhibit 101, the dispensation, this is something you did receive from the prefect and the office of the secretary for the prefect Levada? I received that my copy of this from Bishop Harrington. Okay. And was this the official record of your dispensation from the clerical state? Yes.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	Q. A. Q. A.	MR. BRAUN: Objection, foundation. You can answer if you know. No. I don't know that. BY MR. ANDERSON: Okay. Other than this document, Exhibit 101, have you ever received any other documents from the Holy Father or the CDF? No. Did you review the actual petition presented to the Holy Father and the CDF for your laicization and the reasons given for it? I would have read it several times. Okay. What was the reason they gave for your laicization as included in that petition when
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	A. Q.	46 1:16. (Discussion off the record) MR. LEANN: Back on the video record, 11:16 a.m. BY MR. ANDERSON: Referring to the Exhibit 101, the dispensation, this is something you did receive from the prefect and the office of the secretary for the prefect Levada? I received that my copy of this from Bishop Harrington. Okay. And was this the official record of your dispensation from the clerical state? Yes. And that was executed, you're aware, by the	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	Q. A. Q. A. Q.	MR. BRAUN: Objection, foundation. You can answer if you know. No. I don't know that. BY MR. ANDERSON: Okay. Other than this document, Exhibit 101, have you ever received any other documents from the Holy Father or the CDF? No. Did you review the actual petition presented to the Holy Father and the CDF for your laicization and the reasons given for it? I would have read it several times. Okay. What was the reason they gave for your laicization as included in that petition when you read it?
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	A. Q. A. Q.	46 1:16. (Discussion off the record) MR. LEANN: Back on the video record, 11:16 a.m. BY MR. ANDERSON: Referring to the Exhibit 101, the dispensation, this is something you did receive from the prefect and the office of the secretary for the prefect Levada? I received that my copy of this from Bishop Harrington. Okay. And was this the official record of your dispensation from the clerical state? Yes. And that was executed, you're aware, by the then presiding Holy Father, Pope Benedict?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	Q. A. Q. A.	MR. BRAUN: Objection, foundation. You can answer if you know. No. I don't know that. BY MR. ANDERSON: Okay. Other than this document, Exhibit 101, have you ever received any other documents from the Holy Father or the CDF? No. Did you review the actual petition presented to the Holy Father and the CDF for your laicization and the reasons given for it? I would have read it several times. Okay. What was the reason they gave for your laicization as included in that petition when you read it? I don't have a copy of that, but I I think
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	A. Q. A. Q. A.	46 1:16. (Discussion off the record) MR. LEANN: Back on the video record, 11:16 a.m. BY MR. ANDERSON: Referring to the Exhibit 101, the dispensation, this is something you did receive from the prefect and the office of the secretary for the prefect Levada? I received that my copy of this from Bishop Harrington. Okay. And was this the official record of your dispensation from the clerical state? Yes. And that was executed, you're aware, by the then presiding Holy Father, Pope Benedict? Yes.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	Q. A. Q. A. Q.	MR. BRAUN: Objection, foundation. You can answer if you know. No. I don't know that. BY MR. ANDERSON: Okay. Other than this document, Exhibit 101, have you ever received any other documents from the Holy Father or the CDF? No. Did you review the actual petition presented to the Holy Father and the CDF for your laicization and the reasons given for it? I would have read it several times. Okay. What was the reason they gave for your laicization as included in that petition when you read it? I don't have a copy of that, but I I think it said sexual misconduct and that I would
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	A. Q. A. Q.	46 1:16. (Discussion off the record) MR. LEANN: Back on the video record, 11:16 a.m. BY MR. ANDERSON: Referring to the Exhibit 101, the dispensation, this is something you did receive from the prefect and the office of the secretary for the prefect Levada? I received that my copy of this from Bishop Harrington. Okay. And was this the official record of your dispensation from the clerical state? Yes. And that was executed, you're aware, by the then presiding Holy Father, Pope Benedict? Yes. And it's your understanding that it's only the	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	Q. A. Q. A. Q. A.	MR. BRAUN: Objection, foundation. You can answer if you know. No. I don't know that. BY MR. ANDERSON: Okay. Other than this document, Exhibit 101, have you ever received any other documents from the Holy Father or the CDF? No. Did you review the actual petition presented to the Holy Father and the CDF for your laicization and the reasons given for it? I would have read it several times. Okay. What was the reason they gave for your laicization as included in that petition when you read it? I don't have a copy of that, but I I think it said sexual misconduct and that I would have signed that and admitted that.
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	A. Q. A. Q. A.	46 1:16. (Discussion off the record) MR. LEANN: Back on the video record, 11:16 a.m. BY MR. ANDERSON: Referring to the Exhibit 101, the dispensation, this is something you did receive from the prefect and the office of the secretary for the prefect Levada? I received that my copy of this from Bishop Harrington. Okay. And was this the official record of your dispensation from the clerical state? Yes. And that was executed, you're aware, by the then presiding Holy Father, Pope Benedict? Yes. And it's your understanding that it's only the Holy Father that has the legal and lawful	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	Q. A. Q. A. Q.	MR. BRAUN: Objection, foundation. You can answer if you know. No. I don't know that. BY MR. ANDERSON: Okay. Other than this document, Exhibit 101, have you ever received any other documents from the Holy Father or the CDF? No. Did you review the actual petition presented to the Holy Father and the CDF for your laicization and the reasons given for it? I would have read it several times. Okay. What was the reason they gave for your laicization as included in that petition when you read it? I don't have a copy of that, but I I think it said sexual misconduct and that I would have signed that and admitted that. And did it detail the extent of the sexual
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	A. Q. A. Q. A.	46 1:16. (Discussion off the record) MR. LEANN: Back on the video record, 11:16 a.m. BY MR. ANDERSON: Referring to the Exhibit 101, the dispensation, this is something you did receive from the prefect and the office of the secretary for the prefect Levada? I received that my copy of this from Bishop Harrington. Okay. And was this the official record of your dispensation from the clerical state? Yes. And that was executed, you're aware, by the then presiding Holy Father, Pope Benedict? Yes. And it's your understanding that it's only the Holy Father that has the legal and lawful authority to remove you from the priesthood or	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	Q. A. Q. A. Q. A.	MR. BRAUN: Objection, foundation. You can answer if you know. No. I don't know that. BY MR. ANDERSON: Okay. Other than this document, Exhibit 101, have you ever received any other documents from the Holy Father or the CDF? No. Did you review the actual petition presented to the Holy Father and the CDF for your laicization and the reasons given for it? I would have read it several times. Okay. What was the reason they gave for your laicization as included in that petition when you read it? I don't have a copy of that, but I I think it said sexual misconduct and that I would have signed that and admitted that. And did it detail the extent of the sexual misconduct, that Is, how long It had continued
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	A. Q. A. Q. A. Q.	46 1:16. (Discussion off the record) MR. LEANN: Back on the video record, 11:16 a.m. BY MR. ANDERSON: Referring to the Exhibit 101, the dispensation, this is something you did receive from the prefect and the office of the secretary for the prefect Levada? I received that my copy of this from Bishop Harrington. Okay. And was this the official record of your dispensation from the clerical state? Yes. And that was executed, you're aware, by the then presiding Holy Father, Pope Benedict? Yes. And it's your understanding that it's only the Holy Father that has the legal and lawful authority to remove you from the priesthood or the clerical state?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	Q. A. Q. A. Q.	MR. BRAUN: Objection, foundation. You can answer if you know. No. I don't know that. BY MR. ANDERSON: Okay. Other than this document, Exhibit 101, have you ever received any other documents from the Holy Father or the CDF? No. Did you review the actual petition presented to the Holy Father and the CDF for your laicization and the reasons given for it? I would have read it several times. Okay. What was the reason they gave for your laicization as included in that petition when you read it? I don't have a copy of that, but I I think it said sexual misconduct and that I would have signed that and admitted that. And did it detail the extent of the sexual misconduct, that Is, how long It had continued and when it had occurred?
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	A. Q. A. Q. A. Q.	46 1:16. (Discussion off the record) MR. LEANN: Back on the video record, 11:16 a.m. BY MR. ANDERSON: Referring to the Exhibit 101, the dispensation, this is something you did receive from the prefect and the office of the secretary for the prefect Levada? I received that my copy of this from Bishop Harrington. Okay. And was this the official record of your dispensation from the clerical state? Yes. And that was executed, you're aware, by the then presiding Holy Father, Pope Benedict? Yes. And it's your understanding that it's only the Holy Father that has the legal and lawful authority to remove you from the priesthood or the clerical state? I don't know that.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	Q. A. Q. A. Q. A.	MR. BRAUN: Objection, foundation. You can answer if you know. No. I don't know that. BY MR. ANDERSON: Okay. Other than this document, Exhibit 101, have you ever received any other documents from the Holy Father or the CDF? No. Did you review the actual petition presented to the Holy Father and the CDF for your laicization and the reasons given for it? I would have read it several times. Okay. What was the reason they gave for your laicization as included in that petition when you read it? I don't have a copy of that, but I I think it said sexual misconduct and that I would have signed that and admitted that. And did it detail the extent of the sexual misconduct, that Is, how long It had continued and when it had occurred? No.
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	A. Q. A. Q. A. Q.	46 1:16. (Discussion off the record) MR. LEANN: Back on the video record, 11:16 a.m. BY MR. ANDERSON: Referring to the Exhibit 101, the dispensation, this is something you did receive from the prefect and the office of the secretary for the prefect Levada? I received that my copy of this from Bishop Harrington. Okay. And was this the official record of your dispensation from the clerical state? Yes. And that was executed, you're aware, by the then presiding Holy Father, Pope Benedict? Yes. And it's your understanding that it's only the Holy Father that has the legal and lawful authority to remove you from the priesthood or the clerical state? I don't know that. In any case, in your case, it was Pope	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	Q. A. Q. A. Q.	MR. BRAUN: Objection, foundation. You can answer if you know. No. I don't know that. BY MR. ANDERSON: Okay. Other than this document, Exhibit 101, have you ever received any other documents from the Holy Father or the CDF? No. Did you review the actual petition presented to the Holy Father and the CDF for your laicization and the reasons given for it? I would have read it several times. Okay. What was the reason they gave for your laicization as included in that petition when you read it? I don't have a copy of that, but I I think it said sexual misconduct and that I would have signed that and admitted that. And did it detail the extent of the sexual misconduct, that Is, how long It had continued and when it had occurred? No. It just said there was a history of sexual
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	A. Q. A. Q. A. Q.	46 1:16. (Discussion off the record) MR. LEANN: Back on the video record, 11:16 a.m. BY MR. ANDERSON: Referring to the Exhibit 101, the dispensation, this is something you did receive from the prefect and the office of the secretary for the prefect Levada? I received that my copy of this from Bishop Harrington. Okay. And was this the official record of your dispensation from the clerical state? Yes. And that was executed, you're aware, by the then presiding Holy Father, Pope Benedict? Yes. And it's your understanding that it's only the Holy Father that has the legal and lawful authority to remove you from the priesthood or the clerical state? I don't know that.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	Q. A. Q. A. Q. A.	MR. BRAUN: Objection, foundation. You can answer if you know. No. I don't know that. BY MR. ANDERSON: Okay. Other than this document, Exhibit 101, have you ever received any other documents from the Holy Father or the CDF? No. Did you review the actual petition presented to the Holy Father and the CDF for your laicization and the reasons given for it? I would have read it several times. Okay. What was the reason they gave for your laicization as included in that petition when you read it? I don't have a copy of that, but I I think it said sexual misconduct and that I would have signed that and admitted that. And did it detail the extent of the sexual misconduct, that Is, how long It had continued and when it had occurred? No.

		49	<u> </u>		51
1	0	49 Anything beyond that description?	1		pastors that I was around.
2	A.	Not that I know of.	2	Q.	And besides I trust the vicar general was
3	Q.	Who actually signed the petition for your	3		in that meeting. Who else was?
4	чж.	removal?	4	Α.	Anna Restovich was there.
5	Α.	I would have signed that form letter.	5		And do you know if anything else said by
6	Q.	Okay. And then was it do you know if it	6		them to you about those topics, about
7	- Cal	was Bishop Harrington that actually made the	7		publicity or possibilities of re-offending?
8		petition or signed the document beyond	8	Α.	I think that would have been said generically.
9		yourself?	9		I don't recall specifics.
10	Α.	I think the petition was a form petition. I	10	Q.	And do you know if any of the pastors or any
11	<u> </u>	don't think they drew that up for me.	11		of the people in or around Rochester in the
12	Q.		12		Diocese of Winona were notified of your
13	· .	presented to them that formed the basis for	13		presence and residence in Rochester about
14		your removal?	14		which they expressed concern?
15	Α.	No.	15	Α.	Prior to this?
16	Q.	Okay. Have you ever reviewed your own file,	16		After this.
17	G .	that is, the file maintained by the Diocese of	17		After this, they got copies of this letter and
18		Winona pertaining to your priesthood or the	18		I don't know what else.
19		file maintained by the Archdiocese of St. Paul	19	Q.	Okay. Do you know who received or who the
20		and Minneapolis pertaining to your time there?	20		diocese sent copies of this letter to?
21	Α.	No.	21	Α.	I would think Father Colletti, but I don't
22		MR. LEANN: Off the video record	22		know.
23		11:21 a.m. to change media.	23	Q.	What about other pastors in the parishes down
24		(Recess taken)	24		in, you know, Winona where you had been for
25		MR. LEANN: Back on the video record	25		many years beginning in, I think, '58 and all
-		50			52
1		11:29 a.m.	1		around the diocese, do you know if all the
1			1		around the diocese, do you know if all the priests received any notification of you
	Q.	11:29 a.m.			
2	Q.	11:29 a.m. BY MR. ANDERSON:	2	Α.	priests received any notification of you
2	Q.	11:29 a.m. BY MR. ANDERSON: All right. Mr. Adamson, I'd like to direct	2	A. Q.	priests received any notification of you having been in Rochester and living there?
2 3 4	Q.	11:29 a.m. BY MR. ANDERSON: All right. Mr. Adamson, I'd like to direct you back to one of the exhibits you brought	2 3 4	-	priests received any notification of you having been in Rochester and living there? I don't think so, no.
2 3 4 5	Q.	11:29 a.m. BY MR. ANDERSON: All right. Mr. Adamson, I'd like to direct you back to one of the exhibits you brought with you and we marked today, and I'm now	2 3 4 5	-	priests received any notification of you having been in Rochester and living there? I don't think so, no. Do you know if any parishioners were notified
2 3 4 5 6	Q.	11:29 a.m. BY MR. ANDERSON: All right. Mr. Adamson, I'd like to direct you back to one of the exhibits you brought with you and we marked today, and I'm now referring to the letter from the vicar general	2 3 4 5 6	Q.	priests received any notification of you having been in Rochester and living there? I don't think so, no. Do you know if any parishioners were notified of your presence and residence in Rochester?
2 3 4 5 6 7	Q.	11:29 a.m. BY MR. ANDERSON: All right. Mr. Adamson, I'd like to direct you back to one of the exhibits you brought with you and we marked today, and I'm now referring to the letter from the vicar general Reverend Richard Colletti to you hand	2 3 4 5 6 7	Q. A.	priests received any notification of you having been in Rochester and living there? I don't think so, no. Do you know if any parishioners were notified of your presence and residence in Rochester? No.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8	Q. A.	11:29 a.m. BY MR. ANDERSON: All right. Mr. Adamson, I'd like to direct you back to one of the exhibits you brought with you and we marked today, and I'm now referring to the letter from the vicar general Reverend Richard Colletti to you hand delivered dated February 10th, 2012. Do you	2 3 4 5 6 7 8	Q. A.	priests received any notification of you having been in Rochester and living there? I don't think so, no. Do you know if any parishioners were notified of your presence and residence in Rochester? No. Okay. Your answer is they were not notified,
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9		11:29 a.m. BY MR. ANDERSON: All right. Mr. Adamson, I'd like to direct you back to one of the exhibits you brought with you and we marked today, and I'm now referring to the letter from the vicar general Reverend Richard Colletti to you hand delivered dated February 10th, 2012. Do you have that before you, sir?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	Q. A. Q.	priests received any notification of you having been in Rochester and living there? I don't think so, no. Do you know if any parishioners were notified of your presence and residence in Rochester? No. Okay. Your answer is they were not notified, correct?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	А.	11:29 a.m. BY MR. ANDERSON: All right. Mr. Adamson, I'd like to direct you back to one of the exhibits you brought with you and we marked today, and I'm now referring to the letter from the vicar general Reverend Richard Colletti to you hand delivered dated February 10th, 2012. Do you have that before you, sir? Yes.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	Q. A. Q. A.	priests received any notification of you having been in Rochester and living there? I don't think so, no. Do you know if any parishioners were notified of your presence and residence in Rochester? No. Okay. Your answer is they were not notified, correct? Yes. The second paragraph of the letter states, "As you know, the Diocese of Winona has received
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	А.	11:29 a.m. BY MR. ANDERSON: All right. Mr. Adamson, I'd like to direct you back to one of the exhibits you brought with you and we marked today, and I'm now referring to the letter from the vicar general Reverend Richard Colletti to you hand delivered dated February 10th, 2012. Do you have that before you, sir? Yes. Okay. It says, "Dear Mr. Adamson: After I	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	Q. A. Q. A.	priests received any notification of you having been in Rochester and living there? I don't think so, no. Do you know if any parishioners were notified of your presence and residence in Rochester? No. Okay. Your answer is they were not notified, correct? Yes. The second paragraph of the letter states, "As you know, the Diocese of Winona has received numerous allegations over the past several
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	А.	 11:29 a.m. BY MR. ANDERSON: All right. Mr. Adamson, I'd like to direct you back to one of the exhibits you brought with you and we marked today, and I'm now referring to the letter from the vicar general Reverend Richard Colletti to you hand delivered dated February 10th, 2012. Do you have that before you, sir? Yes. Okay. It says, "Dear Mr. Adamson: After I learned that you recently moved to Rochester, Minnesota, to live, I contacted you to meet with me and counsel for the Diocese of Winona 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	Q. A. Q. A.	priests received any notification of you having been in Rochester and living there? I don't think so, no. Do you know if any parishioners were notified of your presence and residence in Rochester? No. Okay. Your answer is they were not notified, correct? Yes. The second paragraph of the letter states, "As you know, the Diocese of Winona has received numerous allegations over the past several decades that you've committed acts of sexual
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	А.	 11:29 a.m. BY MR. ANDERSON: All right. Mr. Adamson, I'd like to direct you back to one of the exhibits you brought with you and we marked today, and I'm now referring to the letter from the vicar general Reverend Richard Colletti to you hand delivered dated February 10th, 2012. Do you have that before you, sir? Yes. Okay. It says, "Dear Mr. Adamson: After I learned that you recently moved to Rochester, Minnesota, to live, I contacted you to meet with me and counsel for the Diocese of Winona today, February 10th, to communicate to you 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	Q. A. Q. A.	priests received any notification of you having been in Rochester and living there? I don't think so, no. Do you know if any parishioners were notified of your presence and residence in Rochester? No. Okay. Your answer is they were not notified, correct? Yes. The second paragraph of the letter states, "As you know, the Diocese of Winona has received numerous allegations over the past several decades that you've committed acts of sexual abuse against minors." Did they identify how
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	А.	 11:29 a.m. BY MR. ANDERSON: All right. Mr. Adamson, I'd like to direct you back to one of the exhibits you brought with you and we marked today, and I'm now referring to the letter from the vicar general Reverend Richard Colletti to you hand delivered dated February 10th, 2012. Do you have that before you, sir? Yes. Okay. It says, "Dear Mr. Adamson: After I learned that you recently moved to Rochester, Minnesota, to live, I contacted you to meet with me and counsel for the Diocese of Winona today, February 10th, to communicate to you our concerns and expectations." What concerns 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	Q. A. Q. A.	priests received any notification of you having been in Rochester and living there? I don't think so, no. Do you know if any parishioners were notified of your presence and residence in Rochester? No. Okay. Your answer is they were not notified, correct? Yes. The second paragraph of the letter states, "As you know, the Diocese of Winona has received numerous allegations over the past several decades that you've committed acts of sexual abuse against minors." Did they identify how many allegations of sexual abuse over the past
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	А.	 11:29 a.m. BY MR. ANDERSON: All right. Mr. Adamson, I'd like to direct you back to one of the exhibits you brought with you and we marked today, and I'm now referring to the letter from the vicar general Reverend Richard Colletti to you hand delivered dated February 10th, 2012. Do you have that before you, sir? Yes. Okay. It says, "Dear Mr. Adamson: After I learned that you recently moved to Rochester, Minnesota, to live, I contacted you to meet with me and counsel for the Diocese of Winona today, February 10th, to communicate to you our concerns and expectations." What concerns and expectations were communicated to you at 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	Q. A. Q. A. Q.	priests received any notification of you having been in Rochester and living there? I don't think so, no. Do you know if any parishioners were notified of your presence and residence in Rochester? No. Okay. Your answer is they were not notified, correct? Yes. The second paragraph of the letter states, "As you know, the Diocese of Winona has received numerous allegations over the past several decades that you've committed acts of sexual abuse against minors." Did they identify how many allegations of sexual abuse over the past decades had been reported to them?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	A. Q.	 11:29 a.m. BY MR. ANDERSON: All right. Mr. Adamson, I'd like to direct you back to one of the exhibits you brought with you and we marked today, and I'm now referring to the letter from the vicar general Reverend Richard Colletti to you hand delivered dated February 10th, 2012. Do you have that before you, sir? Yes. Okay. It says, "Dear Mr. Adamson: After I learned that you recently moved to Rochester, Minnesota, to live, I contacted you to meet with me and counsel for the Diocese of Winona today, February 10th, to communicate to you our concerns and expectations." What concerns and expectations were communicated to you at that meeting? 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	Q. A. Q. A. Q.	priests received any notification of you having been in Rochester and living there? I don't think so, no. Do you know if any parishioners were notified of your presence and residence in Rochester? No. Okay. Your answer is they were not notified, correct? Yes. The second paragraph of the letter states, "As you know, the Diocese of Winona has received numerous allegations over the past several decades that you've committed acts of sexual abuse against minors." Did they identify how many allegations of sexual abuse over the past decades had been reported to them? No.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	A. Q.	 11:29 a.m. BY MR. ANDERSON: All right. Mr. Adamson, I'd like to direct you back to one of the exhibits you brought with you and we marked today, and I'm now referring to the letter from the vicar general Reverend Richard Colletti to you hand delivered dated February 10th, 2012. Do you have that before you, sir? Yes. Okay. It says, "Dear Mr. Adamson: After I learned that you recently moved to Rochester, Minnesota, to live, I contacted you to meet with me and counsel for the Diocese of Winona today, February 10th, to communicate to you our concerns and expectations." What concerns and expectations were communicated to you at that meeting? Well, I think the next paragraph tells that. 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q.	priests received any notification of you having been in Rochester and living there? I don't think so, no. Do you know if any parishioners were notified of your presence and residence in Rochester? No. Okay. Your answer is they were not notified, correct? Yes. The second paragraph of the letter states, "As you know, the Diocese of Winona has received numerous allegations over the past several decades that you've committed acts of sexual abuse against minors." Did they identify how many allegations of sexual abuse over the past decades had been reported to them? No. How many had, do you know?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	A. Q.	 11:29 a.m. BY MR. ANDERSON: All right. Mr. Adamson, I'd like to direct you back to one of the exhibits you brought with you and we marked today, and I'm now referring to the letter from the vicar general Reverend Richard Colletti to you hand delivered dated February 10th, 2012. Do you have that before you, sir? Yes. Okay. It says, "Dear Mr. Adamson: After I learned that you recently moved to Rochester, Minnesota, to live, I contacted you to meet with me and counsel for the Diocese of Winona today, February 10th, to communicate to you our concerns and expectations." What concerns and expectations were communicated to you at that meeting? Well, I think the next paragraph tells that. What do you recall them saying to you at that 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q.	priests received any notification of you having been in Rochester and living there? I don't think so, no. Do you know if any parishioners were notified of your presence and residence in Rochester? No. Okay. Your answer is they were not notified, correct? Yes. The second paragraph of the letter states, "As you know, the Diocese of Winona has received numerous allegations over the past several decades that you've committed acts of sexual abuse against minors." Did they identify how many allegations of sexual abuse over the past decades had been reported to them? No. How many had, do you know? No.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	A. Q. A. Q.	 11:29 a.m. BY MR. ANDERSON: All right. Mr. Adamson, I'd like to direct you back to one of the exhibits you brought with you and we marked today, and I'm now referring to the letter from the vicar general Reverend Richard Colletti to you hand delivered dated February 10th, 2012. Do you have that before you, sir? Yes. Okay. It says, "Dear Mr. Adamson: After I learned that you recently moved to Rochester, Minnesota, to live, I contacted you to meet with me and counsel for the Diocese of Winona today, February 10th, to communicate to you our concerns and expectations." What concerns and expectations were communicated to you at that meeting? Well, I think the next paragraph tells that. What do you recall them saying to you at that meeting? 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q.	priests received any notification of you having been in Rochester and living there? I don't think so, no. Do you know if any parishioners were notified of your presence and residence in Rochester? No. Okay. Your answer is they were not notified, correct? Yes. The second paragraph of the letter states, "As you know, the Diocese of Winona has received numerous allegations over the past several decades that you've committed acts of sexual abuse against minors." Did they identify how many allegations of sexual abuse over the past decades had been reported to them? No. How many had, do you know? No. They go on to state, "And without" let's
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	A. Q.	 11:29 a.m. BY MR. ANDERSON: All right. Mr. Adamson, I'd like to direct you back to one of the exhibits you brought with you and we marked today, and I'm now referring to the letter from the vicar general Reverend Richard Colletti to you hand delivered dated February 10th, 2012. Do you have that before you, sir? Yes. Okay. It says, "Dear Mr. Adamson: After I learned that you recently moved to Rochester, Minnesota, to live, I contacted you to meet with me and counsel for the Diocese of Winona today, February 10th, to communicate to you our concerns and expectations." What concerns and expectations were communicated to you at that meeting? Well, I think the next paragraph tells that. What do you recall them saying to you at that meeting? Well, that they were concerned that I was 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q.	priests received any notification of you having been in Rochester and living there? I don't think so, no. Do you know if any parishioners were notified of your presence and residence in Rochester? No. Okay. Your answer is they were not notified, correct? Yes. The second paragraph of the letter states, "As you know, the Diocese of Winona has received numerous allegations over the past several decades that you've committed acts of sexual abuse against minors." Did they identify how many allegations of sexual abuse over the past decades had been reported to them? No. How many had, do you know? No. They go on to state, "And without" let's see, they go on to state, "Many of those
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	A. Q. A. Q.	 11:29 a.m. BY MR. ANDERSON: All right. Mr. Adamson, I'd like to direct you back to one of the exhibits you brought with you and we marked today, and I'm now referring to the letter from the vicar general Reverend Richard Colletti to you hand delivered dated February 10th, 2012. Do you have that before you, sir? Yes. Okay. It says, "Dear Mr. Adamson: After I learned that you recently moved to Rochester, Minnesota, to live, I contacted you to meet with me and counsel for the Diocese of Winona today, February 10th, to communicate to you our concerns and expectations." What concerns and expectations were communicated to you at that meeting? Well, I think the next paragraph tells that. What do you recall them saying to you at that meeting? Well, that they were concerned that I was moving back to the diocese and that I I 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q.	priests received any notification of you having been in Rochester and living there? I don't think so, no. Do you know if any parishioners were notified of your presence and residence in Rochester? No. Okay. Your answer is they were not notified, correct? Yes. The second paragraph of the letter states, "As you know, the Diocese of Winona has received numerous allegations over the past several decades that you've committed acts of sexual abuse against minors." Did they identify how many allegations of sexual abuse over the past decades had been reported to them? No. How many had, do you know? No. They go on to state, "And without" let's see, they go on to state, "Many of those allegations are credible." Did they identify
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	A. Q. A. Q.	 11:29 a.m. BY MR. ANDERSON: All right. Mr. Adamson, I'd like to direct you back to one of the exhibits you brought with you and we marked today, and I'm now referring to the letter from the vicar general Reverend Richard Colletti to you hand delivered dated February 10th, 2012. Do you have that before you, sir? Yes. Okay. It says, "Dear Mr. Adamson: After I learned that you recently moved to Rochester, Minnesota, to live, I contacted you to meet with me and counsel for the Diocese of Winona today, February 10th, to communicate to you our concerns and expectations." What concerns and expectations were communicated to you at that meeting? Well, I think the next paragraph tells that. What do you recall them saying to you at that meeting? Well, that they were concerned that I was 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q.	priests received any notification of you having been in Rochester and living there? I don't think so, no. Do you know if any parishioners were notified of your presence and residence in Rochester? No. Okay. Your answer is they were not notified, correct? Yes. The second paragraph of the letter states, "As you know, the Diocese of Winona has received numerous allegations over the past several decades that you've committed acts of sexual abuse against minors." Did they identify how many allegations of sexual abuse over the past decades had been reported to them? No. How many had, do you know? No. They go on to state, "And without" let's see, they go on to state, "Many of those

			1	_	
1 4		53			55
1		credible and now being described to you as	1		to confirm, that from this day forward, you
2		credible?	2		will not be welcome or permitted to enter onto
3	Α.	No.	3		the premises of any of the parishes or schools
4	Q.	How many kids, minors, do you estimate you	4		within the Diocese of Winona." It goes on to
5		engaged in sexual contact with while you were	5		state some limitations. Is this the first
6		a priest?	6		time such limitations as restrictive as this
7	Α.	That would be just a guess, several.	7		as are said here have been imposed on you?
8	Q.	Over 100?	8	Α.	Yes.
9	Α.	No.	9	Q.	Mr. Adamson, I'd like to just go back in time,
10	Q.	Over 50?	10		then, and
11	Α.	No.	11		(Discussion out of the hearing of
12	Q.	You're not certain of the number, are you?	12		the court reporter)
13	Α.	No, I'm not.	13		BY MR. ANDERSON:
14	Q.	It goes on to state, "You are also aware that	14	Q.	And the date of your ordination and many of
15		the Diocese of Winona has been sued many times	15		these things we've been through before, so I'm
16		by multiple plaintiffs alleging sexual abuse	16		going to try to cover areas that haven't been
17		by you and that we continue to defend claims	17		thoroughly covered before, but I think it's of
18		today involving the sexual abuse of minors by	18		record that you became ordained a priest in
19		you." Has the diocese, the bishop or its	19		May of 1958 and your first assignment was as
20		representatives, Vicar General Colletti or any	20		instructor at Cotter High School?
21		others said how much the diocese has incurred	21	Α.	Yes.
22		in expenses, legal fees, defending cases	22		And you also became an assistant pastor at St.
23		brought concerning your conduct?	23		Casimir in Winona at that time?
23	Α.	No.	24	Α.	Yes.
24	Q.	Has the diocese ever told them what those	25		And before that when you were in seminary and
25	ц.	54		-	56
		allegations, those lawsuits and that conduct	1		in preparation for ordination, were you
1		that you engaged in as a priest has ever cost	2		struggling with your sexuality and your sexual
2		that you engaged in as a priest has ever cost	4		Suuquing with your sexuality and your sexual
1 2		the discours?	2		
3	٨	the diocese?	3	٨	urges?
4	Α.	No.	4	Α.	urges? No well, I was a human and I think sex is
4	A. Q.	No. They go on to state, "Given your history, we	4 5	Α.	urges? No well, I was a human and I think sex is part of that, but it was not a struggle.
4 5 6	A. Q.	No. They go on to state, "Given your history, we at the diocese view you as a potential threat	4 5 6	A. Q.	urges? No well, I was a human and I think sex is part of that, but it was not a struggle. Did the rector or anybody at the seminary ever
4 5 6 7	A. Q.	No. They go on to state, "Given your history, we at the diocese view you as a potential threat to the safety of children in our schools and	4 5 6 7	A. Q.	urges? No well, I was a human and I think sex is part of that, but it was not a struggle. Did the rector or anybody at the seminary ever raise concerns about your ability, at least to
4 5 6 7 8	A. Q.	No. They go on to state, "Given your history, we at the diocese view you as a potential threat to the safety of children in our schools and in our parishes." Is this the first time it	4 5 6 7 8	A. Q.	urges? No well, I was a human and I think sex is part of that, but it was not a struggle. Did the rector or anybody at the seminary ever raise concerns about your ability, at least to you and/or to others, about your ability to
4 5 6 7 8 9	A. Q.	No. They go on to state, "Given your history, we at the diocese view you as a potential threat to the safety of children in our schools and in our parishes." Is this the first time it had been written to you or said to you that	4 5 6 7 8 9		urges? No well, I was a human and I think sex is part of that, but it was not a struggle. Did the rector or anybody at the seminary ever raise concerns about your ability, at least to you and/or to others, about your ability to control your urges?
4 5 6 7 8 9 10	A. Q.	No. They go on to state, "Given your history, we at the diocese view you as a potential threat to the safety of children in our schools and in our parishes." Is this the first time it had been written to you or said to you that the Diocese of Winona viewed you as a	4 5 6 7 8 9 10	Α.	urges? No well, I was a human and I think sex is part of that, but it was not a struggle. Did the rector or anybody at the seminary ever raise concerns about your ability, at least to you and/or to others, about your ability to control your urges? No.
4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	A. Q.	No. They go on to state, "Given your history, we at the diocese view you as a potential threat to the safety of children in our schools and in our parishes." Is this the first time it had been written to you or said to you that the Diocese of Winona viewed you as a potential threat to the safety of children in	4 5 7 8 9 10 11	Α.	urges? No well, I was a human and I think sex is part of that, but it was not a struggle. Did the rector or anybody at the seminary ever raise concerns about your ability, at least to you and/or to others, about your ability to control your urges? No. Were you concerned in seminary that you would
4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12		No. They go on to state, "Given your history, we at the diocese view you as a potential threat to the safety of children in our schools and in our parishes." Is this the first time it had been written to you or said to you that the Diocese of Winona viewed you as a potential threat to the safety of children in their schools and in the parishes?	4 5 7 8 9 10 11 12	A. Q.	urges? No well, I was a human and I think sex is part of that, but it was not a struggle. Did the rector or anybody at the seminary ever raise concerns about your ability, at least to you and/or to others, about your ability to control your urges? No. Were you concerned in seminary that you would be able to?
4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	А.	No. They go on to state, "Given your history, we at the diocese view you as a potential threat to the safety of children in our schools and in our parishes." Is this the first time it had been written to you or said to you that the Diocese of Winona viewed you as a potential threat to the safety of children in their schools and in the parishes? I never heard that expression before.	4 5 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	A. Q.	urges? No well, I was a human and I think sex is part of that, but it was not a struggle. Did the rector or anybody at the seminary ever raise concerns about your ability, at least to you and/or to others, about your ability to control your urges? No. Were you concerned in seminary that you would be able to? I I didn't think I would have sexual
4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14		No. They go on to state, "Given your history, we at the diocese view you as a potential threat to the safety of children in our schools and in our parishes." Is this the first time it had been written to you or said to you that the Diocese of Winona viewed you as a potential threat to the safety of children in their schools and in the parishes? I never heard that expression before. Anything like it said to you by any of the	4 5 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	A. Q. A.	urges? No well, I was a human and I think sex is part of that, but it was not a struggle. Did the rector or anybody at the seminary ever raise concerns about your ability, at least to you and/or to others, about your ability to control your urges? No. Were you concerned in seminary that you would be able to? I I didn't think I would have sexual problems after ordination.
4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	А.	No. They go on to state, "Given your history, we at the diocese view you as a potential threat to the safety of children in our schools and in our parishes." Is this the first time it had been written to you or said to you that the Diocese of Winona viewed you as a potential threat to the safety of children in their schools and in the parishes? I never heard that expression before. Anything like it said to you by any of the officials before 2012, the date of this	4 5 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	A. Q. A.	urges? No well, I was a human and I think sex is part of that, but it was not a struggle. Did the rector or anybody at the seminary ever raise concerns about your ability, at least to you and/or to others, about your ability to control your urges? No. Were you concerned in seminary that you would be able to? I I didn't think I would have sexual problems after ordination. Did you have sexual problems before ordination
4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	A. Q.	No. They go on to state, "Given your history, we at the diocese view you as a potential threat to the safety of children in our schools and in our parishes." Is this the first time it had been written to you or said to you that the Diocese of Winona viewed you as a potential threat to the safety of children in their schools and in the parishes? I never heard that expression before. Anything like it said to you by any of the officials before 2012, the date of this letter?	4 5 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	A. Q. A. Q.	urges? No well, I was a human and I think sex is part of that, but it was not a struggle. Did the rector or anybody at the seminary ever raise concerns about your ability, at least to you and/or to others, about your ability to control your urges? No. Were you concerned in seminary that you would be able to? I I didn't think I would have sexual problems after ordination. Did you have sexual problems before ordination and before seminary?
4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	А.	 No. They go on to state, "Given your history, we at the diocese view you as a potential threat to the safety of children in our schools and in our parishes." Is this the first time it had been written to you or said to you that the Diocese of Winona viewed you as a potential threat to the safety of children in their schools and in the parishes? I never heard that expression before. Anything like it said to you by any of the officials before 2012, the date of this letter? Well, they were obviously, they were 	4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	A. Q. A. Q.	urges? No well, I was a human and I think sex is part of that, but it was not a struggle. Did the rector or anybody at the seminary ever raise concerns about your ability, at least to you and/or to others, about your ability to control your urges? No. Were you concerned in seminary that you would be able to? I I didn't think I would have sexual problems after ordination. Did you have sexual problems before ordination and before seminary? Just the growing up thing that a young man
4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	A. Q.	 No. They go on to state, "Given your history, we at the diocese view you as a potential threat to the safety of children in our schools and in our parishes." Is this the first time it had been written to you or said to you that the Diocese of Winona viewed you as a potential threat to the safety of children in their schools and in the parishes? I never heard that expression before. Anything like it said to you by any of the officials before 2012, the date of this letter? Well, they were obviously, they were involved in some claims and cases, they knew 	4 5 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	A. Q. A. Q.	urges? No well, I was a human and I think sex is part of that, but it was not a struggle. Did the rector or anybody at the seminary ever raise concerns about your ability, at least to you and/or to others, about your ability to control your urges? No. Were you concerned in seminary that you would be able to? I I didn't think I would have sexual problems after ordination. Did you have sexual problems before ordination and before seminary? Just the growing up thing that a young man I was a a sexual being.
4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	A. Q. A.	 No. They go on to state, "Given your history, we at the diocese view you as a potential threat to the safety of children in our schools and in our parishes." Is this the first time it had been written to you or said to you that the Diocese of Winona viewed you as a potential threat to the safety of children in their schools and in the parishes? I never heard that expression before. Anything like it said to you by any of the officials before 2012, the date of this letter? Well, they were obviously, they were involved in some claims and cases, they knew that and I knew that. 	4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	A. Q. A. Q. A.	urges? No well, I was a human and I think sex is part of that, but it was not a struggle. Did the rector or anybody at the seminary ever raise concerns about your ability, at least to you and/or to others, about your ability to control your urges? No. Were you concerned in seminary that you would be able to? I I didn't think I would have sexual problems after ordination. Did you have sexual problems before ordination and before seminary? Just the growing up thing that a young man I was a a sexual being. Where did you go to seminary?
4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	A. Q.	 No. They go on to state, "Given your history, we at the diocese view you as a potential threat to the safety of children in our schools and in our parishes." Is this the first time it had been written to you or said to you that the Diocese of Winona viewed you as a potential threat to the safety of children in the parishes? I never heard that expression before. Anything like it said to you by any of the officials before 2012, the date of this letter? Well, they were obviously, they were involved in some claims and cases, they knew that and I knew that. But had it ever been said to you in either 	4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	A. Q. A. Q. A.	urges? No well, I was a human and I think sex is part of that, but it was not a struggle. Did the rector or anybody at the seminary ever raise concerns about your ability, at least to you and/or to others, about your ability to control your urges? No. Were you concerned in seminary that you would be able to? I I didn't think I would have sexual problems after ordination. Did you have sexual problems before ordination and before seminary? Just the growing up thing that a young man I was a a sexual being. Where did you go to seminary? Well, I went to Winona seminary for my
4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	A. Q. A.	 No. They go on to state, "Given your history, we at the diocese view you as a potential threat to the safety of children in our schools and in our parishes." Is this the first time it had been written to you or said to you that the Diocese of Winona viewed you as a potential threat to the safety of children in the ir schools and in the parishes? I never heard that expression before. Anything like it said to you by any of the officials before 2012, the date of this letter? Well, they were obviously, they were involved in some claims and cases, they knew that and I knew that. But had it ever been said to you in either this fashion or anything like it as being 	4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	A. Q. A. Q. A.	urges? No well, I was a human and I think sex is part of that, but it was not a struggle. Did the rector or anybody at the seminary ever raise concerns about your ability, at least to you and/or to others, about your ability to control your urges? No. Were you concerned in seminary that you would be able to? I I didn't think I would have sexual problems after ordination. Did you have sexual problems before ordination and before seminary? Just the growing up thing that a young man I was a a sexual being. Where did you go to seminary? Well, I went to Winona seminary for my Baccalaureate, for my B.S., then I went to
4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	A. Q. A.	 No. They go on to state, "Given your history, we at the diocese view you as a potential threat to the safety of children in our schools and in our parishes." Is this the first time it had been written to you or said to you that the Diocese of Winona viewed you as a potential threat to the safety of children in their schools and in the parishes? I never heard that expression before. Anything like it said to you by any of the officials before 2012, the date of this letter? Well, they were obviously, they were involved in some claims and cases, they knew that and I knew that. But had it ever been said to you in either this fashion or anything like it as being written here? 	4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	A. Q. A. Q. A.	urges? No well, I was a human and I think sex is part of that, but it was not a struggle. Did the rector or anybody at the seminary ever raise concerns about your ability, at least to you and/or to others, about your ability to control your urges? No. Were you concerned in seminary that you would be able to? I I didn't think I would have sexual problems after ordination. Did you have sexual problems before ordination and before seminary? Just the growing up thing that a young man I was a a sexual being. Where did you go to seminary? Well, I went to Winona seminary for my Baccalaureate, for my B.S., then I went to Catholic University in Washington for my
4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	A. Q. A. Q.	 No. They go on to state, "Given your history, we at the diocese view you as a potential threat to the safety of children in our schools and in our parishes." Is this the first time it had been written to you or said to you that the Diocese of Winona viewed you as a potential threat to the safety of children in their schools and in the parishes? I never heard that expression before. Anything like it said to you by any of the officials before 2012, the date of this letter? Well, they were obviously, they were involved in some claims and cases, they knew that and I knew that. But had it ever been said to you in either this fashion or anything like it as being written here? No. 	4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	A. Q. A. Q. A.	urges? No well, I was a human and I think sex is part of that, but it was not a struggle. Did the rector or anybody at the seminary ever raise concerns about your ability, at least to you and/or to others, about your ability to control your urges? No. Were you concerned in seminary that you would be able to? I I didn't think I would have sexual problems after ordination. Did you have sexual problems before ordination and before seminary? Just the growing up thing that a young man I was a a sexual being. Where did you go to seminary? Well, I went to Winona seminary for my Baccalaureate, for my B.S., then I went to Catholic University in Washington for my theology for four years.
4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 24	A. Q. A.	 No. They go on to state, "Given your history, we at the diocese view you as a potential threat to the safety of children in our schools and in our parishes." Is this the first time it had been written to you or said to you that the Diocese of Winona viewed you as a potential threat to the safety of children in their schools and in the parishes? I never heard that expression before. Anything like it said to you by any of the officials before 2012, the date of this letter? Well, they were obviously, they were involved in some claims and cases, they knew that and I knew that. But had it ever been said to you in either this fashion or anything like it as being written here? No. The next paragraph says, "As a result, I have 	4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 24	A. Q. A. Q. A.	urges? No well, I was a human and I think sex is part of that, but it was not a struggle. Did the rector or anybody at the seminary ever raise concerns about your ability, at least to you and/or to others, about your ability to control your urges? No. Were you concerned in seminary that you would be able to? I I didn't think I would have sexual problems after ordination. Did you have sexual problems before ordination and before seminary? Just the growing up thing that a young man I was a a sexual being. Where did you go to seminary? Well, I went to Winona seminary for my Baccalaureate, for my B.S., then I went to Catholic University in Washington for my theology for four years. Were you ever disciplined at either of those
4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 24 25	A. Q. A. Q. A. Q.	 No. They go on to state, "Given your history, we at the diocese view you as a potential threat to the safety of children in our schools and in our parishes." Is this the first time it had been written to you or said to you that the Diocese of Winona viewed you as a potential threat to the safety of children in their schools and in the parishes? I never heard that expression before. Anything like it said to you by any of the officials before 2012, the date of this letter? Well, they were obviously, they were involved in some claims and cases, they knew that and I knew that. But had it ever been said to you in either this fashion or anything like it as being written here? No. 	4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 24 25	A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A.	urges? No well, I was a human and I think sex is part of that, but it was not a struggle. Did the rector or anybody at the seminary ever raise concerns about your ability, at least to you and/or to others, about your ability to control your urges? No. Were you concerned in seminary that you would be able to? I I didn't think I would have sexual problems after ordination. Did you have sexual problems before ordination and before seminary? Just the growing up thing that a young man I was a a sexual being. Where did you go to seminary? Well, I went to Winona seminary for my Baccalaureate, for my B.S., then I went to Catholic University in Washington for my theology for four years.

<u> </u>			1		50
		57			59
1	Α.	No.	1		athlete; did you golf with him, did you go on
2	Q.	Before you became ordained, you were required	2		social occasions with him?
3		to work, then, as a deacon for a period of	3	А.	He was not a golfer. No. But we would have
4		time, were you not?	4		social meetings, I mean, in those days
5	А.	I'm not quite sure what you're asking, but	5		particularly in the diocese, the priests were
6		but you I was ordained a deacon a year	6		always quite close and and and we had
7		before ordination, but other than just	7	~	lots of gatherings and there were many of us.
8		weekends, I did not function at any specific	8	Q.	And the Diocese of Winona at that time, back
9		place as a deacon, no.	9		in the time of your early years as a priest
10	Q.	Okay. And that was my question. A year	10		following your ordination in the early '60s,
11		before your ordination as a priest, you had to	11		how many priests were there, approximately,
12		be a deacon; where did you work as a deacon?	12		that would be a part of this group?
13	Α.	Only in Washington, D.C.	13	Α.	Hundred and sixty.
14	Q.	While you were at Catholic University?	14	Q.	And get together quite often?
15	Α.	Yes.	15	Α.	Yes.
16	Q.	Did you have any difficulties during that	16	Q,	And pretty much knew most of the priests
17		period of time?	17	Α.	Yes.
18	Α.	No.	18	Q.	if not all of them? And when one priest
19	Q.	And at the time of your ordination, then, the	19		would have a problem, it would often be the
20		bishop that presided in the Diocese of Winona	20		case that that problem, whether it's alcohol
21		was?	21		or personal, would often be shared and kind of
22	Α.	Bishop Fitzgerald.	22		known among the colleagues in the diocese
23	Q.	And is it fair to say that he was, then, your	23		MR. BRAUN: Objection as to
24		bishop, your presiding bishop for how many	24		foundation.
25		years, would you estimate?	25		BY MR. ANDERSON:
		58			60
1	Α.	58 Ten let me see.	1	Q.	is that correct?
1 2	A. Q.		1	Q.	
	Q. A.	Ten let me see. Well, your best estimate will be Ten years.		Q.	is that correct? MR. BRAUN: You can answer if you can.
2	Q. A.	Ten let me see. Well, your best estimate will be Ten years. Okay. Before your ordination as a deacon or a	2	Q. A.	is that correct? MR. BRAUN: You can answer if you can. Yes.
2	Q. A.	Ten let me see. Well, your best estimate will be Ten years. Okay. Before your ordination as a deacon or a priest, did you sexually touch anyone under	2 3 4 5	Α.	is that correct? MR. BRAUN: You can answer if you can. Yes. BY MR. ANDERSON:
2 3 4	Q. A.	Ten let me see. Well, your best estimate will be Ten years. Okay. Before your ordination as a deacon or a priest, did you sexually touch anyone under the age of 18 years old?	2 3 4 5 6	Q. A. Q.	is that correct? MR. BRAUN: You can answer if you can. Yes. BY MR. ANDERSON: And was it also true that back in those days,
2 3 4 5	Q. A.	Ten let me see. Well, your best estimate will be Ten years. Okay. Before your ordination as a deacon or a priest, did you sexually touch anyone under the age of 18 years old? No.	2 3 4 5 6 7	Α.	is that correct? MR. BRAUN: You can answer if you can. Yes. BY MR. ANDERSON: And was it also true that back in those days, you kind of could trust and rely upon the
2 3 4 5 6	Q. A. Q.	Ten let me see. Well, your best estimate will be Ten years. Okay. Before your ordination as a deacon or a priest, did you sexually touch anyone under the age of 18 years old? No. Did you have a good relationship with Bishop	2 3 4 5 6 7 8	Α.	is that correct? MR. BRAUN: You can answer if you can. Yes. BY MR. ANDERSON: And was it also true that back in those days, you kind of could trust and rely upon the fellow priests to help one another when they
2 3 4 5 6 7	Q. A. Q.	Ten let me see. Well, your best estimate will be Ten years. Okay. Before your ordination as a deacon or a priest, did you sexually touch anyone under the age of 18 years old? No.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	Α.	is that correct? MR. BRAUN: You can answer if you can. Yes. BY MR. ANDERSON: And was it also true that back in those days, you kind of could trust and rely upon the fellow priests to help one another when they were having problems and kind of keep it among
2 3 4 5 6 7 8	Q. A. Q. A. Q.	 Ten let me see. Well, your best estimate will be Ten years. Okay. Before your ordination as a deacon or a priest, did you sexually touch anyone under the age of 18 years old? No. Did you have a good relationship with Bishop Fitzgerald and feel close to him? Yes. 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	Α.	is that correct? MR. BRAUN: You can answer if you can. Yes. BY MR. ANDERSON: And was it also true that back in those days, you kind of could trust and rely upon the fellow priests to help one another when they were having problems and kind of keep it among themselves so they could deal with it
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	Q. A. Q. A. Q.	 Ten let me see. Well, your best estimate will be Ten years. Okay. Before your ordination as a deacon or a priest, did you sexually touch anyone under the age of 18 years old? No. Did you have a good relationship with Bishop Fitzgerald and feel close to him? Yes. Did you feel like the bishop was kind of a 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	Α.	is that correct? MR. BRAUN: You can answer if you can. Yes. BY MR. ANDERSON: And was it also true that back in those days, you kind of could trust and rely upon the fellow priests to help one another when they were having problems and kind of keep it among themselves so they could deal with it internally?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q.	 Ten let me see. Well, your best estimate will be Ten years. Okay. Before your ordination as a deacon or a priest, did you sexually touch anyone under the age of 18 years old? No. Did you have a good relationship with Bishop Fitzgerald and feel close to him? Yes. Did you feel like the bishop was kind of a part of your family? 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	Α.	is that correct? MR. BRAUN: You can answer if you can. Yes. BY MR. ANDERSON: And was it also true that back in those days, you kind of could trust and rely upon the fellow priests to help one another when they were having problems and kind of keep it among themselves so they could deal with it internally? MR. BRAUN: Objection as to the
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A.	 Ten let me see. Well, your best estimate will be Ten years. Okay. Before your ordination as a deacon or a priest, did you sexually touch anyone under the age of 18 years old? No. Did you have a good relationship with Bishop Fitzgerald and feel close to him? Yes. Did you feel like the bishop was kind of a part of your family? Vaguely, yes. 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	Α.	is that correct? MR. BRAUN: You can answer if you can. Yes. BY MR. ANDERSON: And was it also true that back in those days, you kind of could trust and rely upon the fellow priests to help one another when they were having problems and kind of keep it among themselves so they could deal with it internally? MR. BRAUN: Objection as to the form, foundation.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A.	 Ten let me see. Well, your best estimate will be Ten years. Okay. Before your ordination as a deacon or a priest, did you sexually touch anyone under the age of 18 years old? No. Did you have a good relationship with Bishop Fitzgerald and feel close to him? Yes. Did you feel like the bishop was kind of a part of your family? Vaguely, yes. And in some ways, you knew he was your 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	A. Q.	is that correct? MR. BRAUN: You can answer if you can. Yes. BY MR. ANDERSON: And was it also true that back in those days, you kind of could trust and rely upon the fellow priests to help one another when they were having problems and kind of keep it among themselves so they could deal with it internally? MR. BRAUN: Objection as to the form, foundation. BY MR. ANDERSON:
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A.	 Ten let me see. Well, your best estimate will be Ten years. Okay. Before your ordination as a deacon or a priest, did you sexually touch anyone under the age of 18 years old? No. Did you have a good relationship with Bishop Fitzgerald and feel close to him? Yes. Did you feel like the bishop was kind of a part of your family? Vaguely, yes. And in some ways, you knew he was your superior, but also would be like a father 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	A. Q.	is that correct? MR. BRAUN: You can answer if you can. Yes. BY MR. ANDERSON: And was it also true that back in those days, you kind of could trust and rely upon the fellow priests to help one another when they were having problems and kind of keep it among themselves so they could deal with it internally? MR. BRAUN: Objection as to the form, foundation. BY MR. ANDERSON: Is that a fair characterization?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q.	 Ten let me see. Well, your best estimate will be Ten years. Okay. Before your ordination as a deacon or a priest, did you sexually touch anyone under the age of 18 years old? No. Did you have a good relationship with Bishop Fitzgerald and feel close to him? Yes. Did you feel like the bishop was kind of a part of your family? Vaguely, yes. And in some ways, you knew he was your superior, but also would be like a father figure to you? 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	A. Q. Q.	is that correct? MR. BRAUN: You can answer if you can. Yes. BY MR. ANDERSON: And was it also true that back in those days, you kind of could trust and rely upon the fellow priests to help one another when they were having problems and kind of keep it among themselves so they could deal with it internally? MR. BRAUN: Objection as to the form, foundation. BY MR. ANDERSON: Is that a fair characterization? Yes.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q.	 Ten let me see. Well, your best estimate will be Ten years. Okay. Before your ordination as a deacon or a priest, did you sexually touch anyone under the age of 18 years old? No. Did you have a good relationship with Bishop Fitzgerald and feel close to him? Yes. Did you feel like the bishop was kind of a part of your family? Vaguely, yes. And in some ways, you knew he was your superior, but also would be like a father figure to you? I liked Bishop Fitzgerald. 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	A. Q.	is that correct? MR. BRAUN: You can answer if you can. Yes. BY MR. ANDERSON: And was it also true that back in those days, you kind of could trust and rely upon the fellow priests to help one another when they were having problems and kind of keep it among themselves so they could deal with it internally? MR. BRAUN: Objection as to the form, foundation. BY MR. ANDERSON: Is that a fair characterization? Yes. In the time that you were at Cotter High and
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q.	 Ten let me see. Well, your best estimate will be Ten years. Okay. Before your ordination as a deacon or a priest, did you sexually touch anyone under the age of 18 years old? No. Did you have a good relationship with Bishop Fitzgerald and feel close to him? Yes. Did you feel like the bishop was kind of a part of your family? Vaguely, yes. And in some ways, you knew he was your superior, but also would be like a father figure to you? I liked Bishop Fitzgerald. He liked you, too, didn't he? 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	A. Q. Q.	is that correct? MR. BRAUN: You can answer if you can. Yes. BY MR. ANDERSON: And was it also true that back in those days, you kind of could trust and rely upon the fellow priests to help one another when they were having problems and kind of keep it among themselves so they could deal with it internally? MR. BRAUN: Objection as to the form, foundation. BY MR. ANDERSON: Is that a fair characterization? Yes. In the time that you were at Cotter High and then at St. Casimir in Winona, who were you
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q.	 Ten let me see. Well, your best estimate will be Ten years. Okay. Before your ordination as a deacon or a priest, did you sexually touch anyone under the age of 18 years old? No. Did you have a good relationship with Bishop Fitzgerald and feel close to him? Yes. Did you feel like the bishop was kind of a part of your family? Vaguely, yes. And in some ways, you knew he was your superior, but also would be like a father figure to you? I liked Bishop Fitzgerald. He liked you, too, didn't he? Yes. 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	A. Q. Q.	is that correct? MR. BRAUN: You can answer if you can. Yes. BY MR. ANDERSON: And was it also true that back in those days, you kind of could trust and rely upon the fellow priests to help one another when they were having problems and kind of keep it among themselves so they could deal with it internally? MR. BRAUN: Objection as to the form, foundation. BY MR. ANDERSON: Is that a fair characterization? Yes. In the time that you were at Cotter High and then at St. Casimir in Winona, who were you closest to in the cleric among the priests
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A.	 Ten let me see. Well, your best estimate will be Ten years. Okay. Before your ordination as a deacon or a priest, did you sexually touch anyone under the age of 18 years old? No. Did you have a good relationship with Bishop Fitzgerald and feel close to him? Yes. Did you feel like the bishop was kind of a part of your family? Vaguely, yes. And in some ways, you knew he was your superior, but also would be like a father figure to you? I liked Bishop Fitzgerald. He liked you, too, didn't he? Yes. Tell us how you became close. 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	A. Q. Q. A. Q.	is that correct? MR. BRAUN: You can answer if you can. Yes. BY MR. ANDERSON: And was it also true that back in those days, you kind of could trust and rely upon the fellow priests to help one another when they were having problems and kind of keep it among themselves so they could deal with it internally? MR. BRAUN: Objection as to the form, foundation. BY MR. ANDERSON: Is that a fair characterization? Yes. In the time that you were at Cotter High and then at St. Casimir in Winona, who were you closest to in the cleric among the priests of the diocese at that time?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A.	 Ten let me see. Well, your best estimate will be Ten years. Okay. Before your ordination as a deacon or a priest, did you sexually touch anyone under the age of 18 years old? No. Did you have a good relationship with Bishop Fitzgerald and feel close to him? Yes. Did you feel like the bishop was kind of a part of your family? Vaguely, yes. And in some ways, you knew he was your superior, but also would be like a father figure to you? I liked Bishop Fitzgerald. He liked you, too, didn't he? Yes. Tell us how you became close. Well, I don't know if close. He was the boss, 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	A. Q. Q.	is that correct? MR. BRAUN: You can answer if you can. Yes. BY MR. ANDERSON: And was it also true that back in those days, you kind of could trust and rely upon the fellow priests to help one another when they were having problems and kind of keep it among themselves so they could deal with it internally? MR. BRAUN: Objection as to the form, foundation. BY MR. ANDERSON: Is that a fair characterization? Yes. In the time that you were at Cotter High and then at St. Casimir in Winona, who were you closest to in the cleric among the priests of the diocese at that time? Five of us who were ordained in 1958 were all
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A.	 Ten let me see. Well, your best estimate will be Ten years. Okay. Before your ordination as a deacon or a priest, did you sexually touch anyone under the age of 18 years old? No. Did you have a good relationship with Bishop Fitzgerald and feel close to him? Yes. Did you feel like the bishop was kind of a part of your family? Vaguely, yes. And in some ways, you knew he was your superior, but also would be like a father figure to you? I liked Bishop Fitzgerald. He liked you, too, didn't he? Yes. Tell us how you became close. Well, I don't know if close. He was the boss, I respected him, he he respected me as a 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	A. Q. Q. A. Q.	is that correct? MR. BRAUN: You can answer if you can. Yes. BY MR. ANDERSON: And was it also true that back in those days, you kind of could trust and rely upon the fellow priests to help one another when they were having problems and kind of keep it among themselves so they could deal with it internally? MR. BRAUN: Objection as to the form, foundation. BY MR. ANDERSON: Is that a fair characterization? Yes. In the time that you were at Cotter High and then at St. Casimir in Winona, who were you closest to in the cleric among the priests of the diocese at that time? Five of us who were ordained in 1958 were all assigned to Winona and and we'd been close
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A.	 Ten let me see. Well, your best estimate will be Ten years. Okay. Before your ordination as a deacon or a priest, did you sexually touch anyone under the age of 18 years old? No. Did you have a good relationship with Bishop Fitzgerald and feel close to him? Yes. Did you feel like the bishop was kind of a part of your family? Vaguely, yes. And in some ways, you knew he was your superior, but also would be like a father figure to you? I liked Bishop Fitzgerald. He liked you, too, didn't he? Yes. Tell us how you became close. Well, I don't know if close. He was the boss, I respected him, he he respected me as a priest, a worker, teacher, I think. 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	A. Q. Q. A. Q.	is that correct? MR. BRAUN: You can answer if you can. Yes. BY MR. ANDERSON: And was it also true that back in those days, you kind of could trust and rely upon the fellow priests to help one another when they were having problems and kind of keep it among themselves so they could deal with it internally? MR. BRAUN: Objection as to the form, foundation. BY MR. ANDERSON: Is that a fair characterization? Yes. In the time that you were at Cotter High and then at St. Casimir in Winona, who were you closest to in the cleric among the priests of the diocese at that time? Five of us who were ordained in 1958 were all assigned to Winona and and we'd been close for several years.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A.	 Ten let me see. Well, your best estimate will be Ten years. Okay. Before your ordination as a deacon or a priest, did you sexually touch anyone under the age of 18 years old? No. Did you have a good relationship with Bishop Fitzgerald and feel close to him? Yes. Did you feel like the bishop was kind of a part of your family? Vaguely, yes. And in some ways, you knew he was your superior, but also would be like a father figure to you? I liked Bishop Fitzgerald. He liked you, too, didn't he? Yes. Tell us how you became close. Well, I don't know if close. He was the boss, I respected him, he he respected me as a 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	A. Q. Q. A. Q.	is that correct? MR. BRAUN: You can answer if you can. Yes. BY MR. ANDERSON: And was it also true that back in those days, you kind of could trust and rely upon the fellow priests to help one another when they were having problems and kind of keep it among themselves so they could deal with it internally? MR. BRAUN: Objection as to the form, foundation. BY MR. ANDERSON: Is that a fair characterization? Yes. In the time that you were at Cotter High and then at St. Casimir in Winona, who were you closest to in the cleric among the priests of the diocese at that time? Five of us who were ordained in 1958 were all assigned to Winona and and we'd been close

1		61			63
1		of those are dead four of 'em are dead, I	1		with kids hardly ever. I mean, I did, I
2		guess.	2		guess, sometimes, but
3	Q.	-	3	0	Yeah. So at Adrian, most of the contact you
	ч.	MR. WIESER: Who was the first one?	4		had with the kids was through the parish as a
4		THE WITNESS: Wera, did I say?	5		priest, which would require contact with kids,
5			6		and then coaching basketball, is that correct?
6	0	BY MR. ANDERSON:	7	•	
	Q.	Yeah. He's deceased.		Α.	the B squad basketball.
8	A.		8	0	-
9	Q.	You know how to spell that one?	9	Q.	, ,
10	Α.	We were high school classmates, W-e-r-a.	10		and 13-year-olds?
11	Q.	Okay. And I didn't ask you this, but how old	11	А.	Older than that, they would have been
12		are you now?	12	~	eighth-graders.
13	Α.	I'm 80.	13	Q.	Okay. That would be 13, 14, 15?
14	Q.	So while at St. Casimir and Cotter High, you	14	A.	Fourteen, yeah, right.
15		worked as a teacher there, right?	15	Q.	And then the B squad would be
16	Α.		16	Α.	Sophomores, maybe some freshmen, 15, 16.
17	Q.	And then you'd do Masses at St. Casimir?	17	Q.	And you were assigned by Bishop Fitzgerald to
18	Α.	Yes.	18		that location. Why, if you know, did Bishop
19	Q.	And did you begin to develop close bonds with	19		Fitzgerald move you from St. Casimir's and
20		some of the kids in the school and the parish	20		Cotter to the Adrian assignment?
21		and recreate with them at that time?	21	Α.	I think that would be a very common thing,
22	Α.	There wasn't much recreation. I had a lotta	22		after three, four years, a priest would take
23		priest friends and we would we had our own	23		another assignment just for development and
24		men's basketball team, we would scrimmage the	24		change and
25		the varsity or the B-squad, have school	25	Q.	So as you saw it and interpreted it at that
<u> </u>				_	
		62			64
1		62 games and but, no. I didn't associate with	1		64 time, it was kind of an ordinary thing to have
1 2		62 games and but, no. I didn't associate with them or socialize with the kids.	2		64 time, it was kind of an ordinary thing to have done, to make an assignment after about three
1	Q.	62 games and but, no. I didn't associate with them or socialize with the kids. Did you, at some point in time, did you find	2 3		64 time, it was kind of an ordinary thing to have done, to make an assignment after about three years?
1 2	Q.	62 games and but, no. I didn't associate with them or socialize with the kids. Did you, at some point in time, did you find yourself being drawn to the kids and spending	2 3 4	Α.	64 time, it was kind of an ordinary thing to have done, to make an assignment after about three years? Yes.
1 2 3		62 games and but, no. I didn't associate with them or socialize with the kids. Did you, at some point in time, did you find yourself being drawn to the kids and spending more time with them?	2 3 4 5		64 time, it was kind of an ordinary thing to have done, to make an assignment after about three years? Yes. Got it. Did you have any trouble acting out
1 2 3 4	Q. A.	62 games and but, no. I didn't associate with them or socialize with the kids. Did you, at some point in time, did you find yourself being drawn to the kids and spending more time with them? I'd say no.	2 3 4		64 time, it was kind of an ordinary thing to have done, to make an assignment after about three years? Yes. Got it. Did you have any trouble acting out towards any youth at your first assignment at
1 2 3 4 5		62 games and but, no. I didn't associate with them or socialize with the kids. Did you, at some point in time, did you find yourself being drawn to the kids and spending more time with them? I'd say no. Was there some point in time in which when you	2 3 4 5	Q.	64 time, it was kind of an ordinary thing to have done, to make an assignment after about three years? Yes. Got it. Did you have any trouble acting out towards any youth at your first assignment at St. Casimir and Cotter High?
1 2 3 4 5 6	Α.	62 games and but, no. I didn't associate with them or socialize with the kids. Did you, at some point in time, did you find yourself being drawn to the kids and spending more time with them? I'd say no. Was there some point in time in which when you were at St. Adrian's and became assigned to	2 3 4 5 6		64 time, it was kind of an ordinary thing to have done, to make an assignment after about three years? Yes. Got it. Did you have any trouble acting out towards any youth at your first assignment at St. Casimir and Cotter High? No.
1 2 3 4 5 6 7	Α.	62 games and but, no. I didn't associate with them or socialize with the kids. Did you, at some point in time, did you find yourself being drawn to the kids and spending more time with them? I'd say no. Was there some point in time in which when you were at St. Adrian's and became assigned to that location that you became more interested	2 3 4 5 6 7	Q. A. Q.	64 time, it was kind of an ordinary thing to have done, to make an assignment after about three years? Yes. Got it. Did you have any trouble acting out towards any youth at your first assignment at St. Casimir and Cotter High? No. You're pretty sure of that?
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8	Α.	62 games and but, no. I didn't associate with them or socialize with the kids. Did you, at some point in time, did you find yourself being drawn to the kids and spending more time with them? I'd say no. Was there some point in time in which when you were at St. Adrian's and became assigned to	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	Q. A. Q. A.	64 time, it was kind of an ordinary thing to have done, to make an assignment after about three years? Yes. Got it. Did you have any trouble acting out towards any youth at your first assignment at St. Casimir and Cotter High? No. You're pretty sure of that? Yes.
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	A. Q. A.	62 games and but, no. I didn't associate with them or socialize with the kids. Did you, at some point in time, did you find yourself being drawn to the kids and spending more time with them? I'd say no. Was there some point in time in which when you were at St. Adrian's and became assigned to that location that you became more interested in or engaged with the kids? Yes.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	Q. A. Q. A. Q.	64 time, it was kind of an ordinary thing to have done, to make an assignment after about three years? Yes. Got it. Did you have any trouble acting out towards any youth at your first assignment at St. Casimir and Cotter High? No. You're pretty sure of that? Yes. Why are you sure of that?
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	A. Q.	62 games and but, no. I didn't associate with them or socialize with the kids. Did you, at some point in time, did you find yourself being drawn to the kids and spending more time with them? I'd say no. Was there some point in time in which when you were at St. Adrian's and became assigned to that location that you became more interested in or engaged with the kids? Yes. How did that come about?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	Q. A. Q. A.	64 time, it was kind of an ordinary thing to have done, to make an assignment after about three years? Yes. Got it. Did you have any trouble acting out towards any youth at your first assignment at St. Casimir and Cotter High? No. You're pretty sure of that? Yes. Why are you sure of that? I just don't have any sexual no contacts
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	A. Q. A.	62 games and but, no. I didn't associate with them or socialize with the kids. Did you, at some point in time, did you find yourself being drawn to the kids and spending more time with them? I'd say no. Was there some point in time in which when you were at St. Adrian's and became assigned to that location that you became more interested in or engaged with the kids? Yes. How did that come about? Well, I was I was coaching and that led to	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	Q. A. Q. A. Q. A.	64 time, it was kind of an ordinary thing to have done, to make an assignment after about three years? Yes. Got it. Did you have any trouble acting out towards any youth at your first assignment at St. Casimir and Cotter High? No. You're pretty sure of that? Yes. Why are you sure of that? I just don't have any sexual no contacts with kids there.
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	A. Q. A. Q.	62 games and but, no. I didn't associate with them or socialize with the kids. Did you, at some point in time, did you find yourself being drawn to the kids and spending more time with them? I'd say no. Was there some point in time in which when you were at St. Adrian's and became assigned to that location that you became more interested in or engaged with the kids? Yes. How did that come about? Well, I was I was coaching and that led to contacts.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	Q. A. Q. A. Q. A.	64 time, it was kind of an ordinary thing to have done, to make an assignment after about three years? Yes. Got it. Did you have any trouble acting out towards any youth at your first assignment at St. Casimir and Cotter High? No. You're pretty sure of that? Yes. Why are you sure of that? I just don't have any sexual no contacts with kids there. Okay. Were you sexually active?
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	A. Q. A. Q.	62 games and but, no. I didn't associate with them or socialize with the kids. Did you, at some point in time, did you find yourself being drawn to the kids and spending more time with them? I'd say no. Was there some point in time in which when you were at St. Adrian's and became assigned to that location that you became more interested in or engaged with the kids? Yes. How did that come about? Well, I was I was coaching and that led to contacts. So that created a lot of opportunity for	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q.	64 time, it was kind of an ordinary thing to have done, to make an assignment after about three years? Yes. Got it. Did you have any trouble acting out towards any youth at your first assignment at St. Casimir and Cotter High? No. You're pretty sure of that? Yes. Why are you sure of that? I just don't have any sexual no contacts with kids there. Okay. Were you sexually active? No.
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	A. Q. A. Q. Q.	62 games and but, no. I didn't associate with them or socialize with the kids. Did you, at some point in time, did you find yourself being drawn to the kids and spending more time with them? I'd say no. Was there some point in time in which when you were at St. Adrian's and became assigned to that location that you became more interested in or engaged with the kids? Yes. How did that come about? Well, I was I was coaching and that led to contacts. So that created a lot of opportunity for relationships with those kids?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	Q. A. Q. A. Q. A.	64 time, it was kind of an ordinary thing to have done, to make an assignment after about three years? Yes. Got it. Did you have any trouble acting out towards any youth at your first assignment at St. Casimir and Cotter High? No. You're pretty sure of that? Yes. Why are you sure of that? I just don't have any sexual no contacts with kids there. Okay. Were you sexually active? No. Any discipline ever imposed on you or any
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	A. Q. A. Q. A. Q.	62 games and but, no. I didn't associate with them or socialize with the kids. Did you, at some point in time, did you find yourself being drawn to the kids and spending more time with them? I'd say no. Was there some point in time in which when you were at St. Adrian's and became assigned to that location that you became more interested in or engaged with the kids? Yes. How did that come about? Well, I was I was coaching and that led to contacts. So that created a lot of opportunity for relationships with those kids? Yes.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q.	64 time, it was kind of an ordinary thing to have done, to make an assignment after about three years? Yes. Got it. Did you have any trouble acting out towards any youth at your first assignment at St. Casimir and Cotter High? No. You're pretty sure of that? Yes. Why are you sure of that? I just don't have any sexual no contacts with kids there. Okay. Were you sexually active? No. Any discipline ever imposed on you or any investigation ever done of you by anyone
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	A. Q. A. Q. A. Q.	62 games and but, no. I didn't associate with them or socialize with the kids. Did you, at some point in time, did you find yourself being drawn to the kids and spending more time with them? I'd say no. Was there some point in time in which when you were at St. Adrian's and became assigned to that location that you became more interested in or engaged with the kids? Yes. How did that come about? Well, I was I was coaching and that led to contacts. So that created a lot of opportunity for relationships with those kids? Yes. What were you coaching at St. Adrian?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q.	64 time, it was kind of an ordinary thing to have done, to make an assignment after about three years? Yes. Got it. Did you have any trouble acting out towards any youth at your first assignment at St. Casimir and Cotter High? No. You're pretty sure of that? Yes. Why are you sure of that? Yes. Why are you sure of that? I just don't have any sexual no contacts with kids there. Okay. Were you sexually active? No. Any discipline ever imposed on you or any investigation ever done of you by anyone during that first assignment
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A.	62 games and but, no. I didn't associate with them or socialize with the kids. Did you, at some point in time, did you find yourself being drawn to the kids and spending more time with them? I'd say no. Was there some point in time in which when you were at St. Adrian's and became assigned to that location that you became more interested in or engaged with the kids? Yes. How did that come about? Well, I was I was coaching and that led to contacts. So that created a lot of opportunity for relationships with those kids? Yes. What were you coaching at St. Adrian? Basketball, basically.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A.	64 time, it was kind of an ordinary thing to have done, to make an assignment after about three years? Yes. Got it. Did you have any trouble acting out towards any youth at your first assignment at St. Casimir and Cotter High? No. You're pretty sure of that? Yes. Why are you sure of that? Yes. Why are you sure of that? I just don't have any sexual no contacts with kids there. Okay. Were you sexually active? No. Any discipline ever imposed on you or any investigation ever done of you by anyone during that first assignment No.
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	A. Q. A. Q. A. Q.	62 games and but, no. I didn't associate with them or socialize with the kids. Did you, at some point in time, did you find yourself being drawn to the kids and spending more time with them? I'd say no. Was there some point in time in which when you were at St. Adrian's and became assigned to that location that you became more interested in or engaged with the kids? Yes. How did that come about? Well, I was I was coaching and that led to contacts. So that created a lot of opportunity for relationships with those kids? Yes. What were you coaching at St. Adrian? Basketball, basically. You were also, yourself personally, kind of an	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q.	64 time, it was kind of an ordinary thing to have done, to make an assignment after about three years? Yes. Got it. Did you have any trouble acting out towards any youth at your first assignment at St. Casimir and Cotter High? No. You're pretty sure of that? Yes. Why are you sure of that? I just don't have any sexual no contacts with kids there. Okay. Were you sexually active? No. Any discipline ever imposed on you or any investigation ever done of you by anyone during that first assignment No. that you know of?
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A.	62 games and but, no. I didn't associate with them or socialize with the kids. Did you, at some point in time, did you find yourself being drawn to the kids and spending more time with them? I'd say no. Was there some point in time in which when you were at St. Adrian's and became assigned to that location that you became more interested in or engaged with the kids? Yes. How did that come about? Well, I was I was coaching and that led to contacts. So that created a lot of opportunity for relationships with those kids? Yes. What were you coaching at St. Adrian? Basketball, basically. You were also, yourself personally, kind of an athlete and you engaged with kids in other	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q.	64 time, it was kind of an ordinary thing to have done, to make an assignment after about three years? Yes. Got it. Did you have any trouble acting out towards any youth at your first assignment at St. Casimir and Cotter High? No. You're pretty sure of that? Yes. Why are you sure of that? I just don't have any sexual no contacts with kids there. Okay. Were you sexually active? No. Any discipline ever imposed on you or any investigation ever done of you by anyone during that first assignment No. that you know of? (Shakes head).
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A.	62 games and but, no. I didn't associate with them or socialize with the kids. Did you, at some point in time, did you find yourself being drawn to the kids and spending more time with them? I'd say no. Was there some point in time in which when you were at St. Adrian's and became assigned to that location that you became more interested in or engaged with the kids? Yes. How did that come about? Well, I was I was coaching and that led to contacts. So that created a lot of opportunity for relationships with those kids? Yes. What were you coaching at St. Adrian? Basketball, basically. You were also, yourself personally, kind of an athlete and you engaged with kids in other sports besides basketball. What other sports?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q.	64 time, it was kind of an ordinary thing to have done, to make an assignment after about three years? Yes. Got it. Did you have any trouble acting out towards any youth at your first assignment at St. Casimir and Cotter High? No. You're pretty sure of that? Yes. Why are you sure of that? I just don't have any sexual no contacts with kids there. Okay. Were you sexually active? No. Any discipline ever imposed on you or any investigation ever done of you by anyone during that first assignment No. that you know of? (Shakes head). Anybody ever raise questions about your
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q.	62 games and but, no. I didn't associate with them or socialize with the kids. Did you, at some point in time, did you find yourself being drawn to the kids and spending more time with them? I'd say no. Was there some point in time in which when you were at St. Adrian's and became assigned to that location that you became more interested in or engaged with the kids? Yes. How did that come about? Well, I was I was coaching and that led to contacts. So that created a lot of opportunity for relationships with those kids? Yes. What were you coaching at St. Adrian? Basketball, basically. You were also, yourself personally, kind of an athlete and you engaged with kids in other sports besides basketball. What other sports? Golf?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q.	64 time, it was kind of an ordinary thing to have done, to make an assignment after about three years? Yes. Got it. Did you have any trouble acting out towards any youth at your first assignment at St. Casimir and Cotter High? No. You're pretty sure of that? Yes. Why are you sure of that? Yes. Why are you sure of that? I just don't have any sexual no contacts with kids there. Okay. Were you sexually active? No. Any discipline ever imposed on you or any investigation ever done of you by anyone during that first assignment No. that you know of? (Shakes head). Anybody ever raise questions about your relationship to any kids at that first
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A.	62 games and but, no. I didn't associate with them or socialize with the kids. Did you, at some point in time, did you find yourself being drawn to the kids and spending more time with them? I'd say no. Was there some point in time in which when you were at St. Adrian's and became assigned to that location that you became more interested in or engaged with the kids? Yes. How did that come about? Well, I was I was coaching and that led to contacts. So that created a lot of opportunity for relationships with those kids? Yes. What were you coaching at St. Adrian? Basketball, basically. You were also, yourself personally, kind of an athlete and you engaged with kids in other sports besides basketball. What other sports?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q.	64 time, it was kind of an ordinary thing to have done, to make an assignment after about three years? Yes. Got it. Did you have any trouble acting out towards any youth at your first assignment at St. Casimir and Cotter High? No. You're pretty sure of that? Yes. Why are you sure of that? I just don't have any sexual no contacts with kids there. Okay. Were you sexually active? No. Any discipline ever imposed on you or any investigation ever done of you by anyone during that first assignment No. that you know of? (Shakes head). Anybody ever raise questions about your

		65		-	67
1	Q.	that you recall? Then at St. Adrian, it's	1	Q.	And did you coach him?
2		there you became close to and had more contact	2	Α.	No.
3		with some kids by reason of both your	3	Q.	Was he an athlete?
4		assignment and your coaching. How did you	4	Α.	I think so. I was gone from there before he
5		come to become close to and ?	5		was still a primary student.
6	Α.	I think he was very interested in me,	6	Q.	Even after you were at St. Adrian, you
7		interested in sex and that's just	7		continued to have some relationship with the
8		developed.	8		family and sexual contact with , did
9	Q.	And how old was he when he first expressed the	9		you not?
10		interest in sex to you and the relationship	10	Α.	Yes.
11		developed?	11	Q.	So after having been assigned after about six
12	Α.	I think he was 14.	12		or seven years to I think the records seem
13	Q.	And how old was he the first time any sexual	13		to indicate you were at St. Adrian's between
14		contact between you and he occurred?	14		June of '61 and August of '68, that makes it
15	Α.	Fourteen.	15		about seven years; sound about right?
16	Q.	What year would that would you estimate	16	Α.	No. I was at Adrian one year.
17		that to have been then?	17	Q.	One year, oh. Where did you go after your
18	Α.	Pardon me?	18		first year at Adrian then?
19	Q.	What year was that?	19	Α.	To Rochester.
20	Α.	It would have been 1961, I think.	20	Q.	Oh. Okay. Oh, yeah, I had a mis I had a
21	Q.	And the records show that you were assigned	21		typo in my timeline here.
22		there June 16th, '61, so it would have been in	22		So that was Rochester Lourdes?
23		the summer of that year?	23	Α.	Yes.
24	Α.	In the winter of it would be '61/'62.	24	Q.	You were made assistant principal?
25	Q.	And was that the first youth that you had	25	Α.	Yes.
		66			68
1		engaged in some contact with sexually?	1	Q.	Okay. And you were affiliated with what
2	Α.	Yes.	2		parish then?
3	Q.	And then he had some brothers that you came to	3	Α.	I lived at the high school.
4		know and become close to on some level also,	4	Q.	And where would you preside Mass then as a
5		correct?	5		pastor or assistant?
6	Α.	That's correct.	6	Α.	Well, that that year I didn't have a a
7	Q.	And did you engage in sexual contact	7		parish assignment.
8	Α.	They accused me of that, but I don't remember	8	Q.	Okay.
9		having contact with the brothers.	9	Α.	I would say Mass for the students and
10	Q.	So whether you did actually have sexual	10	Q.	Okay. Why were you moved by the bishop from
11		contact with them or not, you don't deny that,	11		St. Adrian's to Rochester?
12		you're just not sure if you did?	12	Α.	I was moved because the priest at Rochester,
13	Α.	I don't remember contact with them.	13		who was assistant principal, was being pursued
14	Q.	Okay. And who were the brothers that you did	14		by a woman and he had to move or that's how
15		end up spending time with in addition to	15	_	they did it in those days.
16		brothers to ?	16	Q.	And did it have anything to do with what you
17	Α.	Well, close to him in age was , who	17		had done with or to or any
18		is deceased now, who was a tremendous athlete	18	Α.	No.
19		and played on the same group as for	19	Q.	other youth? And were you actually given a
20	_	basketball.	20		reason for the transfer out of there after one
21	Q.	And then who else was there?	21		year, which was kind of out of the ordinary?
22	Α.	would have been younger, he would have	22	Α.	Well, I knew what was going on and and we
23		been a a grade school kid during 1961. He	23	0	just switched positions or assignments. And so the priest who was the subject of what
24				Q.	ADD SO THE DRIEST WHO WAS THE SUBJECT OF What
25		would be, I don't know, six, eight years younger, I don't know.	24 25	α.	you just described was switched with you and

		69			71
1		he was put into St. Adrian's and you were made	1		where you could do your ordinary pastor work?
2		assistant principal at Lourdes, is that	2	Α.	The high school had its own rectory.
3	Α.	Yes.	3	Q.	
4	Q.	how it worked?	4		appended to what priest what parish?
5	Α.	Yes.	5	Α.	There was no parish.
6	Q.	Was that kind of how it was done then, if	6	Q.	Oh, the high school
7	ч.	there was a problem with one, you'd switch	7	Α.	The high school had its own rectory.
8		them out or what?	8	Q.	Oh, it did?
9		MR. BRAUN: Objection, foundation,	9		Lourdes High School.
3 10		speculation.	10	Q.	
10		MR. GEHAN: You can answer.	11	Α.	Two of us.
12		BY MR. ANDERSON:	12	Q.	Who was that?
12	Q.	Was that unusual?	13	Α.	Father Don Leary.
13	Q. A.	I'd say that was unique, but I don't know.	14	Q.	And who else? Anybody else?
		Okay. What discussions did you have with the	15	Α.	Me.
15 16	Q.	bishop, either prior to the change in	16	Q.	Anybody else come in and live temporarily?
16		assignment after having been a year at St.	17	A.	No.
18		Adrian's or shortly after as to the reasons	18	Q.	Okay. Did you become close with Don Leary?
19		for it?	19	A.	Yes, we there was a lot of I guess close
20	Α.	No letters, no discussions. You got a letter	20		is okay, yes.
20	Λ.	in the mail, "I appoint you here or here."	21	Q.	Okay. Were there any other pastors or
22	Q.	How did you know, then, that it was motivated	22		assistants or associate pastors that lived
23	α.	by some problem with another priest?	23		with you in the rectory when you were assigned
24	Α.	Oh, well, we priests knew each other, he was a	24		to St. Adrian?
25	7	year older than me and somewhat of a friend.	25	Α.	There was a pastor.
		70			72
1	Q.	And priests would have regular get-togethers	1	Q.	Who was that?
2	-	and talk among one another and when there were	2	Α.	Mike Glenn.
3		issues that emerged, they'd often get	3	Q.	Did he or any other any of your colleagues
4		discussed and known among your colleagues, is	4		ever question you about your time at St.
5		that a fair characterization?	5		Adrian and your relationship to the
6	Α.	Yes.	6		family and especially
7	Q.	When you engaged in the sexual contact with	7	Α.	No.
8		and he was 14 years old, did you share	8	Q.	No questions ever raised about that?
9		that with anybody, your colleagues or anybody	9	Α.	No. Not at that time. Maybe
10		else?	10	Q.	You developed a very close relationship to
11	Α.	No one.	11		that whole family, didn't you, when you were
12	Q.	When is the first time that you did share that	12		at St. Adrian?
13		with anybody, that you had engaged that kid at	13	Α.	Well, especially with
14		St. Adrian's in sex?	14	Q.	And that became kind of cultivated over the
15	Α.	I don't know. Probably when the first lawsuit	15		years and continued while you were at Lourdes
16		came up. I don't know when I would have	16		and later on, did it not?
17		shared that.	17	Α.	Yes.
18	Q.	You were, then, at assistant principal at	18	Q.	How long did your close relationship to
19		St. (Sic) Lourdes living	19		continue?
20		(Discussion out of the hearing of	20	Α.	Ten years.
21		the court reporter)	21	Q.	And did you try to keep secret the fact that
22		BY MR. ANDERSON:	22	_	you had a close relationship with him?
23	Q.		23	Α.	No. I don't think I he he would come to
24		school. Why were you living at the high	24		visit and then, you know, in those first years
25		school as opposed to in a rectory in a parish	25	f 242	I would see him maybe twice a year, that was 18 of 61 shee

1.		73			75
1		200 miles distance from here. And when he	1		discipline, I was head of faculty council, I
2		became a college age, then, and he he	2		was assistant principal, I taught, I had the
3		worked in Rochester in the summers and I would	3		religion department. What else? I worked
4		see him more often.	4		hard.
5	Q.	Would he stay overnight at your rectory when	5	Q.	As a head of counseling, that means if kids
6		you were at assigned to Lourdes?	6		had problems, they'd often get sent to you as
7	Α.	No. I don't no.	7		assistant principal and the head of
8	Q.	He would visit you there, would he not?	8		counseling?
9	Α.	He would visit me there and his family would	9	Α.	Plus that, plus parent interaction, plus all
10		visit me there a couple times.	10		the testing that kids go through from the Iowa
11	Q.	Would they ever spend the night there? Was	11		tests of achievement to college entrance
12		that a couple hours away from Adrian?	12		exams, I did that.
13	Α.	Adrian is 200 miles from here, roughly.	13	Q.	It sounds like you were working very hard as a
14	Q.	Would they ever spend the night so they could	14		priest in those years. Is that fair to say?
15		spend time with you?	15	Α.	That's true.
16	Α.	No.	16	Q.	Do you think you worked too hard?
17	Q.	Would you ever go back to their home and spend	17	Α.	No.
18	-•-	time there at their home?	18	Q.	Do you think that your acting out with
19	Α.	Well, eventually, when was in the major	19		and engaging him in sexual contact at the age
20		seminary, I went there at least once. I only	20		of 14 why do you think you acted out on him
21		stayed at their home, I think, one time, but	21		at that time and what was going on in your
22		he would have been in his 20s at that time.	22		life that caused you to do that to him?
23	Q.	In terms of the relationship you developed	23	A.	I have a letter from , which I think came
24	-	with that whole family, do you think they	24		up during the Mrozka trial, in which he states
25		considered you to be kind of their special	25		that maybe the first time or two the
_					
		74			76
1		74 priest?	1		
1		priest?	1		initiation of sexual contact was my doing,
2		priest? MR. BRAUN: Objection, speculation,	2	Q.	initiation of sexual contact was my doing, after that it was his doing, his choice.
23	Α.	priest? MR. BRAUN: Objection, speculation, form.		Q.	initiation of sexual contact was my doing, after that it was his doing, his choice. So if I'm hearing you correct, he communicated
2 3 4	А.	priest? MR. BRAUN: Objection, speculation, form. Yeah, I don't know that.	2 3 4	Q.	initiation of sexual contact was my doing, after that it was his doing, his choice. So if I'm hearing you correct, he communicated to you by letter that you had started it, but,
2 3 4 5	_	priest? MR. BRAUN: Objection, speculation, form. Yeah, I don't know that. BY MR. ANDERSON:	2 3 4 5	Q.	initiation of sexual contact was my doing, after that it was his doing, his choice. So if I'm hearing you correct, he communicated to you by letter that you had started it, but, then, he kind of got turned on by it and then
2 3 4 5 6	Q.	priest? MR. BRAUN: Objection, speculation, form. Yeah, I don't know that. BY MR. ANDERSON: Did you do Masses in their home and	2 3 4 5 6		initiation of sexual contact was my doing, after that it was his doing, his choice. So if I'm hearing you correct, he communicated to you by letter that you had started it, but, then, he kind of got turned on by it and then he would initiate it after you began, right?
2 3 4 5 6 7	Q. A.	priest? MR. BRAUN: Objection, speculation, form. Yeah, I don't know that. BY MR. ANDERSON: Did you do Masses in their home and Never.	2 3 4 5 6 7	Α.	initiation of sexual contact was my doing, after that it was his doing, his choice. So if I'm hearing you correct, he communicated to you by letter that you had started it, but, then, he kind of got turned on by it and then he would initiate it after you began, right? That's right.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8	Q. A. Q.	priest? MR. BRAUN: Objection, speculation, form. Yeah, I don't know that. BY MR. ANDERSON: Did you do Masses in their home and Never. perform sacraments on family members?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8		 initiation of sexual contact was my doing, after that it was his doing, his choice. So if I'm hearing you correct, he communicated to you by letter that you had started it, but, then, he kind of got turned on by it and then he would initiate it after you began, right? That's right. When you started and initiated the sexual
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	Q. A. Q. A.	priest? MR. BRAUN: Objection, speculation, form. Yeah, I don't know that. BY MR. ANDERSON: Did you do Masses in their home and Never. perform sacraments on family members? No. No.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	Α.	 initiation of sexual contact was my doing, after that it was his doing, his choice. So if I'm hearing you correct, he communicated to you by letter that you had started it, but, then, he kind of got turned on by it and then he would initiate it after you began, right? That's right. When you started and initiated the sexual contact with him, why do you think you did
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	Q. A. Q. A. Q.	priest? MR. BRAUN: Objection, speculation, form. Yeah, I don't know that. BY MR. ANDERSON: Did you do Masses in their home and Never. perform sacraments on family members? No. No. You heard confessions for	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	Α.	 initiation of sexual contact was my doing, after that it was his doing, his choice. So if I'm hearing you correct, he communicated to you by letter that you had started it, but, then, he kind of got turned on by it and then he would initiate it after you began, right? That's right. When you started and initiated the sexual contact with him, why do you think you did that? What was going on in your life when you
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	Q. A. Q. A. Q.	priest? MR. BRAUN: Objection, speculation, form. Yeah, I don't know that. BY MR. ANDERSON: Did you do Masses in their home and Never. perform sacraments on family members? No. No. You heard confessions for Probably.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	A. Q.	 initiation of sexual contact was my doing, after that it was his doing, his choice. So if I'm hearing you correct, he communicated to you by letter that you had started it, but, then, he kind of got turned on by it and then he would initiate it after you began, right? That's right. When you started and initiated the sexual contact with him, why do you think you did that? What was going on in your life when you look back at that?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q.	priest? MR. BRAUN: Objection, speculation, form. Yeah, I don't know that. BY MR. ANDERSON: Did you do Masses in their home and Never. perform sacraments on family members? No. No. You heard confessions for Probably. And for the other kids?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	A. Q. A.	 initiation of sexual contact was my doing, after that it was his doing, his choice. So if I'm hearing you correct, he communicated to you by letter that you had started it, but, then, he kind of got turned on by it and then he would initiate it after you began, right? That's right. When you started and initiated the sexual contact with him, why do you think you did that? What was going on in your life when you look back at that? I don't know.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A.	priest? MR. BRAUN: Objection, speculation, form. Yeah, I don't know that. BY MR. ANDERSON: Did you do Masses in their home and Never. perform sacraments on family members? No. No. You heard confessions for Probably. And for the other kids?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	A. Q.	 initiation of sexual contact was my doing, after that it was his doing, his choice. So if I'm hearing you correct, he communicated to you by letter that you had started it, but, then, he kind of got turned on by it and then he would initiate it after you began, right? That's right. When you started and initiated the sexual contact with him, why do you think you did that? What was going on in your life when you look back at that? I don't know. Did you at that time in your state of mind,
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q.	priest? MR. BRAUN: Objection, speculation, form. Yeah, I don't know that. BY MR. ANDERSON: Did you do Masses in their home and Never. perform sacraments on family members? No. No. You heard confessions for Probably. And for the other kids? Probably. So while you're at Lourdes, then, are you	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	A. Q. A.	 initiation of sexual contact was my doing, after that it was his doing, his choice. So if I'm hearing you correct, he communicated to you by letter that you had started it, but, then, he kind of got turned on by it and then he would initiate it after you began, right? That's right. When you started and initiated the sexual contact with him, why do you think you did that? What was going on in your life when you look back at that? I don't know. Did you at that time in your state of mind, did you realize, look, I'm a priest, I'm an
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	Q. Q. Q. Q. Q. Q. Q. Q. Q.	priest? MR. BRAUN: Objection, speculation, form. Yeah, I don't know that. BY MR. ANDERSON: Did you do Masses in their home and Never. perform sacraments on family members? No. No. You heard confessions for Probably. And for the other kids? Probably. So while you're at Lourdes, then, are you coaching also as assistant principal?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	A. Q. A.	 initiation of sexual contact was my doing, after that it was his doing, his choice. So if I'm hearing you correct, he communicated to you by letter that you had started it, but, then, he kind of got turned on by it and then he would initiate it after you began, right? That's right. When you started and initiated the sexual contact with him, why do you think you did that? What was going on in your life when you look back at that? I don't know. Did you at that time in your state of mind, did you realize, look, I'm a priest, I'm an adult, this is a kid, this is a crime? Did
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A.	priest? MR. BRAUN: Objection, speculation, form. Yeah, I don't know that. BY MR. ANDERSON: Did you do Masses in their home and Never. perform sacraments on family members? No. No. You heard confessions for Probably. And for the other kids? Probably. So while you're at Lourdes, then, are you coaching also as assistant principal? No.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	A. Q. A. Q.	 initiation of sexual contact was my doing, after that it was his doing, his choice. So if I'm hearing you correct, he communicated to you by letter that you had started it, but, then, he kind of got turned on by it and then he would initiate it after you began, right? That's right. When you started and initiated the sexual contact with him, why do you think you did that? What was going on in your life when you look back at that? I don't know. Did you at that time in your state of mind, did you realize, look, I'm a priest, I'm an adult, this is a kid, this is a crime? Did that go through your head?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q.	priest? MR. BRAUN: Objection, speculation, form. Yeah, I don't know that. BY MR. ANDERSON: Did you do Masses in their home and Never. perform sacraments on family members? No. No. You heard confessions for Probably. And for the other kids? Probably. So while you're at Lourdes, then, are you coaching also as assistant principal? No. No.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	A. Q. A.	 initiation of sexual contact was my doing, after that it was his doing, his choice. So if I'm hearing you correct, he communicated to you by letter that you had started it, but, then, he kind of got turned on by it and then he would initiate it after you began, right? That's right. When you started and initiated the sexual contact with him, why do you think you did that? What was going on in your life when you look back at that? I don't know. Did you at that time in your state of mind, did you realize, look, I'm a priest, I'm an adult, this is a kid, this is a crime? Did that go through your head? Never. I don't think I I looked at it more
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A.	priest? MR. BRAUN: Objection, speculation, form. Feah, I don't know that. Fyah, I don't know that. BY MR. ANDERSON: Did you do Masses in their home and Did you do Masses in their home and Never. - perform sacraments on family members? No. No. You heard confessions for Probably. And for the other kids? Probably. So while you're at Lourdes, then, are you coaching also as assistant principal? No. Why not? That's kind of an interest of yours.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	A. Q. A. Q.	 initiation of sexual contact was my doing, after that it was his doing, his choice. So if I'm hearing you correct, he communicated to you by letter that you had started it, but, then, he kind of got turned on by it and then he would initiate it after you began, right? That's right. When you started and initiated the sexual contact with him, why do you think you did that? What was going on in your life when you look back at that? I don't know. Did you at that time in your state of mind, did you realize, look, I'm a priest, I'm an adult, this is a kid, this is a crime? Did that go through your head? Never. I don't think I I looked at it more as a sin than than a crime.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q.	priest? MR. BRAUN: Objection, speculation, form. Yeah, I don't know that. Yeah, I don't know that. BY MR. ANDERSON: Did you do Masses in their home and Mever. - perform sacraments on family members? No. No. You heard confessions for Probably. And for the other kids? Probably. So while you're at Lourdes, then, are you coaching also as assistant principal? No. Why not? That's kind of an interest of yours. Well, again, we would maybe scrimmage with the team and they they had coaches plenty, you	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	A. Q. A. Q.	 Initiation of sexual contact was my doing, after that it was his doing, his choice. So if I'm hearing you correct, he communicated to you by letter that you had started it, but, then, he kind of got turned on by it and then he would initiate it after you began, right? That's right. When you started and initiated the sexual contact with him, why do you think you did that? What was going on in your life when you look back at that? I don't know. Did you at that time in your state of mind, did you realize, look, I'm a priest, I'm an adult, this is a kid, this is a crime? Did that go through your head? Never. I don't think I I looked at it more as a sin than than a crime. And did you ever share the fact that you felt
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q.	priest? MR. BRAUN: Objection, speculation, form. Yeah, I don't know that. BY MR. ANDERSON: Did you do Masses in their home and Never. - perform sacraments on family members? No. No. You heard confessions for You heard confessions for Probably. And for the other kids? Probably. So while you're at Lourdes, then, are you coaching also as assistant principal? No. No. Why not? That's kind of an interest of yours. Well, again, we would maybe scrimmage with the team and they they had coaches plenty, you	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	A. Q. A. Q.	 initiation of sexual contact was my doing, after that it was his doing, his choice. So if I'm hearing you correct, he communicated to you by letter that you had started it, but, then, he kind of got turned on by it and then he would initiate it after you began, right? That's right. When you started and initiated the sexual contact with him, why do you think you did that? What was going on in your life when you look back at that? I don't know. Did you at that time in your state of mind, did you realize, look, I'm a priest, I'm an adult, this is a kid, this is a crime? Did that go through your head? Never. I don't think I I looked at it more as a sin than than a crime. And did you ever share the fact that you felt you were committing a sin with anybody to try
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q.	priest? MR. BRAUN: Objection, speculation, form. Yeah, I don't know that. BY MR. ANDERSON: Did you do Masses in their home and Never. perform sacraments on family members? No. No. You heard confessions for Probably. And for the other kids? Probably. So while you're at Lourdes, then, are you coaching also as assistant principal? No. Why not? That's kind of an interest of yours. Well, again, we would maybe scrimmage with the team and they they had coaches plenty, you know, they had C-squad, B-squad full-time coaches. They didn't need me, for one thing ,	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	A. Q. A. Q. A.	 initiation of sexual contact was my doing, after that it was his doing, his choice. So if I'm hearing you correct, he communicated to you by letter that you had started it, but, then, he kind of got turned on by it and then he would initiate it after you began, right? That's right. When you started and initiated the sexual contact with him, why do you think you did that? What was going on in your life when you look back at that? I don't know. Did you at that time in your state of mind, did you realize, look, I'm a priest, I'm an adult, this is a kid, this is a crime? Did that go through your head? Never. I don't think I I looked at it more as a sin than than a crime. And did you ever share the fact that you felt you were committing a sin with anybody to try to be absolved from it?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q.	priest? MR. BRAUN: Objection, speculation, form. Yeah, I don't know that. BY MR. ANDERSON: Did you do Masses in their home and Never. - perform sacraments on family members? No. No. You heard confessions for Probably. And for the other kids? Probably. So while you're at Lourdes, then, are you coaching also as assistant principal? No. No. Myn not? That's kind of an interest of yours. Well, again, we would maybe scrimmage with the team and they they had coaches plenty, you know, they had C-squad, B-squad full-time coaches. They didn't need me, for one thing, and I had a lot of the stices	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	A. Q. A. Q.	 Initiation of sexual contact was my doing, after that it was his doing, his choice. So if I'm hearing you correct, he communicated to you by letter that you had started it, but, then, he kind of got turned on by it and then he would initiate it after you began, right? That's right. When you started and initiated the sexual contact with him, why do you think you did that? What was going on in your life when you look back at that? I don't know. Did you at that time in your state of mind, did you realize, look, I'm a priest, I'm an adult, this is a kid, this is a crime? Did that go through your head? Never. I don't think I I looked at it more as a sin than than a crime. And did you ever share the fact that you felt you were committing a sin with anybody to try to be absolved from it? Well, maybe a priest confessor, but, no. I
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	Q. A. A. Q.	priest? MR. BRAUN: Objection, speculation, form. Yeah, I don't know that. BY MR. ANDERSON: Did you do Masses in their home and Never. - perform sacraments on family members? No. No. You heard confessions for Probably. And for the other kids? Probably. And for the other kids? Probably. So while you're at Lourdes, then, are you coaching also as assistant principal? No. Why not? That's kind of an interest of yours. Mell, again, we would maybe scrimmage with the team and they they had coaches plenty, you know, they had C-squad, B-squad full-time coaches. They didn't need me, for one thing, and I had a lot of other titles besides assistant principal.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	A. Q. A. Q. A.	 initiation of sexual contact was my doing, after that it was his doing, his choice. So if I'm hearing you correct, he communicated to you by letter that you had started it, but, then, he kind of got turned on by it and then he would initiate it after you began, right? That's right. When you started and initiated the sexual contact with him, why do you think you did that? What was going on in your life when you look back at that? I don't know. Did you at that time in your state of mind, did you realize, look, I'm a priest, I'm an adult, this is a kid, this is a crime? Did that go through your head? Never. I don't think I I looked at it more as a sin than than a crime. And did you ever share the fact that you felt you were committing a sin with anybody to try to be absolved from it? Well, maybe a priest confessor, but, no. I didn't share it with anyone else.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q.	priest? MR. BRAUN: Objection, speculation, form. Yeah, I don't know that. BY MR. ANDERSON: Did you do Masses in their home and Never. - perform sacraments on family members? No. No. You heard confessions for Probably. And for the other kids? Probably. So while you're at Lourdes, then, are you coaching also as assistant principal? No. No. Myn not? That's kind of an interest of yours. Well, again, we would maybe scrimmage with the team and they they had coaches plenty, you know, they had C-squad, B-squad full-time coaches. They didn't need me, for one thing, and I had a lot of the stices	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	A. Q. A. Q. A.	 Initiation of sexual contact was my doing, after that it was his doing, his choice. So if I'm hearing you correct, he communicated to you by letter that you had started it, but, then, he kind of got turned on by it and then he would initiate it after you began, right? That's right. When you started and initiated the sexual contact with him, why do you think you did that? What was going on in your life when you look back at that? I don't know. Did you at that time in your state of mind, did you realize, look, I'm a priest, I'm an adult, this is a kid, this is a crime? Did that go through your head? Never. I don't think I I looked at it more as a sin than than a crime. And did you ever share the fact that you felt you were committing a sin with anybody to try to be absolved from it? Well, maybe a priest confessor, but, no. I

—			1		
		77			79
1		confessor, "This is something that needs to	1		your view or preference?
2		not only stop, but needs to go to law	2	Α.	
3		enforcement and we might need to relieve the	3		Did you protest after you learned?
4		seal of confession so it can"?	4	Α.	No.
5	Α.	Never heard that.	5	Q.	Okay. Because you were required to obey?
6		MR. BRAUN: Counsel, I'm going to	6	Α.	Yes.
7		object to that question, invades the	7	Q.	
8		priest/penitent privilege, as you are aware,	8		while you're assigned at Lourdes and
9		and seeks privileged information from this	9	_	counseling and the other assignments
10		witness. So you're asking about a priest	10	Α.	No.
11		who's unidentified, but when he's talking to	11	Q.	beyond the sexual contact that continued
12		him in the confessional, it's not appropriate.	12		with
13		BY MR. ANDERSON:	13	Α.	No.
14	Q.	Okay. You were, then, the assistant principal	14	Q.	What sexual contact did you engage in with
15		at Lourdes with a lot of tasks, being a	15		when he was 14, 15 and while you were at
16		priest, living in the rectory, head of	16		St. Adrian and at Lourdes?
17		counseling and the other things you identified	17	Α.	Well, I think that got more involved. It
18		and you were in that capacity for was it a	18		probably started with masturbation and
19		year?	19		developed from there.
20	Α.	Yes.	20	Q.	And give us specifically what how it
21	Q.	What caused you to be moved from that	21		developed and what was done by you.
22		assignment after such a short period of time?	22	Α.	Well, it was more frequent, probably included
23	Α.	It had nothing to do with my work or my	23		oral sex eventually.
24		conduct. It had to do with a priest who was	24	Q.	And where would this happen? Where would this
25		superintendent in Caledonia was leaving	25		occur?
				_	
		78			80
1		78 priesthood to get married and they needed	1	Α.	80 Anyplace.
1 2		78 priesthood to get married and they needed somebody to run those schools and so I was in	1 2	Q.	80 Anyplace. In the rectory?
1 2 3		78 priesthood to get married and they needed somebody to run those schools and so I was in line or that was me.	1 2 3	Q. A.	80 Anyplace. In the rectory? Well, yes, I'll just say yes.
1 2 3 4	Q.	78 priesthood to get married and they needed somebody to run those schools and so I was in line or that was me. Okay.	1 2 3 4	Q. A. Q.	80 Anyplace. In the rectory? Well, yes, I'll just say yes. In the car?
1 2 3 4 5	Q. A.	78 priesthood to get married and they needed somebody to run those schools and so I was in line or that was me. Okay. So that was very difficult moving from one	1 2 3 4 5	Q. A. Q. A.	80 Anyplace. In the rectory? Well, yes, I'll just say yes. In the car? In the car, yes.
1 2 3 4 5 6	Α.	78 priesthood to get married and they needed somebody to run those schools and so I was in line or that was me. Okay. So that was very difficult moving from one year to the next year to the next year.	1 2 3 4 5 6	Q. A. Q.	80 Anyplace. In the rectory? Well, yes, I'll just say yes. In the car? In the car, yes. When you'd go on would you take him to like
1 2 3 4 5 6 7	-	78 priesthood to get married and they needed somebody to run those schools and so I was in line or that was me. Okay. So that was very difficult moving from one year to the next year to the next year. And kind of out of the ordinary, too, was it	1 2 3 4 5 6 7	Q. A. Q. A. Q.	80 Anyplace. In the rectory? Well, yes, I'll just say yes. In the car? In the car, yes. When you'd go on would you take him to like saunas or YMCAs or recreational outings?
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8	A. Q.	78 priesthood to get married and they needed somebody to run those schools and so I was in line or that was me. Okay. So that was very difficult moving from one year to the next year to the next year. And kind of out of the ordinary, too, was it not	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8	Q. A. Q. A. Q. A.	80 Anyplace. In the rectory? Well, yes, I'll just say yes. In the car? In the car, yes. When you'd go on would you take him to like saunas or YMCAs or recreational outings? We did a lotta sports together, yes.
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	A. Q. A.	78 priesthood to get married and they needed somebody to run those schools and so I was in line or that was me. Okay. So that was very difficult moving from one year to the next year to the next year. And kind of out of the ordinary, too, was it not Yes.	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	Q. A. Q. A. Q.	80 Anyplace. In the rectory? Well, yes, I'll just say yes. In the car? In the car, yes. When you'd go on would you take him to like saunas or YMCAs or recreational outings? We did a lotta sports together, yes. How often in the years '61 to '62, in that
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	A. Q.	78 priesthood to get married and they needed somebody to run those schools and so I was in line or that was me. Okay. So that was very difficult moving from one year to the next year to the next year. And kind of out of the ordinary, too, was it not Yes. to be moved that quickly? And was it	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	Q. A. Q. A. Q. A.	80 Anyplace. In the rectory? Well, yes, I'll just say yes. In the car? In the car, yes. When you'd go on would you take him to like saunas or YMCAs or recreational outings? We did a lotta sports together, yes. How often in the years '61 to '62, in that two-year time frame, would you estimate you
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	A. Q. A.	78 priesthood to get married and they needed somebody to run those schools and so I was in line or that was me. Okay. So that was very difficult moving from one year to the next year to the next year. And kind of out of the ordinary, too, was it not Yes. to be moved that quickly? And was it because a need had been come up for was	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	Q. A. Q. A. Q. A.	80 Anyplace. In the rectory? Well, yes, I'll just say yes. In the car? In the car, yes. When you'd go on would you take him to like saunas or YMCAs or recreational outings? We did a lotta sports together, yes. How often in the years '61 to '62, in that two-year time frame, would you estimate you engaged in masturbation, oral sex or other
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	A. Q. A.	78 priesthood to get married and they needed somebody to run those schools and so I was in line or that was me. Okay. So that was very difficult moving from one year to the next year to the next year. And kind of out of the ordinary, too, was it not Yes. to be moved that quickly? And was it because a need had been come up for was it kind of a promotion for you to become a	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	Q. A. Q. A. Q. A.	80 Anyplace. In the rectory? Well, yes, I'll just say yes. In the car? In the car, yes. When you'd go on would you take him to like saunas or YMCAs or recreational outings? We did a lotta sports together, yes. How often in the years '61 to '62, in that two-year time frame, would you estimate you engaged in masturbation, oral sex or other kinds of sexual activity with him?
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	A. Q. A.	78 priesthood to get married and they needed somebody to run those schools and so I was in line or that was me. Okay. So that was very difficult moving from one year to the next year to the next year. And kind of out of the ordinary, too, was it not Yes. to be moved that quickly? And was it because a need had been come up for was it kind of a promotion for you to become a superintendent of Catholic schools, to go from	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q.	80 Anyplace. In the rectory? Well, yes, I'll just say yes. In the car? In the car, yes. When you'd go on would you take him to like saunas or YMCAs or recreational outings? We did a lotta sports together, yes. How often in the years '61 to '62, in that two-year time frame, would you estimate you engaged in masturbation, oral sex or other kinds of sexual activity with him? I don't know. I'll say once a month.
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	A. Q. A. Q.	78 priesthood to get married and they needed somebody to run those schools and so I was in line or that was me. Okay. So that was very difficult moving from one year to the next year to the next year. And kind of out of the ordinary, too, was it not Yes. to be moved that quickly? And was it because a need had been come up for was it kind of a promotion for you to become a superintendent of Catholic schools, to go from assistant principal?	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A.	80 Anyplace. In the rectory? Well, yes, I'll just say yes. In the car? In the car, yes. When you'd go on would you take him to like saunas or YMCAs or recreational outings? We did a lotta sports together, yes. How often in the years '61 to '62, in that two-year time frame, would you estimate you engaged in masturbation, oral sex or other kinds of sexual activity with him? I don't know. I'll say once a month. Did you tell him that this was okay to do?
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	A. Q. A.	78 priesthood to get married and they needed somebody to run those schools and so I was in line or that was me. Okay. So that was very difficult moving from one year to the next year to the next year. And kind of out of the ordinary, too, was it not Yes. to be moved that quickly? And was it because a need had been come up for was it kind of a promotion for you to become a superintendent of Catholic schools, to go from assistant principal? You're comparing a small school with Lourdes	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A.	80 Anyplace. In the rectory? Well, yes, I'll just say yes. In the car? In the car, yes. When you'd go on would you take him to like saunas or YMCAs or recreational outings? We did a lotta sports together, yes. How often in the years '61 to '62, in that two-year time frame, would you estimate you engaged in masturbation, oral sex or other kinds of sexual activity with him? I don't know. I'll say once a month. Did you tell him that this was okay to do? Indirectly.
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	A. Q. A. Q.	78 priesthood to get married and they needed somebody to run those schools and so I was in line or that was me. Okay. So that was very difficult moving from one year to the next year to the next year. And kind of out of the ordinary, too, was it not Yes. to be moved that quickly? And was it because a need had been come up for was it kind of a promotion for you to become a superintendent of Catholic schools, to go from assistant principal? You're comparing a small school with Lourdes and that's not very very comparable. I	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A.	80 Anyplace. In the rectory? Well, yes, I'll just say yes. In the car? In the car, yes. When you'd go on would you take him to like saunas or YMCAs or recreational outings? We did a lotta sports together, yes. How often in the years '61 to '62, in that two-year time frame, would you estimate you engaged in masturbation, oral sex or other kinds of sexual activity with him? I don't know. I'll say once a month. Did you tell him that this was okay to do? Indirectly. How did you indirectly communicate that to
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	A. Q. A. Q.	78 priesthood to get married and they needed somebody to run those schools and so I was in line or that was me. Okay. So that was very difficult moving from one year to the next year to the next year. And kind of out of the ordinary, too, was it not Yes. to be moved that quickly? And was it because a need had been come up for was it kind of a promotion for you to become a superintendent of Catholic schools, to go from assistant principal? You're comparing a small school with Lourdes and that's not very very comparable. I liked Lourdes.	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q.	80 Anyplace. In the rectory? Well, yes, I'll just say yes. In the car? In the car, yes. When you'd go on would you take him to like saunas or YMCAs or recreational outings? We did a lotta sports together, yes. How often in the years '61 to '62, in that two-year time frame, would you estimate you engaged in masturbation, oral sex or other kinds of sexual activity with him? I don't know. I'll say once a month. Did you tell him that this was okay to do? Indirectly. How did you indirectly communicate that to him?
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	A. Q. A. Q.	78 priesthood to get married and they needed somebody to run those schools and so I was in line or that was me. Okay. So that was very difficult moving from one year to the next year to the next year. And kind of out of the ordinary, too, was it not Yes. to be moved that quickly? And was it because a need had been come up for was it kind of a promotion for you to become a superintendent of Catholic schools, to go from assistant principal? You're comparing a small school with Lourdes and that's not very very comparable. I liked Lourdes. So you really didn't want to move? You were	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q.	80 Anyplace. In the rectory? Well, yes, I'll just say yes. In the car? In the car, yes. When you'd go on would you take him to like saunas or YMCAs or recreational outings? We did a lotta sports together, yes. How often in the years '61 to '62, in that two-year time frame, would you estimate you engaged in masturbation, oral sex or other kinds of sexual activity with him? I don't know. I'll say once a month. Did you tell him that this was okay to do? Indirectly. How did you indirectly communicate that to him? Just by doing it, I think.
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	A. Q. A. Q. A.	78 priesthood to get married and they needed somebody to run those schools and so I was in line or that was me. Okay. So that was very difficult moving from one year to the next year to the next year. And kind of out of the ordinary, too, was it not Yes. to be moved that quickly? And was it because a need had been come up for was it kind of a promotion for you to become a superintendent of Catholic schools, to go from assistant principal? You're comparing a small school with Lourdes and that's not very very comparable. I liked Lourdes. So you really didn't want to move? You were happy at Lourdes?	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q.	80 Anyplace. In the rectory? Well, yes, I'll just say yes. In the car? In the car, yes. When you'd go on would you take him to like saunas or YMCAs or recreational outings? We did a lotta sports together, yes. How often in the years '61 to '62, in that two-year time frame, would you estimate you engaged in masturbation, oral sex or other kinds of sexual activity with him? I don't know. I'll say once a month. Did you tell him that this was okay to do? Indirectly. How did you indirectly communicate that to him? Just by doing it, I think. Did you actually, when you told him that,
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	 A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. 	78 priesthood to get married and they needed somebody to run those schools and so I was in line or that was me. Okay. So that was very difficult moving from one year to the next year to the next year. And kind of out of the ordinary, too, was it not Yes. to be moved that quickly? And was it because a need had been come up for was it kind of a promotion for you to become a superintendent of Catholic schools, to go from assistant principal? You're comparing a small school with Lourdes and that's not very very comparable. I liked Lourdes. So you really didn't want to move? You were happy at Lourdes? Yes.	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q.	80 Anyplace. In the rectory? Well, yes, I'll just say yes. In the car? In the car, yes. When you'd go on would you take him to like saunas or YMCAs or recreational outings? We did a lotta sports together, yes. How often in the years '61 to '62, in that two-year time frame, would you estimate you engaged in masturbation, oral sex or other kinds of sexual activity with him? I don't know. I'll say once a month. Did you tell him that this was okay to do? Indirectly. How did you indirectly communicate that to him? Just by doing it, I think. Did you actually, when you told him that, believe that at the time?
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	 A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. 	78 priesthood to get married and they needed somebody to run those schools and so I was in line or that was me. Okay. So that was very difficult moving from one year to the next year to the next year. And kind of out of the ordinary, too, was it not Yes. to be moved that quickly? And was it because a need had been come up for was it kind of a promotion for you to become a superintendent of Catholic schools, to go from assistant principal? You're comparing a small school with Lourdes and that's not very very comparable. I liked Lourdes. So you really didn't want to move? You were happy at Lourdes? Yes. Okay. But it was the bishop's decision to	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q.	80 Anyplace. In the rectory? Well, yes, I'll just say yes. In the car? In the car, yes. When you'd go on would you take him to like saunas or YMCAs or recreational outings? We did a lotta sports together, yes. How often in the years '61 to '62, in that two-year time frame, would you estimate you engaged in masturbation, oral sex or other kinds of sexual activity with him? I don't know. I'll say once a month. Did you tell him that this was okay to do? Indirectly. How did you indirectly communicate that to him? Just by doing it, I think. Did you actually, when you told him that, believe that at the time? I knew it was wrong, I knew it was, you know,
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	A. Q. A. Q. A. Q.	78 priesthood to get married and they needed somebody to run those schools and so I was in line or that was me. Okay. So that was very difficult moving from one year to the next year to the next year. And kind of out of the ordinary, too, was it not Yes. to be moved that quickly? And was it because a need had been come up for was it kind of a promotion for you to become a superintendent of Catholic schools, to go from assistant principal? You're comparing a small school with Lourdes and that's not very very comparable. I liked Lourdes. So you really didn't want to move? You were happy at Lourdes? Yes. Okay. But it was the bishop's decision to move you and he made it?	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q.	80 Anyplace. In the rectory? Well, yes, I'll just say yes. In the car? In the car, yes. When you'd go on would you take him to like saunas or YMCAs or recreational outings? We did a lotta sports together, yes. How often in the years '61 to '62, in that two-year time frame, would you estimate you engaged in masturbation, oral sex or other kinds of sexual activity with him? I don't know. I'll say once a month. Did you tell him that this was okay to do? Indirectly. How did you indirectly communicate that to him? Just by doing it, I think. Did you actually, when you told him that, believe that at the time? I knew it was wrong, I knew it was, you know, again back to being a a sinful activity, I
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	 A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. 	78 priesthood to get married and they needed somebody to run those schools and so I was in line or that was me. Okay. So that was very difficult moving from one year to the next year to the next year. And kind of out of the ordinary, too, was it not Yes. to be moved that quickly? And was it because a need had been come up for was it kind of a promotion for you to become a superintendent of Catholic schools, to go from assistant principal? You're comparing a small school with Lourdes and that's not very very comparable. I liked Lourdes. So you really didn't want to move? You were happy at Lourdes? Yes. Okay. But it was the bishop's decision to move you and he made it? His decision, whoever advises him.	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A.	80 Anyplace. In the rectory? Well, yes, I'll just say yes. In the car? In the car, yes. When you'd go on would you take him to like saunas or YMCAs or recreational outings? We did a lotta sports together, yes. How often in the years '61 to '62, in that two-year time frame, would you estimate you engaged in masturbation, oral sex or other kinds of sexual activity with him? I don't know. I'll say once a month. Did you tell him that this was okay to do? Indirectly. How did you indirectly communicate that to him? Just by doing it, I think. Did you actually, when you told him that, believe that at the time? I knew it was wrong, I knew it was, you know, again back to being a a sinful activity, I didn't see it much more than that.
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	A. Q. A. Q. A. Q.	78 priesthood to get married and they needed somebody to run those schools and so I was in line or that was me. Okay. So that was very difficult moving from one year to the next year to the next year. And kind of out of the ordinary, too, was it not Yes. to be moved that quickly? And was it because a need had been come up for was it kind of a promotion for you to become a superintendent of Catholic schools, to go from assistant principal? You're comparing a small school with Lourdes and that's not very very comparable. I liked Lourdes. So you really didn't want to move? You were happy at Lourdes? Yes. Okay. But it was the bishop's decision to move you and he made it?	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q.	80 Anyplace. In the rectory? Well, yes, I'll just say yes. In the car? In the car, yes. When you'd go on would you take him to like saunas or YMCAs or recreational outings? We did a lotta sports together, yes. How often in the years '61 to '62, in that two-year time frame, would you estimate you engaged in masturbation, oral sex or other kinds of sexual activity with him? I don't know. I'll say once a month. Did you tell him that this was okay to do? Indirectly. How did you indirectly communicate that to him? Just by doing it, I think. Did you actually, when you told him that, believe that at the time? I knew it was wrong, I knew it was, you know, again back to being a a sinful activity, I

1	_	04	1		83
		81			some indications that Robert Carlson was
1	_	seriousness of it	1		
2	Α.	Yes.	2		making some calculations of statute of
3	Q.	during that time? When did you first come	3		limitations. Do you remember talking with him
4		to an appreciation of the seriousness and the	4		about that?
5		gravity of you as a priest engaging in sexual	5	A.	No.
6		contact with a teenager such as that?	6	Q.	Okay. Do you remember Robert Carlson ever
7	Α.	Probably not till the lawsuits came.	7		talking to you about your exposure and your
8	Q.	And what year do you estimate the first	8		possible exposure for your conduct, that is,
9		lawsuit came?	9		being prosecuted for the crime of sexual abuse
10	Α.	(No response).	10		against minors and the statute of limitations
11	Q.	What's your best estimate?	11		for that?
12	Α.	'80 '84, 1984.	12	Α.	I talked with him. I don't remember what we
13	Q.	Okay.	13		talked about.
14	Α.	I'm not sure.	14	Q.	
15	Q.	Fair enough. Are you referring to a suit	15		Bishop Watters or those in the Archdiocese of
16		where I represented the kid?	16		St. Paul and Minneapolis who were bishops ever
17	Α.	Yes.	17		tell you that what you had done was a crime?
18	Q.	And would that be the kid whose initials are	18	Α.	I don't remember that, no.
19		GR?	19	Q.	So beyond , in the time frame of
20	Α.	Yes.	20		, being assistant principal and in other
21	Q.	And what was it, then you said that was the	21		capacities in Rochester Lourdes, do you recall
22		time in which you appreciated the seriousness	22		or did you engage any other kids in sexual
23		or the gravity of what you had done, and for	23		conduct?
24		purposes of this, let's say it's approximately	24	Α.	At that time?
25		1984, what was it that happened in 1984 that	25	Q.	Yes.
			1		0.4
		82			84
1		82 made you appreciate the gravity and the	1	Α.	84 No.
1			1		
		made you appreciate the gravity and the		Q.	No.
2	Α.	made you appreciate the gravity and the seriousness of what you had done to that kid,	2	Q. A.	No. Are you pretty sure of that or not so sure?
2	A.	made you appreciate the gravity and the seriousness of what you had done to that kid, or other youth before?	2	Q. A.	No. Are you pretty sure of that or not so sure? I'm sure of that, I think. You say you're sure of that you think. What makes you sure of that
2 3 4	A.	made you appreciate the gravity and the seriousness of what you had done to that kid, or other youth before? Well, it became more public and others knew of	2 3 4	Q. A.	No. Are you pretty sure of that or not so sure? I'm sure of that, I think. You say you're sure of that you think. What
2 3 4 5	A. Q.	made you appreciate the gravity and the seriousness of what you had done to that kid, or other youth before? Well, it became more public and others knew of it and and the criminality became a whole	2 3 4 5	Q. A. Q.	No. Are you pretty sure of that or not so sure? I'm sure of that, I think. You say you're sure of that you think. What makes you sure of that
2 3 4 5 6	A. Q.	made you appreciate the gravity and the seriousness of what you had done to that kid, or other youth before? Well, it became more public and others knew of it and and the criminality became a whole new issue.	2 3 4 5 6	Q. A. Q. A.	No. Are you pretty sure of that or not so sure? I'm sure of that, I think. You say you're sure of that you think. What makes you sure of that Well, what year are you talking about? We're talking then, according to the assignment history, you were assigned there
2 3 4 5 6 7	A. Q. A.	made you appreciate the gravity and the seriousness of what you had done to that kid, or other youth before? Well, it became more public and others knew of it and and the criminality became a whole new issue. Is that the first time you saw it as a crime	2 3 4 5 6 7	Q. A. Q. A.	No. Are you pretty sure of that or not so sure? I'm sure of that, I think. You say you're sure of that you think. What makes you sure of that Well, what year are you talking about? We're talking then, according to the assignment history, you were assigned there from St. Adrian's on August 16th, '62, and
2 3 4 5 6 7 8		 made you appreciate the gravity and the seriousness of what you had done to that kid, or other youth before? Well, it became more public and others knew of it and and the criminality became a whole new issue. Is that the first time you saw it as a crime and appreciated it to be a criminal conduct? 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8	Q. A. Q. A.	No. Are you pretty sure of that or not so sure? I'm sure of that, I think. You say you're sure of that you think. What makes you sure of that Well, what year are you talking about? We're talking then, according to the assignment history, you were assigned there
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	Α.	 made you appreciate the gravity and the seriousness of what you had done to that kid, or other youth before? Well, it became more public and others knew of it and and the criminality became a whole new issue. Is that the first time you saw it as a crime and appreciated it to be a criminal conduct? I think, yes. 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	Q. A. Q. A.	 No. Are you pretty sure of that or not so sure? I'm sure of that, I think. You say you're sure of that you think. What makes you sure of that Well, what year are you talking about? We're talking then, according to the assignment history, you were assigned there from St. Adrian's on August 16th, '62, and then you're there for a year, that year of '62 to '63, August of '62 to August of '63.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	Α.	 made you appreciate the gravity and the seriousness of what you had done to that kid, or other youth before? Well, it became more public and others knew of it and and the criminality became a whole new issue. Is that the first time you saw it as a crime and appreciated it to be a criminal conduct? I think, yes. And at that time do you recall having 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	Q. A. Q. A.	 No. Are you pretty sure of that or not so sure? I'm sure of that, I think. You say you're sure of that you think. What makes you sure of that Well, what year are you talking about? We're talking then, according to the assignment history, you were assigned there from St. Adrian's on August 16th, '62, and then you're there for a year, that year of
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	Α.	 made you appreciate the gravity and the seriousness of what you had done to that kid, or other youth before? Well, it became more public and others knew of it and and the criminality became a whole new issue. Is that the first time you saw it as a crime and appreciated it to be a criminal conduct? I think, yes. And at that time do you recall having conversations with either the bishops or other 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	Q. A. Q. A. Q.	 No. Are you pretty sure of that or not so sure? I'm sure of that, I think. You say you're sure of that you think. What makes you sure of that Well, what year are you talking about? We're talking then, according to the assignment history, you were assigned there from St. Adrian's on August 16th, '62, and then you're there for a year, that year of '62 to '63, August of '62 to August of '63. And I didn't have contact with others, no. Okay.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	Α.	 made you appreciate the gravity and the seriousness of what you had done to that kid, or other youth before? Well, it became more public and others knew of it and and the criminality became a whole new issue. Is that the first time you saw it as a crime and appreciated it to be a criminal conduct? I think, yes. And at that time do you recall having conversations with either the bishops or other officials of the Diocese of Winona or the 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	Q. A. Q. A. Q.	 No. Are you pretty sure of that or not so sure? I'm sure of that, I think. You say you're sure of that you think. What makes you sure of that Well, what year are you talking about? We're talking then, according to the assignment history, you were assigned there from St. Adrian's on August 16th, '62, and then you're there for a year, that year of '62 to '63, August of '62 to August of '63. And I didn't have contact with others, no.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	Α.	 made you appreciate the gravity and the seriousness of what you had done to that kid, or other youth before? Well, it became more public and others knew of it and and the criminality became a whole new issue. Is that the first time you saw it as a crime and appreciated it to be a criminal conduct? I think, yes. And at that time do you recall having conversations with either the bishops or other officials of the Diocese of Winona or the archdiocese about your exposure and the 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	Q. A. Q. A. Q.	 No. Are you pretty sure of that or not so sure? I'm sure of that, I think. You say you're sure of that you think. What makes you sure of that Well, what year are you talking about? We're talking then, according to the assignment history, you were assigned there from St. Adrian's on August 16th, '62, and then you're there for a year, that year of '62 to '63, August of '62 to August of '63. And I didn't have contact with others, no. Okay.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	Α.	 made you appreciate the gravity and the seriousness of what you had done to that kid, or other youth before? Well, it became more public and others knew of it and and the criminality became a whole new issue. Is that the first time you saw it as a crime and appreciated it to be a criminal conduct? I think, yes. And at that time do you recall having conversations with either the bishops or other officials of the Diocese of Winona or the archdiocese about your exposure and the statute of limitations for criminal prosecution and what the time frame was for your exposure? 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	Q. A. Q. A. Q.	 No. Are you pretty sure of that or not so sure? I'm sure of that, I think. You say you're sure of that you think. What makes you sure of that Well, what year are you talking about? We're talking then, according to the assignment history, you were assigned there from St. Adrian's on August 16th, '62, and then you're there for a year, that year of '62 to '63, August of '62 to August of '63. And I didn't have contact with others, no. Okay. (Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON:
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	Α.	 made you appreciate the gravity and the seriousness of what you had done to that kid, or other youth before? Well, it became more public and others knew of it and and the criminality became a whole new issue. Is that the first time you saw it as a crime and appreciated it to be a criminal conduct? I think, yes. And at that time do you recall having conversations with either the bishops or other officials of the Diocese of Winona or the archdiocese about your exposure and the statute of limitations for criminal prosecution and what the time frame was for your exposure? I don't know when I would have talked with the 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	Q. A. Q. A. Q.	 No. Are you pretty sure of that or not so sure? I'm sure of that, I think. You say you're sure of that you think. What makes you sure of that Well, what year are you talking about? We're talking then, according to the assignment history, you were assigned there from St. Adrian's on August 16th, '62, and then you're there for a year, that year of '62 to '63, August of '62 to August of '63. And I didn't have contact with others, no. Okay. (Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON: So let's go back to that one year, then, when
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	A. Q.	 made you appreciate the gravity and the seriousness of what you had done to that kid, or other youth before? Well, it became more public and others knew of it and and the criminality became a whole new issue. Is that the first time you saw it as a crime and appreciated it to be a criminal conduct? I think, yes. And at that time do you recall having conversations with either the bishops or other officials of the Diocese of Winona or the archdiocese about your exposure and the statute of limitations for criminal prosecution and what the time frame was for your exposure? 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q.	 No. Are you pretty sure of that or not so sure? I'm sure of that, I think. You say you're sure of that you think. What makes you sure of that Well, what year are you talking about? We're talking then, according to the assignment history, you were assigned there from St. Adrian's on August 16th, '62, and then you're there for a year, that year of '62 to '63, August of '62 to August of '63. And I didn't have contact with others, no. Okay. (Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON: So let's go back to that one year, then, when you're at Rochester Lourdes. Did you touch
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	A. Q.	 made you appreciate the gravity and the seriousness of what you had done to that kid, or other youth before? Well, it became more public and others knew of it and and the criminality became a whole new issue. Is that the first time you saw it as a crime and appreciated it to be a criminal conduct? I think, yes. And at that time do you recall having conversations with either the bishops or other officials of the Diocese of Winona or the archdiocese about your exposure and the statute of limitations for criminal prosecution and what the time frame was for your exposure? I don't know when I would have talked with the 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q.	No. Are you pretty sure of that or not so sure? I'm sure of that, I think. You say you're sure of that you think. What makes you sure of that Well, what year are you talking about? We're talking then, according to the assignment history, you were assigned there from St. Adrian's on August 16th, '62, and then you're there for a year, that year of '62 to '63, August of '62 to August of '63. And I didn't have contact with others, no. Okay. (Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON: So let's go back to that one year, then, when you're at Rochester Lourdes. Did you touch any other did you touch any other kids
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	A. Q.	 made you appreciate the gravity and the seriousness of what you had done to that kid, or other youth before? Well, it became more public and others knew of it and and the criminality became a whole new issue. Is that the first time you saw it as a crime and appreciated it to be a criminal conduct? I think, yes. And at that time do you recall having conversations with either the bishops or other officials of the Diocese of Winona or the archdiocese about your exposure and the statute of limitations for criminal prosecution and what the time frame was for your exposure? I don't know when I would have talked with the any bishop. I talked with Ted Collins 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q.	No. Are you pretty sure of that or not so sure? I'm sure of that, I think. You say you're sure of that you think. What makes you sure of that Well, what year are you talking about? We're talking then, according to the assignment history, you were assigned there from St. Adrian's on August 16th, '62, and then you're there for a year, that year of '62 to '63, August of '62 to August of '63. And I didn't have contact with others, no. Okay. (Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON: So let's go back to that one year, then, when you're at Rochester Lourdes. Did you touch any other did you touch any other kids besides okay. I guess I asked you, you
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	A. Q.	 made you appreciate the gravity and the seriousness of what you had done to that kid, or other youth before? Well, it became more public and others knew of it and and the criminality became a whole new issue. Is that the first time you saw it as a crime and appreciated it to be a criminal conduct? I think, yes. And at that time do you recall having conversations with either the bishops or other officials of the Diocese of Winona or the archdiocese about your exposure and the statute of limitations for criminal prosecution and what the time frame was for your exposure? I don't know when I would have talked with the any bishop. I talked with Ted Collins became my attorney 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q.	 No. Are you pretty sure of that or not so sure? I'm sure of that, I think. You say you're sure of that you think. What makes you sure of that Well, what year are you talking about? We're talking then, according to the assignment history, you were assigned there from St. Adrian's on August 16th, '62, and then you're there for a year, that year of '62 to '63, August of '62 to August of '63. And I didn't have contact with others, no. Okay. (Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON: So let's go back to that one year, then, when you're at Rochester Lourdes. Did you touch any other did you touch any other kids besides okay. I guess I asked you, you didn't touch any other kids. What about St.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	A. Q.	 made you appreciate the gravity and the seriousness of what you had done to that kid, or other youth before? Well, it became more public and others knew of it and and the criminality became a whole new issue. Is that the first time you saw it as a crime and appreciated it to be a criminal conduct? I think, yes. And at that time do you recall having conversations with either the bishops or other officials of the Diocese of Winona or the archdiocese about your exposure and the statute of limitations for criminal prosecution and what the time frame was for your exposure? I don't know when I would have talked with the any bishop. I talked with Ted Collins became my attorney MR. GEHAN: Just a minute now. 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q.	 No. Are you pretty sure of that or not so sure? I'm sure of that, I think. You say you're sure of that you think. What makes you sure of that Well, what year are you talking about? We're talking then, according to the assignment history, you were assigned there from St. Adrian's on August 16th, '62, and then you're there for a year, that year of '62 to '63, August of '62 to August of '63. And I didn't have contact with others, no. Okay. (Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON: So let's go back to that one year, then, when you're at Rochester Lourdes. Did you touch any other did you touch any other kids besides okay. I guess I asked you, you didn't touch any other kids. What about St. Adrian, were there any other kids you had
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	A. Q.	 made you appreciate the gravity and the seriousness of what you had done to that kid, or other youth before? Well, it became more public and others knew of it and and the criminality became a whole new issue. Is that the first time you saw it as a crime and appreciated it to be a criminal conduct? I think, yes. And at that time do you recall having conversations with either the bishops or other officials of the Diocese of Winona or the archdiocese about your exposure and the statute of limitations for criminal prosecution and what the time frame was for your exposure? I don't know when I would have talked with the any bishop. I talked with Ted Collins became my attorney MR. GEHAN: Just a minute now. Don't talk about your conversations with 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q.	 No. Are you pretty sure of that or not so sure? I'm sure of that, I think. You say you're sure of that you think. What makes you sure of that Well, what year are you talking about? We're talking then, according to the assignment history, you were assigned there from St. Adrian's on August 16th, '62, and then you're there for a year, that year of '62 to '63, August of '62 to August of '63. And I didn't have contact with others, no. Okay. (Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON: So let's go back to that one year, then, when you're at Rochester Lourdes. Did you touch any other did you touch any other kids besides okay. I guess I asked you, you didn't touch any other kids. What about St. Adrian, were there any other kids you had touched besides
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	A. Q.	made you appreciate the gravity and the seriousness of what you had done to that kid, or other youth before? Well, it became more public and others knew of it and and the criminality became a whole new issue. Is that the first time you saw it as a crime and appreciated it to be a criminal conduct? I think, yes. And at that time do you recall having conversations with either the bishops or other officials of the Diocese of Winona or the archdiocese about your exposure and the statute of limitations for criminal prosecution and what the time frame was for your exposure? I don't know when I would have talked with the any bishop. I talked with Ted Collins became my attorney MR. GEHAN: Just a minute now. Don't talk about your conversations with lawyers, okay? THE WITNESS: Okay. BY MR. ANDERSON:	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 24	Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q.	 No. Are you pretty sure of that or not so sure? I'm sure of that, I think. You say you're sure of that you think. What makes you sure of that Well, what year are you talking about? We're talking then, according to the assignment history, you were assigned there from St. Adrian's on August 16th, '62, and then you're there for a year, that year of '62 to '63, August of '62 to August of '63. And I didn't have contact with others, no. Okay. (Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON: So let's go back to that one year, then, when you're at Rochester Lourdes. Did you touch any other kids besides okay. I guess I asked you, you didn't touch any other kids. What about St. Adrian, were there any other kids you had touched besides No.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	A. Q.	made you appreciate the gravity and the seriousness of what you had done to that kid, or other youth before? Well, it became more public and others knew of it and and the criminality became a whole new issue. Is that the first time you saw it as a crime and appreciated it to be a criminal conduct? I think, yes. And at that time do you recall having conversations with either the bishops or other officials of the Diocese of Winona or the archdiocese about your exposure and the statute of limitations for criminal prosecution and what the time frame was for your exposure? I don't know when I would have talked with the any bishop. I talked with Ted Collins became my attorney MR. GEHAN: Just a minute now. Don't talk about your conversations with lawyers, okay? THE WITNESS: Okay.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 24 25	Q. A. Q. A. Q. Q. Q.	 No. Are you pretty sure of that or not so sure? I'm sure of that, I think. You say you're sure of that you think. What makes you sure of that Well, what year are you talking about? We're talking then, according to the assignment history, you were assigned there from St. Adrian's on August 16th, '62, and then you're there for a year, that year of '62 to '63, August of '62 to August of '63. And I didn't have contact with others, no. Okay. (Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON: So let's go back to that one year, then, when you're at Rochester Lourdes. Did you touch any other did you touch any other kids besides okay. I guess I asked you, you didn't touch any other kids. What about St. Adrian, were there any other kids you had touched besides

			T		07
					87 Archdiocese of St. Paul and Minneapolis?
1		the relationship with these kids and the	1		MR. BRAUN: Same objection.
2		numbers you had with them or the frequency of	2	Α.	
3		contacts with them?		Α.	thing, basically that.
4	A.	Well, Leary was at Lourdes.	4 5		BY MR. ANDERSON:
5	_	Yes.	1 -	0	
6	Α.		6	ω.	Okay. And what did you understand the had done that caused you to be transferred out
7	~	contacts.	7		of the Diocese of Winona?
8	Q.	Okay.	8	٨	
9		(Discussion out of the hearing of	9	А.	Well, it was in relation to what was going on
10		the court reporter)	10		in life. He'd become a priest and he
11	~	BY MR. ANDERSON:	11		was going through Guest House for alcohol
12	Q.		12		treatment and he talked to his brother and
13		about your interest in the kids or your	13		maybe his parents, I don't know that, that I
14		relationship to any of the kids or anything	14	~	had abused him.
15		like that?	15	ч.	And you became aware that that was brought
16	Α.	No.	16		information brought forth by the to
17	Q.	Did any parents ever raise questions to you?	17		Bishop Fitz well, actually, it was then
18	Α.	No.	18		Bishop Watters, correct?
19	Q.	When's the first time a parent raised	19	Α.	The I don't know his parents doing anything
20		questions about your relationship to their	20		there, but I know his brother was
21		kids?	21	~	antagonistic.
22	A.	Mrs. Riedel.	22		His brother was mad, wasn't he?
23	Q.	What year was that?	23	А.	Yes, I mean, he was mad all his life, but he
24	A.	Ash Wednesday of 1984.	24	Q.	was particularly mad then. He was mad about you having abused his
25	Q.	Were you aware that the mom and the dad of	20	ч.	88
		86			oo brother, correct?
1		raised serious concerns about you having sexually abused before you were	1 2	Α.	Yes.
2		having sexually abused before you were	3		And which brother is it that was so mad about
4	А.	Well, what do you mean before I moved out of	4	ч.	that?
5	А.	the Diocese of Winona? After those other	5	Α.	was the one I had abused.
6		public things?	6	Q.	I know. But brother was mad
7	0	Yeah, before there was anything public and	7	Α.	Oh, his name was
8	ч.	before Mrs. Riedel raised concerns in 1984,	8	Q.	Okay. And you learned that brought at
9		hadn't the parents of what were the	9		least the information forward that you had
10		parents' names?	10		abused to the bishop, correct?
11	Α.	and	11	Α.	I don't know that.
12	Q.	Hadn't and gone to Bishop Watters and	12	Q.	So the bishop never told you that?
13		raised concerns about	13		MR. BRAUN: Which bishop are you
14	Α.	I never knew that.	14		referring to?
15	Q.	When did you first learn that they had?	15		MR. ANDERSON: Bishop Watters.
16	Α.	Just now. I never heard that.	16	Α.	I don't I don't think he involved
17	Q.	Well, why did you think you were moved out of	17		into our conversations. I don't remember
18		the Diocese of Winona to the Archdiocese of	18		that.
19		St. Paul and Minneapolis?	19		BY MR. ANDERSON:
20		MR. BRAUN: Objection, foundation.	20	Q.	How many conversations did you have with
21		If you know, you can answer that question.	21		Bishop Watters before you were moved out of
22	Α.	Repeat the question.	22		the Diocese of Winona that were the topic of
23		BY MR. ANDERSON:	23		your sexual abuse?
24	Q.	Why do you think you were moved and	24	Α.	Several.
25		transferred out the Diocese of Winona into the	25	Q.	And that would be like five or six?

05/30/2014 11:28:47 AM Page 85 to 88 of 242

		89	1		91
			1	Q.	And you said, yes, you had?
1	A.	That's okay. Yeah. When did it first occur? And tell us a	2	Α.	Yes.
2	Q.		3	Q.	Did he ask you at that time if you'd abused
3		little bit about how that all came about.	4	ч.	any other kids?
4	Α.	Well, had threatened me, he was a		٨	
5		he was an employee of me of the parish at that	5	A.	I don't remember that, no.
6		time and he was gonna make a public stance and	6	Q.	And how long was that first meeting where this
7		that was the threat and the and the bishop	7		was the topic of your conversation with him?
8		knew that, and I don't know how the bishop	8	Α.	I don't know.
9		knew, if he told him, or I think other faculty	9	Q.	I trust there's a part of that conversation
10		maybe were involved, I don't know that.	10		that probably remains vivid for you. Is this
11	Q.	How did you learn he had threatened you? Was	11		the first time you've been confronted by your
12		that directly or in the presence of others?	12		bishop about sexual abuse or had you been
13		How did that come to your attention that he	13		confronted by his predecessor, Bishop
14		threatened you?	14		Fitzgerald?
15	Α.	Well, I don't think he he didn't talk to me	15	Α.	I'd been confronted by Fitzgerald.
16		directly. I think he might have talked to	16	Q.	And when had you been confronted by Bishop
17		other priests, I think he talked to Father	17		Fitzgerald?
18		Jansen, who was a senior pastor in Rochester,	18	Α.	It concerned a case in Caledonia.
19		at least he was involved in this whole thing,	19	Q.	And what is the year that Bishop Fitzgerald
20		and Jansen might have talked to the bishop,	20		confronted you?
21		but I don't know.	21	Α.	I think 1964, I'll say.
22	Q.	And then did that cause the bishop to call you	22	Q.	Okay. And I'm going to go I'm going to try
23		in and say, "What's this about?"	23		to work chronologically, so I'll work back in
24	Α.	Well, eventually we met, I don't know what	24		time first with the conversations about Bishop
25		I don't know the time frame there.	25		Fitzgerald and him confronting you with the
		90			92
1	Q.	90 • Okay. Tell me about the first meeting or	1		92 complaint or reports of sexual abuse of
1 2	Q.		1		
	Q.	Okay. Tell me about the first meeting or	1		complaint or reports of sexual abuse of
2	Q.	Okay. Tell me about the first meeting or conversation with the bishop where the topic	2		complaint or reports of sexual abuse of minors. In Caledonia, tell me, tell us what
23	Q. A.	Okay. Tell me about the first meeting or conversation with the bishop where the topic of you having been accused of sexual abuse was	23	А.	complaint or reports of sexual abuse of minors. In Caledonia, tell me, tell us what happened. How did Bishop Fitzgerald come to
2 3 4		Okay. Tell me about the first meeting or conversation with the bishop where the topic of you having been accused of sexual abuse was discussed.	2 3 4	A.	complaint or reports of sexual abuse of minors. In Caledonia, tell me, tell us what happened. How did Bishop Fitzgerald come to you and raise this as an issue or problem?
2 3 4 5		Okay. Tell me about the first meeting or conversation with the bishop where the topic of you having been accused of sexual abuse was discussed. He would have come to see me at that late	2 3 4 5	A.	complaint or reports of sexual abuse of minors. In Caledonia, tell me, tell us what happened. How did Bishop Fitzgerald come to you and raise this as an issue or problem? Well, I had abused a boy there and he reported
2 3 4 5 6	Α.	Okay. Tell me about the first meeting or conversation with the bishop where the topic of you having been accused of sexual abuse was discussed. He would have come to see me at that late early wintertime I think was the time frame.	2 3 4 5 6	A. Q.	complaint or reports of sexual abuse of minors. In Caledonia, tell me, tell us what happened. How did Bishop Fitzgerald come to you and raise this as an issue or problem? Well, I had abused a boy there and he reported it to another priest and the priest reported
2 3 4 5 6 7	A. Q.	Okay. Tell me about the first meeting or conversation with the bishop where the topic of you having been accused of sexual abuse was discussed. He would have come to see me at that late early wintertime I think was the time frame. And this was the winter of which year?	2 3 4 5 6 7		complaint or reports of sexual abuse of minors. In Caledonia, tell me, tell us what happened. How did Bishop Fitzgerald come to you and raise this as an issue or problem? Well, I had abused a boy there and he reported it to another priest and the priest reported it to the bishop's office.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8	A. Q. A.	 Okay. Tell me about the first meeting or conversation with the bishop where the topic of you having been accused of sexual abuse was discussed. He would have come to see me at that late early wintertime I think was the time frame. And this was the winter of which year? The winter of '74. 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8	Q.	 complaint or reports of sexual abuse of minors. In Caledonia, tell me, tell us what happened. How did Bishop Fitzgerald come to you and raise this as an issue or problem? Well, I had abused a boy there and he reported it to another priest and the priest reported it to the bishop's office. Who's the priest it had been reported to?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	A. Q. A. Q.	Okay. Tell me about the first meeting or conversation with the bishop where the topic of you having been accused of sexual abuse was discussed. He would have come to see me at that late early wintertime I think was the time frame. And this was the winter of which year? The winter of '74. And you were at what location then?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	Q. A.	 complaint or reports of sexual abuse of minors. In Caledonia, tell me, tell us what happened. How did Bishop Fitzgerald come to you and raise this as an issue or problem? Well, I had abused a boy there and he reported it to another priest and the priest reported it to the bishop's office. Who's the priest it had been reported to? Father Hubzackis (ph).
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	A. Q. A. Q. A.	Okay. Tell me about the first meeting or conversation with the bishop where the topic of you having been accused of sexual abuse was discussed. He would have come to see me at that late early wintertime I think was the time frame. And this was the winter of which year? The winter of '74. And you were at what location then? I was at St. Francis parish.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	Q. A. Q.	 complaint or reports of sexual abuse of minors. In Caledonia, tell me, tell us what happened. How did Bishop Fitzgerald come to you and raise this as an issue or problem? Well, I had abused a boy there and he reported it to another priest and the priest reported it to the bishop's office. Who's the priest it had been reported to? Father Hubzackis (ph). And how old was that boy you had abused?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	A. Q. A. Q. A. Q.	Okay. Tell me about the first meeting or conversation with the bishop where the topic of you having been accused of sexual abuse was discussed. He would have come to see me at that late early wintertime I think was the time frame. And this was the winter of which year? The winter of '74. And you were at what location then? I was at St. Francis parish. And tell us what he said to you and	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	Q. A. Q.	 complaint or reports of sexual abuse of minors. In Caledonia, tell me, tell us what happened. How did Bishop Fitzgerald come to you and raise this as an issue or problem? Well, I had abused a boy there and he reported it to another priest and the priest reported it to the bishop's office. Who's the priest it had been reported to? Father Hubzackis (ph). And how old was that boy you had abused? I think 14.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	A. Q. A. Q. A. Q.	Okay. Tell me about the first meeting or conversation with the bishop where the topic of you having been accused of sexual abuse was discussed. He would have come to see me at that late early wintertime I think was the time frame. And this was the winter of which year? The winter of '74. And you were at what location then? I was at St. Francis parish. And tell us what he said to you and I don't know what he said except that he was	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	Q. A. Q.	<pre>complaint or reports of sexual abuse of minors. In Caledonia, tell me, tell us what happened. How did Bishop Fitzgerald come to you and raise this as an issue or problem? Well, I had abused a boy there and he reported it to another priest and the priest reported it to the bishop's office. Who's the priest it had been reported to? Father Hubzackis (ph). And how old was that boy you had abused? I think 14. And where had you been assigned when you abused the boy?</pre>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	A. Q. A. Q. A. Q.	Okay. Tell me about the first meeting or conversation with the bishop where the topic of you having been accused of sexual abuse was discussed. He would have come to see me at that late early wintertime I think was the time frame. And this was the winter of which year? The winter of '74. And you were at what location then? I was at St. Francis parish. And tell us what he said to you and I don't know what he said except that he was aware of the abuse and the threats and and	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	Q. A. Q. A. Q.	<pre>complaint or reports of sexual abuse of minors. In Caledonia, tell me, tell us what happened. How did Bishop Fitzgerald come to you and raise this as an issue or problem? Well, I had abused a boy there and he reported it to another priest and the priest reported it to the bishop's office. Who's the priest it had been reported to? Father Hubzackis (ph). And how old was that boy you had abused? I think 14. And where had you been assigned when you abused the boy?</pre>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A.	Okay. Tell me about the first meeting or conversation with the bishop where the topic of you having been accused of sexual abuse was discussed. He would have come to see me at that late early wintertime I think was the time frame. And this was the winter of which year? The winter of '74. And you were at what location then? I was at St. Francis parish. And tell us what he said to you and I don't know what he said except that he was aware of the abuse and the threats and and what to do about it, I guess.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	Q. A. Q. A. Q.	<pre>complaint or reports of sexual abuse of minors. In Caledonia, tell me, tell us what happened. How did Bishop Fitzgerald come to you and raise this as an issue or problem? Well, I had abused a boy there and he reported it to another priest and the priest reported it to the bishop's office. Who's the priest it had been reported to? Father Hubzackis (ph). And how old was that boy you had abused? I think 14. And where had you been assigned when you abused the boy? In Caledonia, Minnesota.</pre>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A.	Okay. Tell me about the first meeting or conversation with the bishop where the topic of you having been accused of sexual abuse was discussed. He would have come to see me at that late early wintertime I think was the time frame. And this was the winter of which year? The winter of '74. And you were at what location then? I was at St. Francis parish. And tell us what he said to you and I don't know what he said except that he was aware of the abuse and the threats and and what to do about it, I guess. And did you admit to him that you had abused	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	Q. A. Q. A. Q.	<pre>complaint or reports of sexual abuse of minors. In Caledonia, tell me, tell us what happened. How did Bishop Fitzgerald come to you and raise this as an issue or problem? Well, I had abused a boy there and he reported it to another priest and the priest reported it to the bishop's office. Who's the priest it had been reported to? Father Hubzackis (ph). And how old was that boy you had abused? I think 14. And where had you been assigned when you abused the boy? In Caledonia, Minnesota. And that's when you were the superintendent of</pre>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A.	Okay. Tell me about the first meeting or conversation with the bishop where the topic of you having been accused of sexual abuse was discussed. He would have come to see me at that late early wintertime I think was the time frame. And this was the winter of which year? The winter of '74. And you were at what location then? I was at St. Francis parish. And tell us what he said to you and I don't know what he said except that he was aware of the abuse and the threats and and what to do about it, I guess. And did you admit to him that you had abused the kid?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	Q. A. Q. A. Q. A.	<pre>complaint or reports of sexual abuse of minors. In Caledonia, tell me, tell us what happened. How did Bishop Fitzgerald come to you and raise this as an issue or problem? Well, I had abused a boy there and he reported it to another priest and the priest reported it to the bishop's office. Who's the priest it had been reported to? Father Hubzackis (ph). And how old was that boy you had abused? I think 14. And where had you been assigned when you abused the boy? In Caledonia, Minnesota. And that's when you were the superintendent of schools and the assistant at St. John's?</pre>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q.	Okay. Tell me about the first meeting or conversation with the bishop where the topic of you having been accused of sexual abuse was discussed. He would have come to see me at that late early wintertime I think was the time frame. And this was the winter of which year? The winter of '74. And you were at what location then? I was at St. Francis parish. And tell us what he said to you and I don't know what he said except that he was aware of the abuse and the threats and and what to do about it, I guess. And did you admit to him that you had abused the kid? Yes.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A.	<pre>complaint or reports of sexual abuse of minors. In Caledonia, tell me, tell us what happened. How did Bishop Fitzgerald come to you and raise this as an issue or problem? Well, I had abused a boy there and he reported it to another priest and the priest reported it to the bishop's office. Who's the priest it had been reported to? Father Hubzackis (ph). And how old was that boy you had abused? I think 14. And where had you been assigned when you abused the boy? In Caledonia, Minnesota. And that's when you were the superintendent of schools and the assistant at St. John's? Yes.</pre>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q.	Okay. Tell me about the first meeting or conversation with the bishop where the topic of you having been accused of sexual abuse was discussed. He would have come to see me at that late early wintertime I think was the time frame. And this was the winter of which year? The winter of '74. And you were at what location then? I was at St. Francis parish. And tell us what he said to you and I don't know what he said except that he was aware of the abuse and the threats and and what to do about it, I guess. And did you admit to him that you had abused the kid? Yes. And did he tell you what did he tell you at	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q.	<pre>complaint or reports of sexual abuse of minors. In Caledonia, tell me, tell us what happened. How did Bishop Fitzgerald come to you and raise this as an issue or problem? Well, I had abused a boy there and he reported it to another priest and the priest reported it to the bishop's office. Who's the priest it had been reported to? Father Hubzackis (ph). And how old was that boy you had abused? I think 14. And where had you been assigned when you abused the boy? In Caledonia, Minnesota. And that's when you were the superintendent of schools and the assistant at St. John's? Yes. And his parents were parishioners there?</pre>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q.	Okay. Tell me about the first meeting or conversation with the bishop where the topic of you having been accused of sexual abuse was discussed. He would have come to see me at that late early wintertime I think was the time frame. And this was the winter of which year? The winter of '74. And you were at what location then? I was at St. Francis parish. And tell us what he said to you and I don't know what he said except that he was aware of the abuse and the threats and and what to do about it, I guess. And did you admit to him that you had abused the kid? Yes. And did he tell you what did he tell you at that time about how he became aware first?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A.	<pre>complaint or reports of sexual abuse of minors. In Caledonia, tell me, tell us what happened. How did Bishop Fitzgerald come to you and raise this as an issue or problem? Well, I had abused a boy there and he reported it to another priest and the priest reported it to the bishop's office. Who's the priest it had been reported to? Father Hubzackis (ph). And how old was that boy you had abused? I think 14. And where had you been assigned when you abused the boy? In Caledonia, Minnesota. And that's when you were the superintendent of schools and the assistant at St. John's? Yes. And his parents were parishioners there? Yes, I think so.</pre>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q.	Okay. Tell me about the first meeting or conversation with the bishop where the topic of you having been accused of sexual abuse was discussed. He would have come to see me at that late early wintertime I think was the time frame. And this was the winter of which year? The winter of '74. And you were at what location then? I was at St. Francis parish. And tell us what he said to you and I don't know what he said except that he was aware of the abuse and the threats and and what to do about it, I guess. And did you admit to him that you had abused the kid? Yes. And did he tell you what did he tell you at that time about how he became aware first? Well, I don't remember who who made him	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A.	<pre>complaint or reports of sexual abuse of minors. In Caledonia, tell me, tell us what happened. How did Bishop Fitzgerald come to you and raise this as an issue or problem? Well, I had abused a boy there and he reported it to another priest and the priest reported it to the bishop's office. Who's the priest it had been reported to? Father Hubzackis (ph). And how old was that boy you had abused? I think 14. And where had you been assigned when you abused the boy? In Caledonia, Minnesota. And that's when you were the superintendent of schools and the assistant at St. John's? Yes. And his parents were parishioners there? Yes, I think so. Look at the Doe list and see if the name of</pre>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A.	Okay. Tell me about the first meeting or conversation with the bishop where the topic of you having been accused of sexual abuse was discussed. He would have come to see me at that late early wintertime I think was the time frame. And this was the winter of which year? The winter of '74. And you were at what location then? I was at St. Francis parish. And tell us what he said to you and I don't know what he said except that he was aware of the abuse and the threats and and what to do about it, I guess. And did you admit to him that you had abused the kid? Yes. And did he tell you what did he tell you at that time about how he became aware first? Well, I don't remember who who made him aware.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A.	complaint or reports of sexual abuse of minors. In Caledonia, tell me, tell us what happened. How did Bishop Fitzgerald come to you and raise this as an issue or problem? Well, I had abused a boy there and he reported it to another priest and the priest reported it to the bishop's office. Who's the priest it had been reported to? Father Hubzackis (ph). And how old was that boy you had abused? I think 14. And where had you been assigned when you abused the boy? In Caledonia, Minnesota. And that's when you were the superintendent of schools and the assistant at St. John's? Yes. And his parents were parishioners there? Yes, I think so. Look at the Doe list and see if the name of that kid is on there, would you?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q.	Okay. Tell me about the first meeting or conversation with the bishop where the topic of you having been accused of sexual abuse was discussed. He would have come to see me at that late early wintertime I think was the time frame. And this was the winter of which year? The winter of '74. And you were at what location then? I was at St. Francis parish. And tell us what he said to you and I don't know what he said except that he was aware of the abuse and the threats and and what to do about it, I guess. And did you admit to him that you had abused the kid? Yes. And did he tell you what did he tell you at that time about how he became aware first? Well, I don't remember who who made him aware. Okay. In any case, he had learned about it?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q.	<pre>complaint or reports of sexual abuse of minors. In Caledonia, tell me, tell us what happened. How did Bishop Fitzgerald come to you and raise this as an issue or problem? Well, I had abused a boy there and he reported it to another priest and the priest reported it to the bishop's office. Who's the priest it had been reported to? Father Hubzackis (ph). And how old was that boy you had abused? I think 14. And where had you been assigned when you abused the boy? In Caledonia, Minnesota. And that's when you were the superintendent of schools and the assistant at St. John's? Yes. And his parents were parishioners there? Yes, I think so. Look at the Doe list and see if the name of that kid is on there, would you? MR. GEHAN: Here it is.</pre>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A.	Okay. Tell me about the first meeting or conversation with the bishop where the topic of you having been accused of sexual abuse was discussed. He would have come to see me at that late early wintertime I think was the time frame. And this was the winter of which year? The winter of '74. And you were at what location then? I was at St. Francis parish. And tell us what he said to you and I don't know what he said except that he was aware of the abuse and the threats and and what to do about it, I guess. And did you admit to him that you had abused the kid? Yes. And did he tell you what did he tell you at that time about how he became aware first? Well, I don't remember who who made him aware. Okay. In any case, he had learned about it? Yes.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q.	<pre>complaint or reports of sexual abuse of minors. In Caledonia, tell me, tell us what happened. How did Bishop Fitzgerald come to you and raise this as an issue or problem? Well, I had abused a boy there and he reported it to another priest and the priest reported it to the bishop's office. Who's the priest it had been reported to? Father Hubzackis (ph). And how old was that boy you had abused? I think 14. And where had you been assigned when you abused the boy? In Caledonia, Minnesota. And that's when you were the superintendent of schools and the assistant at St. John's? Yes. And his parents were parishioners there? Yes, I think so. Look at the Doe list and see if the name of that kid is on there, would you? MR. GEHAN: Here it is. I don't think it's on here.</pre>

		93	1		95
		MR. GEHAN: Take your time and read	1	Α.	
1			2	-	And assistant at St. John's?
2		it.	3	а.	
3	А.	(Examining documents). BY MR. ANDERSON:	4		And what did the bishop say to you?
4	~		5		He was he had just gotten back from a
5	Q.	What I'm going to have you do is, if his name	6	Α.	Vatican Council, so there was a time lapse
6		isn't on there, Mr. Adamson, I'm going to have	7		there. And he was just all I remember him
7		you write in your own pen on the list, just	8		saying is this is serious and he was
8		number it next to Doe 38, you'll see it's	9		disappointed, those were the biggest things
9		blank, write his name in there, would you?	10		that I remember.
10	Α.	(Indicating).		0	
11		MR. WIESER: Counsel, before we go	11	Q.	Did he give you, without using the name of the
12		any further, can the witness just pass that	12		individual, but we've identified it as Doe 38,
13		around so we can all see who that is and we	13		did he give you the tell you how he had
14		can make a note of that?	14		learned you had been accused of molesting the
15		MR. ANDERSON: Sure.	15		child?
16		THE WITNESS: Can I go to the	16	Α.	I don't think that was mentioned. I don't
17		bathroom, please?	17	~	recall him using the name, no.
18		MR. ANDERSON: Oh, sure. Let's take	18	Q.	Okay. Do you recall how he knew that such a
19		a break.	19		claim had been made?
20		MR. LEANN: Off the record at 12:35	20	Α.	Well, from the report, the this I'm
21	2	p.m.	21	~	not sure his name is , but
22		(Recess taken)	22		Okay.
23		MR. LEANN: Back on the video record	23	Α.	he talked to a priest, the priest talked to
24		at 1:28 p.m.	24		the office and and the office talked to me
25		BY MR. ANDERSON:	25		and then when the bishop got back to the
1					
	•	94			96
1	Q.	All right. Mr. Adamson, while we were off the	1	0	States, he talked to me.
2	Q.	All right. Mr. Adamson, while we were off the record, we had asked you to add a name to the	2	Q.	States, he talked to me. And did you tell me the priest was what was
	Q.	All right. Mr. Adamson, while we were off the record, we had asked you to add a name to the Doe list and you did write in at number 38 the	2 3	Q.	States, he talked to me. And did you tell me the priest was what was the priest's name?
2 3 4	Q.	All right. Mr. Adamson, while we were off the record, we had asked you to add a name to the Doe list and you did write in at number 38 the name of an individual, but you also indicated	2 3 4	Α.	States, he talked to me. And did you tell me the priest was what was the priest's name? Zeches.
2 3 4 5	Q.	All right. Mr. Adamson, while we were off the record, we had asked you to add a name to the Doe list and you did write in at number 38 the name of an individual, but you also indicated you weren't positive about the first name	2 3 4 5	A. Q.	States, he talked to me. And did you tell me the priest was what was the priest's name? Zeches. Z-e-c-h
2 3 4 5 6		All right. Mr. Adamson, while we were off the record, we had asked you to add a name to the Doe list and you did write in at number 38 the name of an individual, but you also indicated you weren't positive about the first name and/or the spelling of the last name, correct?	2 3 4 5 6	A. Q. A.	States, he talked to me. And did you tell me the priest was what was the priest's name? Zeches. Z-e-c-h E-s.
2 3 4 5 6 7	А.	All right. Mr. Adamson, while we were off the record, we had asked you to add a name to the Doe list and you did write in at number 38 the name of an individual, but you also indicated you weren't positive about the first name and/or the spelling of the last name, correct? That's right.	2 3 4 5 6 7	A. Q. A. Q.	States, he talked to me. And did you tell me the priest was what was the priest's name? Zeches. Z-e-c-h E-s. e-s.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8		All right. Mr. Adamson, while we were off the record, we had asked you to add a name to the Doe list and you did write in at number 38 the name of an individual, but you also indicated you weren't positive about the first name and/or the spelling of the last name, correct? That's right. Okay. And so that's now noted at least in	2 3 4 5 6 7 8	A. Q. A. Q.	States, he talked to me. And did you tell me the priest was what was the priest's name? Zeches. Z-e-c-h E-s. e-s. He's deceased.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	A. Q.	All right. Mr. Adamson, while we were off the record, we had asked you to add a name to the Doe list and you did write in at number 38 the name of an individual, but you also indicated you weren't positive about the first name and/or the spelling of the last name, correct? That's right. Okay. And so that's now noted at least in Exhibit A, correct?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	A. Q. A. Q.	States, he talked to me. And did you tell me the priest was what was the priest's name? Zeches. Z-e-c-h E-s. e-s. He's deceased. And did you learn how Father Zeches had
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	А.	All right. Mr. Adamson, while we were off the record, we had asked you to add a name to the Doe list and you did write in at number 38 the name of an individual, but you also indicated you weren't positive about the first name and/or the spelling of the last name, correct? That's right. Okay. And so that's now noted at least in Exhibit A, correct? Okay.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	A. Q. A. Q. A. Q.	States, he talked to me. And did you tell me the priest was what was the priest's name? Zeches. Z-e-c-h E-s. e-s. He's deceased. And did you learn how Father Zeches had learned of the claim of molestation?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	A. Q.	All right. Mr. Adamson, while we were off the record, we had asked you to add a name to the Doe list and you did write in at number 38 the name of an individual, but you also indicated you weren't positive about the first name and/or the spelling of the last name, correct? That's right. Okay. And so that's now noted at least in Exhibit A, correct? Okay. (Discussion out of the hearing of	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	A. Q. A. Q.	States, he talked to me. And did you tell me the priest was what was the priest's name? Zeches. Z-e-c-h E-s. e-s. He's deceased. And did you learn how Father Zeches had learned of the claim of molestation? I think one of the either one of the people
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	A. Q.	All right. Mr. Adamson, while we were off the record, we had asked you to add a name to the Doe list and you did write in at number 38 the name of an individual, but you also indicated you weren't positive about the first name and/or the spelling of the last name, correct? That's right. Okay. And so that's now noted at least in Exhibit A, correct? Okay. (Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter)	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	A. Q. A. Q. A. Q.	States, he talked to me. And did you tell me the priest was what was the priest's name? Zeches. Z-e-c-h E-s. e-s. He's deceased. And did you learn how Father Zeches had learned of the claim of molestation? I think one of the either one of the people involved or someone talked to him and I don't
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	А. Q. А.	All right. Mr. Adamson, while we were off the record, we had asked you to add a name to the Doe list and you did write in at number 38 the name of an individual, but you also indicated you weren't positive about the first name and/or the spelling of the last name, correct? That's right. Okay. And so that's now noted at least in Exhibit A, correct? Okay. (Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON:	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	A. Q. Q. A. Q.	States, he talked to me. And did you tell me the priest was what was the priest's name? Zeches. Z-e-c-h E-s. e-s. He's deceased. And did you learn how Father Zeches had learned of the claim of molestation? I think one of the either one of the people involved or someone talked to him and I don't know who that was.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	A. Q.	All right. Mr. Adamson, while we were off the record, we had asked you to add a name to the Doe list and you did write in at number 38 the name of an individual, but you also indicated you weren't positive about the first name and/or the spelling of the last name, correct? That's right. Okay. And so that's now noted at least in Exhibit A, correct? Okay. (Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON: So before the break, then, we were going back	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	A. Q. Q. A. Q.	States, he talked to me. And did you tell me the priest was what was the priest's name? Zeches. Z-e-c-h E-s. e-s. He's deceased. And did you learn how Father Zeches had learned of the claim of molestation? I think one of the either one of the people involved or someone talked to him and I don't know who that was. And what had you done to that youth that you
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	А. Q. А.	All right. Mr. Adamson, while we were off the record, we had asked you to add a name to the Doe list and you did write in at number 38 the name of an individual, but you also indicated you weren't positive about the first name and/or the spelling of the last name, correct? That's right. Okay. And so that's now noted at least in Exhibit A, correct? Okay. (Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON: So before the break, then, we were going back to the first time that the bishop, then	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	A. Q. Q. A. Q.	States, he talked to me. And did you tell me the priest was what was the priest's name? Zeches. Z-e-c-h E-s. e-s. He's deceased. And did you learn how Father Zeches had learned of the claim of molestation? I think one of the either one of the people involved or someone talked to him and I don't know who that was. And what had you done to that youth that you identified that now has been reported to the
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	А. Q. А.	All right. Mr. Adamson, while we were off the record, we had asked you to add a name to the Doe list and you did write in at number 38 the name of an individual, but you also indicated you weren't positive about the first name and/or the spelling of the last name, correct? That's right. Okay. And so that's now noted at least in Exhibit A, correct? Okay. (Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON: So before the break, then, we were going back to the first time that the bishop, then Fitzgerald, confronted you on a report of	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	A. Q. A. Q. A. Q.	States, he talked to me. And did you tell me the priest was what was the priest's name? Zeches. Z-e-c-h E-s. e-s. He's deceased. And did you learn how Father Zeches had learned of the claim of molestation? I think one of the either one of the people involved or someone talked to him and I don't know who that was. And what had you done to that youth that you identified that now has been reported to the bishop's office?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	А. Q. А.	All right. Mr. Adamson, while we were off the record, we had asked you to add a name to the Doe list and you did write in at number 38 the name of an individual, but you also indicated you weren't positive about the first name and/or the spelling of the last name, correct? That's right. Okay. And so that's now noted at least in Exhibit A, correct? Okay. (Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON: So before the break, then, we were going back to the first time that the bishop, then Fitzgerald, confronted you on a report of sexual molestation, and I think you had told	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A.	States, he talked to me. And did you tell me the priest was what was the priest's name? Zeches. Z-e-c-h E-s. e-s. He's deceased. And did you learn how Father Zeches had learned of the claim of molestation? I think one of the either one of the people involved or someone talked to him and I don't know who that was. And what had you done to that youth that you identified that now has been reported to the bishop's office? I think there was masturbation.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	A. Q. Q.	All right. Mr. Adamson, while we were off the record, we had asked you to add a name to the Doe list and you did write in at number 38 the name of an individual, but you also indicated you weren't positive about the first name and/or the spelling of the last name, correct? That's right. Okay. And so that's now noted at least in Exhibit A, correct? Okay. (Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON: So before the break, then, we were going back to the first time that the bishop, then Fitzgerald, confronted you on a report of sexual molestation, and I think you had told us that he called you into the office?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q.	States, he talked to me. And did you tell me the priest was what was the priest's name? Zeches. Z-e-c-h E-s. He's deceased. And did you learn how Father Zeches had learned of the claim of molestation? I think one of the either one of the people involved or someone talked to him and I don't know who that was. And what had you done to that youth that you identified that now has been reported to the bishop's office? I think there was masturbation. You masturbating him?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	A. Q. Q. A.	All right. Mr. Adamson, while we were off the record, we had asked you to add a name to the Doe list and you did write in at number 38 the name of an individual, but you also indicated you weren't positive about the first name and/or the spelling of the last name, correct? That's right. Okay. And so that's now noted at least in Exhibit A, correct? Okay. (Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON: So before the break, then, we were going back to the first time that the bishop, then Fitzgerald, confronted you on a report of sexual molestation, and I think you had told us that he called you into the office? Yes.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q.	States, he talked to me. And did you tell me the priest was what was the priest's name? Zeches. Z-e-c-h E-s. e-s. He's deceased. And did you learn how Father Zeches had learned of the claim of molestation? I think one of the either one of the people involved or someone talked to him and I don't know who that was. And what had you done to that youth that you identified that now has been reported to the bishop's office? I think there was masturbation. You masturbating him? Yes.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	A. Q. Q. A.	All right. Mr. Adamson, while we were off the record, we had asked you to add a name to the Doe list and you did write in at number 38 the name of an individual, but you also indicated you weren't positive about the first name and/or the spelling of the last name, correct? That's right. Okay. And so that's now noted at least in Exhibit A, correct? Okay. (Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON: So before the break, then, we were going back to the first time that the bishop, then Fitzgerald, confronted you on a report of sexual molestation, and I think you had told us that he called you into the office? Yes. And at that time was it just you and he or	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q.	<pre>States, he talked to me. And did you tell me the priest was what was the priest's name? Zeches. Z-e-c-h E-s. e-s. He's deceased. And did you learn how Father Zeches had learned of the claim of molestation? I think one of the either one of the people involved or someone talked to him and I don't know who that was. And what had you done to that youth that you identified that now has been reported to the bishop's office? I think there was masturbation. You masturbating him? Yes. At what location?</pre>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	A. Q. A. Q.	All right. Mr. Adamson, while we were off the record, we had asked you to add a name to the Doe list and you did write in at number 38 the name of an individual, but you also indicated you weren't positive about the first name and/or the spelling of the last name, correct? That's right. Okay. And so that's now noted at least in Exhibit A, correct? Okay. (Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON: So before the break, then, we were going back to the first time that the bishop, then Fitzgerald, confronted you on a report of sexual molestation, and I think you had told us that he called you into the office? Yes. And at that time was it just you and he or anybody else present?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q.	States, he talked to me. And did you tell me the priest was what was the priest's name? Zeches. Z-e-c-h E-s. e-S. He's deceased. And did you learn how Father Zeches had learned of the claim of molestation? I think one of the either one of the people involved or someone talked to him and I don't know who that was. And what had you done to that youth that you identified that now has been reported to the bishop's office? I think there was masturbation. You masturbating him? Yes. At what location?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	A. Q. A. Q. A.	All right. Mr. Adamson, while we were off the record, we had asked you to add a name to the Doe list and you did write in at number 38 the name of an individual, but you also indicated you weren't positive about the first name and/or the spelling of the last name, correct? That's right. Okay. And so that's now noted at least in Exhibit A, correct? Okay. (Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON: So before the break, then, we were going back to the first time that the bishop, then Fitzgerald, confronted you on a report of sexual molestation, and I think you had told us that he called you into the office? Yes. And at that time was it just you and he or anybody else present? Just the two of us.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A.	<pre>States, he talked to me. And did you tell me the priest was what was the priest's name? Zeches. Z-e-c-h E-s. e-s. He's deceased. And did you learn how Father Zeches had learned of the claim of molestation? I think one of the either one of the people involved or someone talked to him and I don't know who that was. And what had you done to that youth that you identified that now has been reported to the bishop's office? I think there was masturbation. You masturbating him? Yes. At what location? Probably in the gym or the school (Shrugs shoulders).</pre>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	A. Q. A. Q.	All right. Mr. Adamson, while we were off the record, we had asked you to add a name to the Doe list and you did write in at number 38 the name of an individual, but you also indicated you weren't positive about the first name and/or the spelling of the last name, correct? That's right. Okay. And so that's now noted at least in Exhibit A, correct? Okay. (Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON: So before the break, then, we were going back to the first time that the bishop, then Fitzgerald, confronted you on a report of sexual molestation, and I think you had told us that he called you into the office? Yes. And at that time was it just you and he or anybody else present? Just the two of us. And at that time you were assigned at	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q.	States, he talked to me. And did you tell me the priest was what was the priest's name? Zeches. Z-e-c-h E-s. e-S. He's deceased. And did you learn how Father Zeches had learned of the claim of molestation? I think one of the either one of the people involved or someone talked to him and I don't know who that was. And what had you done to that youth that you identified that now has been reported to the bishop's office? I think there was masturbation. You masturbating him? Yes. At what location?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	A. Q. A. Q. A.	All right. Mr. Adamson, while we were off the record, we had asked you to add a name to the Doe list and you did write in at number 38 the name of an individual, but you also indicated you weren't positive about the first name and/or the spelling of the last name, correct? That's right. Okay. And so that's now noted at least in Exhibit A, correct? Okay. (Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON: So before the break, then, we were going back to the first time that the bishop, then Fitzgerald, confronted you on a report of sexual molestation, and I think you had told us that he called you into the office? Yes. And at that time was it just you and he or anybody else present? Just the two of us.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A.	States, he talked to me. And did you tell me the priest was what was the priest's name? Zeches. Z-e-c-h E-s. e-s. He's deceased. And did you learn how Father Zeches had learned of the claim of molestation? I think one of the either one of the people involved or someone talked to him and I don't know who that was. And what had you done to that youth that you identified that now has been reported to the bishop's office? I think there was masturbation. You masturbating him? Yes. At what location? Probably in the gym or the school (Shrugs shoulders). And a number of times, so it could have been

Page 93 to 96 of 242

			-		
		97			99
1	Q.	While at that particular assignment, how many	1	_	needed to meet with the bishop?
2		kids do you estimate you engaged in sexual	2	Α.	Well, I think I just remember it as the as
3		conduct, contact with besides this kid?	3		the basics, that I had touched this boy and
4	Α.	I think there was one other.	4		and he was gonna tell the bishop and that was
5	Q.	And do you remember his name?	5		it.
6	Α.		6	Q.	Okay. Harold Dittman was then the vicar
7	Q.	Okay. Why don't you, instead of stating his	7		general, wasn't he?
8		name, is he on the list?	8	Α.	I'm not sure of that. Perhaps.
9	Α.	Doe 6.	9	Q.	The records I have show that he was vicar
10	Q.	Okay. We'll refer to him as Doe 6. And what	10		general from 1960 to '69. Does that sound
11		did you do to Doe 6?	11	Α.	It could be. They had different titles for
12	Α.		12		things then, different capacities.
13		there was some sexual contact there and that's	13	Q.	The official Catholic directory refers to
14		that's all.	14		that, in any case.
15	Q.	How old was Doe 6?	15	Α.	Okay.
16	A.	Probably 14, I don't know.	16	Q.	When Harold Dittman confronted you with this
17	Q.	And how old was Doe 38?	17		information, did you admit to him that you had
18	Α.	Fourteen.	18		done that?
19	Q.	Okay. And how did you come to access these	19	Α.	Yes,
	ч.	kids as a priest?	20		What did you tell him you had done?
20	Α.	I was coaching again and they were on the	21	<u> </u>	That I had sexual contact with him. I don't
	А.	team, both of them.	22		know how detailed it was. I don't think it
22	0	And when you met with the bishop, did the	23		was very detailed.
23	ч.	bishop's office talk to you or call you before	24	Q.	And there was no question that he knew and you
24		you actually had that meeting and say, "You	25	-	knew that it was a kid when the contact had
20		you actually had that meeting the say, roa			
					100
		98	1		100 occurred?
1	Δ	98 got to get in here and we got a problem"?	1	Α.	100 occurred? Yes.
2	A.	98 got to get in here and we got a problem"? I don't know who set that up.		A. Q.	occurred?
2 3	Q.	98 got to get in here and we got a problem"? I don't know who set that up. Okay. Somebody set it up?	2		occurred? Yes. Was there discussion of the fact that this was
2 3 4	Q. A.	98 got to get in here and we got a problem"? I don't know who set that up. Okay. Somebody set it up? Yes.	2 3 4	Q.	occurred? Yes.
2 3 4 5	Q. A. Q.	98 got to get in here and we got a problem"? I don't know who set that up. Okay. Somebody set it up? Yes. It wasn't the bishop; do you remember who?	2 3 4 5	Q. A.	occurred? Yes. Was there discussion of the fact that this was a police matter or anything like that? No.
2 3 4 5 6	Q. A.	98 got to get in here and we got a problem"? I don't know who set that up. Okay. Somebody set it up? Yes. It wasn't the bishop; do you remember who? Well, it would have been his secretary or his	2 3 4 5 6	Q.	occurred? Yes. Was there discussion of the fact that this was a police matter or anything like that? No. How long after the call from Dittman did you
2 3 4 5 6 7	Q. A. Q.	98 got to get in here and we got a problem"? I don't know who set that up. Okay. Somebody set it up? Yes. It wasn't the bishop; do you remember who? Well, it would have been his secretary or his his chancellor. The person who had talked	2 3 4 5 6 7	Q. A.	occurred? Yes. Was there discussion of the fact that this was a police matter or anything like that? No. How long after the call from Dittman did you actually meet with the bishop, then, on his
2 3 4 5 6 7 8	Q. A. Q.	98 got to get in here and we got a problem"? I don't know who set that up. Okay. Somebody set it up? Yes. It wasn't the bishop; do you remember who? Well, it would have been his secretary or his his chancellor. The person who had talked with me was Father Dittman.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8	Q. A. Q.	occurred? Yes. Was there discussion of the fact that this was a police matter or anything like that? No. How long after the call from Dittman did you actually meet with the bishop, then, on his return from Rome?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	Q. A. Q.	98 got to get in here and we got a problem"? I don't know who set that up. Okay. Somebody set it up? Yes. It wasn't the bishop; do you remember who? Well, it would have been his secretary or his his chancellor. The person who had talked with me was Father Dittman. (Discussion out of the hearing of	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	Q. A. Q. A.	occurred? Yes. Was there discussion of the fact that this was a police matter or anything like that? No. How long after the call from Dittman did you actually meet with the bishop, then, on his return from Rome? I don't know. Three weeks, I'll guess.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	Q. A. Q.	98 got to get in here and we got a problem"? I don't know who set that up. Okay. Somebody set it up? Yes. It wasn't the bishop; do you remember who? Well, it would have been his secretary or his his chancellor. The person who had talked with me was Father Dittman. (Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter)	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	Q. A. Q. A.	occurred? Yes. Was there discussion of the fact that this was a police matter or anything like that? No. How long after the call from Dittman did you actually meet with the bishop, then, on his return from Rome? I don't know. Three weeks, I'll guess. Okay. And how long was meeting with the
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	Q. A. Q. A.	98 got to get in here and we got a problem"? I don't know who set that up. Okay. Somebody set it up? Yes. It wasn't the bishop; do you remember who? Well, it would have been his secretary or his his chancellor. The person who had talked with me was Father Dittman. (Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON:	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	Q. A. Q. A. Q.	occurred? Yes. Was there discussion of the fact that this was a police matter or anything like that? No. How long after the call from Dittman did you actually meet with the bishop, then, on his return from Rome? I don't know. Three weeks, I'll guess. Okay. And how long was meeting with the bishop?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	Q. A. Q.	98 got to get in here and we got a problem"? I don't know who set that up. Okay. Somebody set it up? Yes. It wasn't the bishop; do you remember who? Well, it would have been his secretary or his his chancellor. The person who had talked with me was Father Dittman. (Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON: So when the bishop was in Rome, the first	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	Q. A. Q. A. Q.	occurred? Yes. Was there discussion of the fact that this was a police matter or anything like that? No. How long after the call from Dittman did you actually meet with the bishop, then, on his return from Rome? I don't know. Three weeks, I'll guess. Okay. And how long was meeting with the bishop? Less than an hour.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	Q. A. Q. A.	98 got to get in here and we got a problem"? I don't know who set that up. Okay. Somebody set it up? Yes. It wasn't the bishop; do you remember who? Well, it would have been his secretary or his his chancellor. The person who had talked with me was Father Dittman. (Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON: So when the bishop was in Rome, the first contact with you was made to set up the	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	Q. A. Q. A. Q.	occurred? Yes. Was there discussion of the fact that this was a police matter or anything like that? No. How long after the call from Dittman did you actually meet with the bishop, then, on his return from Rome? I don't know. Three weeks, I'll guess. Okay. And how long was meeting with the bishop? Less than an hour. And in it, what did the bishop say to you
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	Q. A. Q. A.	98 got to get in here and we got a problem"? I don't know who set that up. Okay. Somebody set it up? Yes. It wasn't the bishop; do you remember who? Well, it would have been his secretary or his his chancellor. The person who had talked with me was Father Dittman. (Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON: So when the bishop was in Rome, the first contact with you was made to set up the meeting, is that right?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	Q. A. Q. A. Q. Q.	occurred? Yes. Was there discussion of the fact that this was a police matter or anything like that? No. How long after the call from Dittman did you actually meet with the bishop, then, on his return from Rome? I don't know. Three weeks, I'll guess. Okay. And how long was meeting with the bishop? Less than an hour. And in it, what did the bishop say to you and
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	Q. A. Q. A. Q.	98 got to get in here and we got a problem"? I don't know who set that up. Okay. Somebody set it up? Yes. It wasn't the bishop; do you remember who? Well, it would have been his secretary or his his chancellor. The person who had talked with me was Father Dittman. (Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON: So when the bishop was in Rome, the first contact with you was made to set up the meeting, is that right? Well, Father Dittman talked with me.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	Q. A. Q. A. Q. Q.	occurred? Yes. Was there discussion of the fact that this was a police matter or anything like that? No. How long after the call from Dittman did you actually meet with the bishop, then, on his return from Rome? I don't know. Three weeks, I'll guess. Okay. And how long was meeting with the bishop? Less than an hour. And in it, what did the bishop say to you and Same things I just said, that it was serious
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	Q. A. Q. A.	98 got to get in here and we got a problem"? I don't know who set that up. Okay. Somebody set it up? Yes. It wasn't the bishop; do you remember who? Well, it would have been his secretary or his his chancellor. The person who had talked with me was Father Dittman. (Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON: So when the bishop was in Rome, the first contact with you was made to set up the meeting, is that right? Well, Father Dittman talked with me. Yeah. Okay. So was the bishop, then, in Rome	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A.	occurred? Yes. Was there discussion of the fact that this was a police matter or anything like that? No. How long after the call from Dittman did you actually meet with the bishop, then, on his return from Rome? I don't know. Three weeks, I'll guess. Okay. And how long was meeting with the bishop? Less than an hour. And in it, what did the bishop say to you and Same things I just said, that it was serious and he was disappointed in me.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	Q. A. Q. A. Q. A.	98 got to get in here and we got a problem"? I don't know who set that up. Okay. Somebody set it up? Yes. It wasn't the bishop; do you remember who? Well, it would have been his secretary or his his chancellor. The person who had talked with me was Father Dittman. (Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON: So when the bishop was in Rome, the first contact with you was made to set up the meeting, is that right? Well, Father Dittman talked with me. Yeah. Okay. So was the bishop, then, in Rome when Dittman first talked to you?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A.	occurred?Yes.Was there discussion of the fact that this was a police matter or anything like that?No.How long after the call from Dittman did you actually meet with the bishop, then, on his return from Rome?I don't know. Three weeks, I'll guess.Okay. And how long was meeting with the bishop?Less than an hour.And in it, what did the bishop say to you andSame things I just said, that it was serious and he was disappointed in me.And you admitted to him that you had done it
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	Q. A. Q. A. Q. A.	98 got to get in here and we got a problem"? I don't know who set that up. Okay. Somebody set it up? Yes. It wasn't the bishop; do you remember who? Well, it would have been his secretary or his his chancellor. The person who had talked with me was Father Dittman. (Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON: So when the bishop was in Rome, the first contact with you was made to set up the meeting, is that right? Well, Father Dittman talked with me. Yeah. Okay. So was the bishop, then, in Rome when Dittman first talked to you? Yes.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A.	occurred? Yes. Was there discussion of the fact that this was a police matter or anything like that? No. How long after the call from Dittman did you actually meet with the bishop, then, on his return from Rome? I don't know. Three weeks, I'll guess. Okay. And how long was meeting with the bishop? Less than an hour. And in it, what did the bishop say to you and Same things I just said, that it was serious and he was disappointed in me. And you admitted to him that you had done it just as you admitted to Dittman, correct?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	Q. A. Q. A. Q. A.	98 got to get in here and we got a problem"? I don't know who set that up. Okay. Somebody set it up? Yes. It wasn't the bishop; do you remember who? Well, it would have been his secretary or his his chancellor. The person who had talked with me was Father Dittman. (Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON: So when the bishop was in Rome, the first contact with you was made to set up the meeting, is that right? Well, Father Dittman talked with me. Yeah. Okay. So was the bishop, then, in Rome when Dittman first talked to you? Yes. And said, "When the bishop comes back from	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A.	occurred? Yes. Was there discussion of the fact that this was a police matter or anything like that? No. How long after the call from Dittman did you actually meet with the bishop, then, on his return from Rome? I don't know. Three weeks, I'll guess. Okay. And how long was meeting with the bishop? Less than an hour. And in it, what did the bishop say to you and Same things I just said, that it was serious and he was disappointed in me. And you admitted to him that you had done it just as you admitted to Dittman, correct? Yes.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q.	98 got to get in here and we got a problem"? I don't know who set that up. Okay. Somebody set it up? Yes. It wasn't the bishop; do you remember who? Well, it would have been his secretary or his his chancellor. The person who had talked with me was Father Dittman. (Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON: So when the bishop was in Rome, the first contact with you was made to set up the meeting, is that right? Well, Father Dittman talked with me. Yeah. Okay. So was the bishop, then, in Rome when Dittman first talked to you? Yes. And said, "When the bishop comes back from Rome"	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A.	occurred?Yes.Was there discussion of the fact that this was a police matter or anything like that?No.How long after the call from Dittman did you actually meet with the bishop, then, on his return from Rome?I don't know. Three weeks, I'll guess.Okay. And how long was meeting with the bishop?Less than an hour.And in it, what did the bishop say to you andSame things I just said, that it was serious and he was disappointed in me.And you admitted to him that you had done it just as you admitted to Dittman, correct?Yes.And is it also correct to say that he did not
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A.	98 got to get in here and we got a problem"? I don't know who set that up. Okay. Somebody set it up? Yes. It wasn't the bishop; do you remember who? Well, it would have been his secretary or his his chancellor. The person who had talked with me was Father Dittman. (Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON: So when the bishop was in Rome, the first contact with you was made to set up the meeting, is that right? Well, Father Dittman talked with me. Yeah. Okay. So was the bishop, then, in Rome when Dittman first talked to you? Yes. And said, "When the bishop comes back from Rome" "He'll talk"	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A.	occurred? Yes. Was there discussion of the fact that this was a police matter or anything like that? No. How long after the call from Dittman did you actually meet with the bishop, then, on his return from Rome? I don't know. Three weeks, I'll guess. Okay. And how long was meeting with the bishop? Less than an hour. And in it, what did the bishop say to you and Same things I just said, that it was serious and he was disappointed in me. And you admitted to him that you had done it just as you admitted to Dittman, correct? Yes. And is it also correct to say that he did not ask you if you had done it to any other kids
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q.	98 got to get in here and we got a problem"? I don't know who set that up. Okay. Somebody set it up? Yes. It wasn't the bishop; do you remember who? Well, it would have been his secretary or his his chancellor. The person who had talked with me was Father Dittman. (Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON: So when the bishop was in Rome, the first contact with you was made to set up the meeting, is that right? Well, Father Dittman talked with me. Yeah. Okay. So was the bishop, then, in Rome when Dittman first talked to you? Yes. And said, "When the bishop comes back from Rome" "He'll talk" "He'll sit down with you"?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q.	occurred?Yes.Was there discussion of the fact that this was a police matter or anything like that?No.How long after the call from Dittman did you actually meet with the bishop, then, on his return from Rome?I don't know. Three weeks, I'll guess.Okay. And how long was meeting with the bishop?Less than an hour.And in it, what did the bishop say to you andSame things I just said, that it was serious and he was disappointed in me.And you admitted to him that you had done it just as you admitted to Dittman, correct?Yes.And is it also correct to say that he did not
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A.	98 got to get in here and we got a problem"? I don't know who set that up. Okay. Somebody set it up? Yes. It wasn't the bishop; do you remember who? Well, it would have been his secretary or his his chancellor. The person who had talked with me was Father Dittman. (Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON: So when the bishop was in Rome, the first contact with you was made to set up the meeting, is that right? Well, Father Dittman talked with me. Yeah. Okay. So was the bishop, then, in Rome when Dittman first talked to you? Yes. And said, "When the bishop comes back from Rome" "He'll talk" "He'll sit down with you"? Yes.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q.	occurred? Yes. Was there discussion of the fact that this was a police matter or anything like that? No. How long after the call from Dittman did you actually meet with the bishop, then, on his return from Rome? I don't know. Three weeks, I'll guess. Okay. And how long was meeting with the bishop? Less than an hour. And in it, what did the bishop say to you and Same things I just said, that it was serious and he was disappointed in me. And you admitted to him that you had done it just as you admitted to Dittman, correct? Yes. And is it also correct to say that he did not ask you if you had done it to any other kids at that time? Yes.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q.	98 got to get in here and we got a problem"? I don't know who set that up. Okay. Somebody set it up? Yes. It wasn't the bishop; do you remember who? Well, it would have been his secretary or his his chancellor. The person who had talked with me was Father Dittman. (Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON: So when the bishop was in Rome, the first contact with you was made to set up the meeting, is that right? Well, Father Dittman talked with me. Yeah. Okay. So was the bishop, then, in Rome when Dittman first talked to you? Yes. And said, "When the bishop comes back from Rome" "He'll talk" "He'll sit down with you"?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q.	occurred? Yes. Was there discussion of the fact that this was a police matter or anything like that? No. How long after the call from Dittman did you actually meet with the bishop, then, on his return from Rome? I don't know. Three weeks, I'll guess. Okay. And how long was meeting with the bishop? Less than an hour. And in it, what did the bishop say to you and Same things I just said, that it was serious and he was disappointed in me. And you admitted to him that you had done it just as you admitted to Dittman, correct? Yes. And is it also correct to say that he did not ask you if you had done it to any other kids at that time?

r		101	1		103
1	Q.	And at that time you've already told us you	1	Q.	Doe 26 says that in the late 1950s,
2		had already began and were engaging in sexual	2		identifying '58 as the point in time, you
3		contact with , correct?	3		engaged in a form of oral copulation with him.
4	Α.	Yes.	4		Did you do that?
5	Q.	And what action did the bishop take or tell	5	Α.	No.
6		you that he was going to take, if anything, as	6	Q.	Do you deny ever having engaged in any sexual
7		a result of the information discussed in this	7		contact with him at all?
8		meeting?	8	Α.	Deny everything.
9	Α.	I don't remember anything except the the	9	Q.	Okay. How did you know him?
10		seriousness of it and and that it was a	10	Α.	He was a student at in Winona.
11		an important matter.	11	Q.	Okay. While you were at St. Catherine's?
12	Q.	Did you continue to see that kid?	12	Α.	Yes.
13	Α.	No.	13	Q.	Were you alone with him?
14	Q.	Did you continue to see the other kid who you	14	Α.	Well, perhaps, but never for for sex, no.
15		identified as one you had abused?	15	Q.	What were the circumstances under which you
16	Α.	No.	16		would have been alone with him at St.
17	Q.	Did you continue to see ?	17		Catherine's?
18	Α.	Yes.	18	Α.	Well, he was he was an excellent athlete
19	Q.	And you did continue to abuse kids, didn't	19		and he played probably varsity sports by the
20		you?	20		time he was a a freshman in high school,
21	Α.	Yes.	21		went on to to star in sports at St. John's.
22	Q.	There is a report of some information on	22		I knew him and the family, but I never had any
23		the Doe list, if you look at number 26, and I	23		sexual contact with him.
24		want I don't want you to say the name, but	24	Q.	So after you had this meeting with when
25		I want you to see the name next to 26. Do you	25		Bishop Fitzgerald met with you and said he was
		102			104
1		recognize that name?	1		he said this was serious and he was
2	A.	Yes.	2		disappointed in you, what was your response to
3	Q.	Okay. Did you have some kind of relationship	3		him after having admitted to having engaged in
4	•	to that kid?	4	^	the conduct?
5	A.	Not a sexual relationship, no. Okay. He has reported that you engaged him in	5	А.	I suppose I did a quasi apology or said I I was sorry, whatever, I I don't I can't
6	Q.	some sexual contact when he was in the sixth	7		reconstruct that conversation.
7		to the eighth grade at your farm, the family	8	0	Okay. Do you think you did you feel sorry
9		farm, when he was at St. Mary's school and	9	· • •	at that time?
10		also in the gym there in approximately 1958.	10	Α.	Yes, I think I was sorry.
11		Did you do that or anything like that	11	Q.	Why did you think you were sorry?
12	Α.	I think you got the wrong names or situations	12	Α.	Well, I realized it was serious and that he
13		there.	13		was my boss and he was on the case and
14	Q.	Okay.	14	Q.	Did you have concerns that the bishop would
15	Α.	Doe 26?	15		take you out of the priesthood at all?
16	Q.	Yeah. Yeah, the initials are	16	Α.	I don't think he suggested that.
17	A.	Yes.	17	Q.	Okay. So he never gave you any indication
18	Q.	Yeah, okay.	18		that it was serious enough for him to say,
19	Α.	He was never at my farm.	19		"I'm going to take you out of ministry, I'm
20	Q.	He wasn't, okay. Was there a kid that you did	20		going to remove you from the clerical state or
21		abuse at the farm?	21		I'm going to do anything other than say to
22	Α.	Νο.	22		you, 'Don't do it, again,'" right?
23	Q.	Okay. Were there kids that you had at the	23	Α.	That's correct.
24		farm?	24	Q.	Did he say to you, "Don't do it again"?
25	Α.	Well, would have been at our farm.	25	A.	I don't think he said that. I don't no. I
05/30	/2014	11:28:47 AM Page 101 to	104	of 242	26 of 61 sheet

		105			107
1		don't know that.	1		what you know.
2	Q.	So anything else said in the meeting by you or	2	Α.	I don't know that at all.
3		him where he confronted you with this	3		BY MR. ANDERSON:
4		information that you haven't identified that	4	Q.	Did you tell anyone at Rochester Lourdes about
5		you do remember having been said?	5		the bishop having gotten that information
6	Α.	I don't remember that conversation, except the	6	Α.	Yes.
7		the general tone of it. That's	7	Q.	and removed you from the parish? Who did
8	Q.	Fair enough.	8		you tell?
9	Α.	what, 50 years ago.	9		MR. GEHAN: Let him finish the
10	Q.		10		question.
11	Α.	Yes.	11		THE WITNESS: I'm sorry.
12		How soon after the meeting?	12	Α.	I told Father Leary.
13	Α.		13		BY MR. ANDERSON:
14	Π.	soon.	14	Q.	That's Donald Leary?
15	0	And did you continue to say Mass at the parish	15	-	Yes.
	G.	until you were assigned to the next parish?	16		You told him because you trusted him?
16	•		17		Yes.
17	А.	In Caledonia, no. I left there right after	18	Q.	And you felt he'd keep that between you and
18	~	Father Dittman talked to me.		GC.	he?
19		Okay. And where did you go?	19		
20	А.	I probably went to my family or home or to	20		Yes.
21		Rochester with other priests. I I don't	21		And to your knowledge, did he keep it quiet?
22		I I wasn't in Caledonia.	22	-	Yes, as far as I know.
23	Q.		23	Q.	And was he also a pastor at was he at
24		know, about your departure and it kind of	24		Lourdes then?
25		seemed sudden?	25	Α.	We lived in the Lourdes rectory, yes.
		106		-	108
1	Α.		1	Q.	Okay. When you what did you tell Father
2	Q.		2	-	Donald Leary?
3		going on, Father? Why aren't you in Mass?	3	Α.	Well, that's about as detailed as we've talked
4		Where did you go?"	4		about here, that I molested that kid.
5	Α.	No one contacted me.	5	Q.	And that it got reported to Dittman and
6	Q.				
	Q6.	How long, then, were you out of ministry after	6		Dittman reported it to the bishop and the
7	чж.	How long, then, were you out of ministry after Father Dittman had called you and confronted	6 7		
7 8	ч.				Dittman reported it to the bishop and the
	A.	Father Dittman had called you and confronted you?	7	А.	Dittman reported it to the bishop and the bishop had confronted you and removed you from
8		Father Dittman had called you and confronted you? A few weeks at most.	7 8	A. Q.	Dittman reported it to the bishop and the bishop had confronted you and removed you from the parish because of it?
8 9	Α.	Father Dittman had called you and confronted you? A few weeks at most.	7 8 9	-	Dittman reported it to the bishop and the bishop had confronted you and removed you from the parish because of it? Yes.
8 9 10	Α.	Father Dittman had called you and confronted you? A few weeks at most. There was a farewell party there, wasn't	7 8 9 10	-	Dittman reported it to the bishop and the bishop had confronted you and removed you from the parish because of it? Yes. So how long were you, then, at Rochester
8 9 10 11	A. Q.	Father Dittman had called you and confronted you? A few weeks at most. There was a farewell party there, wasn't there?	7 8 9 10 11	Q.	Dittman reported it to the bishop and the bishop had confronted you and removed you from the parish because of it? Yes. So how long were you, then, at Rochester Lourdes after that removal?
8 9 10 11 12	A. Q. A.	Father Dittman had called you and confronted you? A few weeks at most. There was a farewell party there, wasn't there? No.	7 8 9 10 11 12	Q.	Dittman reported it to the bishop and the bishop had confronted you and removed you from the parish because of it? Yes. So how long were you, then, at Rochester Lourdes after that removal? Two-and-a-half years, I think, from that fall
8 9 10 11 12 13	A. Q. A. Q.	Father Dittman had called you and confronted you? A few weeks at most. There was a farewell party there, wasn't there? No. There wasn't any	7 8 9 10 11 12 13	Q.	Dittman reported it to the bishop and the bishop had confronted you and removed you from the parish because of it? Yes. So how long were you, then, at Rochester Lourdes after that removal? Two-and-a-half years, I think, from that fall time till another year-and-a-half, as far as I
8 9 10 11 12 13 14	A. Q. A. Q. A.	Father Dittman had called you and confronted you? A few weeks at most. There was a farewell party there, wasn't there? No. There wasn't any No.	7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	Q. A.	Dittman reported it to the bishop and the bishop had confronted you and removed you from the parish because of it? Yes. So how long were you, then, at Rochester Lourdes after that removal? Two-and-a-half years, I think, from that fall time till another year-and-a-half, as far as I recall.
8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	A. Q. A. Q. A. Q.	Father Dittman had called you and confronted you? A few weeks at most. There was a farewell party there, wasn't there? No. There wasn't any No. celebration at all?	7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	Q. A. Q.	Dittman reported it to the bishop and the bishop had confronted you and removed you from the parish because of it? Yes. So how long were you, then, at Rochester Lourdes after that removal? Two-and-a-half years, I think, from that fall time till another year-and-a-half, as far as I recall. And before that, how long had you been at
8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	A. Q. A. Q. A. Q.	Father Dittman had called you and confronted you? A few weeks at most. There was a farewell party there, wasn't there? No. There wasn't any No. celebration at all? No.	7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	Q. A. Q.	Dittman reported it to the bishop and the bishop had confronted you and removed you from the parish because of it? Yes. So how long were you, then, at Rochester Lourdes after that removal? Two-and-a-half years, I think, from that fall time till another year-and-a-half, as far as I recall. And before that, how long had you been at Caledonia?
8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	A. Q. A. Q. A. Q.	Father Dittman had called you and confronted you? A few weeks at most. There was a farewell party there, wasn't there? No. There wasn't any No. celebration at all? No. And where were you, then, assigned by the	7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	Q. A. Q. A.	Dittman reported it to the bishop and the bishop had confronted you and removed you from the parish because of it? Yes. So how long were you, then, at Rochester Lourdes after that removal? Two-and-a-half years, I think, from that fall time till another year-and-a-half, as far as I recall. And before that, how long had you been at Caledonia? Year-and-a-half.
8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. Q.	Father Dittman had called you and confronted you? A few weeks at most. There was a farewell party there, wasn't there? No. There wasn't any No. celebration at all? No. And where were you, then, assigned by the bishop? To Rochester Lourdes.	7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	Q. A. Q. A.	Dittman reported it to the bishop and the bishop had confronted you and removed you from the parish because of it? Yes. So how long were you, then, at Rochester Lourdes after that removal? Two-and-a-half years, I think, from that fall time till another year-and-a-half, as far as I recall. And before that, how long had you been at Caledonia? Year-and-a-half. And while at Caledonia, how many kids would
8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q.	Father Dittman had called you and confronted you? A few weeks at most. There was a farewell party there, wasn't there? No. There wasn't any No. celebration at all? No. And where were you, then, assigned by the bishop? To Rochester Lourdes. Okay. And dld the blshop tell anyone at	7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	Q. A. Q. A.	Dittman reported it to the bishop and the bishop had confronted you and removed you from the parish because of it? Yes. So how long were you, then, at Rochester Lourdes after that removal? Two-and-a-half years, I think, from that fall time till another year-and-a-half, as far as I recall. And before that, how long had you been at Caledonia? Year-and-a-half. And while at Caledonia, how many kids would you estimate you had molested in that
8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q.	Father Dittman had called you and confronted you? A few weeks at most. There was a farewell party there, wasn't there? No. There wasn't any No. celebration at all? No. And where were you, then, assigned by the bishop? To Rochester Lourdes. Okay. And dld the bishop tell anyone at Rochester Lourdes where you're now assigned	7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	Q. A. Q. A. Q.	Dittman reported it to the bishop and the bishop had confronted you and removed you from the parish because of it? Yes. So how long were you, then, at Rochester Lourdes after that removal? Two-and-a-half years, I think, from that fall time till another year-and-a-half, as far as I recall. And before that, how long had you been at Caledonia? Year-and-a-half. And while at Caledonia, how many kids would you estimate you had molested in that assignment?
8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q.	Father Dittman had called you and confrontedyou?A few weeks at most.There was a farewell party there, wasn'tthere?No.There wasn't anyNo celebration at all?No.And where were you, then, assigned by thebishop?To Rochester Lourdes.Okay. And dld the bishop tell anyone atRochester Lourdes where you're now assignedwhat he knew and the reason he had removed you	7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	Q. A. Q. A. Q. A.	Dittman reported it to the bishop and the bishop had confronted you and removed you from the parish because of it? Yes. So how long were you, then, at Rochester Lourdes after that removal? Two-and-a-half years, I think, from that fall time till another year-and-a-half, as far as I recall. And before that, how long had you been at Caledonia? Year-and-a-half. And while at Caledonia, how many kids would you estimate you had molested in that assignment? I think two.
8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q.	Father Dittman had called you and confrontedyou?A few weeks at most.There was a farewell party there, wasn'tthere?No.There wasn't anyNo celebration at all?No.And where were you, then, assigned by thebishop?To Rochester Lourdes.Okay. And dld the bishop tell anyone atRochester Lourdes where you're now assignedwhat he knew and the reason he had removed youfrom your earlier parish?	7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q.	Dittman reported it to the bishop and the bishop had confronted you and removed you from the parish because of it? Yes. So how long were you, then, at Rochester Lourdes after that removal? Two-and-a-half years, I think, from that fall time till another year-and-a-half, as far as I recall. And before that, how long had you been at Caledonia? Year-and-a-half. And while at Caledonia, how many kids would you estimate you had molested in that assignment? I think two. Do you know Father Jim Fitzpatrick?
8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 24	A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q.	Father Dittman had called you and confrontedyou?A few weeks at most.There was a farewell party there, wasn'tthere?No.There wasn't anyNo celebration at all?No.And where were you, then, assigned by thebishop?To Rochester Lourdes.Okay. And dld the bishop tell anyone atRochester Lourdes where you're now assignedwhat he knew and the reason he had removed youfrom your earlier parish?MR. BRAUN: Objection, speculation,	7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A.	Dittman reported it to the bishop and the bishop had confronted you and removed you from the parish because of it? Yes. So how long were you, then, at Rochester Lourdes after that removal? Two-and-a-half years, I think, from that fall time till another year-and-a-half, as far as I recall. And before that, how long had you been at Caledonia? Year-and-a-half. And while at Caledonia, how many kids would you estimate you had molested in that assignment? I think two. Do you know Father Jim Fitzpatrick? Yes.
8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 24 25	A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q.	Father Dittman had called you and confronted you? A few weeks at most. There was a farewell party there, wasn't there? No. There wasn't any No. celebration at all? No. And where were you, then, assigned by the bishop? To Rochester Lourdes. Okay. And dld the bishop tell anyone at Rochester Lourdes where you're now assigned what he knew and the reason he had removed you from your earlier parish? MR. BRAUN: Objection, speculation, foundation. You can answer the question as to	7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 24 25	Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q.	Dittman reported it to the bishop and the bishop had confronted you and removed you from the parish because of it? Yes. So how long were you, then, at Rochester Lourdes after that removal? Two-and-a-half years, I think, from that fall time till another year-and-a-half, as far as I recall. And before that, how long had you been at Caledonia? Year-and-a-half. And while at Caledonia, how many kids would you estimate you had molested in that assignment? I think two. Do you know Father Jim Fitzpatrick? Yes. Are you aware of him having reported to then Bishop Fitzgerald that he received information

—	_		1		444
		109			111
1		that you had molested a number of kids?		_	Yes.
2	Α.	Well, I heard that through your articles or	2	Q.	that he received some information that you
3		something place, but that's the only thing	3		may have done something to some kids. What do you know about what he learned back then?
4	-	I knew about that.	4		
5	Q.	In the mid-1960s, had you received from either	5	A.	He's never given me any information.
6		him, Bishop Fitzgerald or any other of your	6	Q.	There's some indication that Father
7		colleague priests that Fitzpatrick had gotten	7		Connolly you know then Father Connolly,
8		such a report and made it to the bishop?	8		that he learned of some information back then.
9	Α.	I never heard that till recently.	9		Do you know what he learned about this?
10	Q.	Okay. Look at the Doe list and look at the	10	Α.	I don't think that's true.
11		name next to Doe 5. And first, my question	11	Q.	There's also Father Bertran. Do you know who
12		is, without using his name, do you identify	12		Father Bertran is?
13		do you know that name?	13	Α.	Yes.
14	Α.	Yes.	14	Q.	I don't know if he's still alive. Is he?
15	Q.	Had you spent time alone with that individual	15	Α.	Yes.
16		when he was a kid in 1964?	16	Q.	Do you know if he received any information
17	Α.	Yes.	17		about you having done something to kids back
18	Q.	How did you come to know him and spend time	18		then?
19		with him alone?	19	Α.	No. Never heard that.
20	Α.	Through his mother, his mother asked me to	20	Q.	Jim Fitzpatrick has reported that he received
21		spend time with him.	21		reports from two different families that you
22	Q.	Was he having trouble or was he	22		had molested their kids, their boys while in
23	Α.	Well, he	23		Caledonia and that he had received information
24	Q.	his father absent or what?	24		that you had abused 17 boys and he reported
25	Α.	Eventually he was having a lot of troubles	25		that to Bishop Fitzgerald. My question to you
					440
		110			112
1		110 that I didn't know about then, but that came	1		112 is, do you know anything about that?
1 2			1	Α.	
		that I didn't know about then, but that came		A. Q.	is, do you know anything about that?
2		that I didn't know about then, but that came to light later. His mother	2	-	is, do you know anything about that? I don't think that happened.
23		that I didn't know about then, but that came to light later. His mother MR. GEHAN: Tom, let him finish his	2 3	-	is, do you know anything about that? I don't think that happened. You don't think that he reported it or you
2 3 4		that I didn't know about then, but that came to light later. His mother MR. GEHAN: Tom, let him finish his questions.	2 3 4	Q.	is, do you know anything about that? I don't think that happened. You don't think that he reported it or you don't think you had abused 17 kids?
2 3 4 5		that I didn't know about then, but that came to light later. His mother MR. GEHAN: Tom, let him finish his questions. THE WITNESS: Okay.	2 3 4 5	Q.	is, do you know anything about that? I don't think that happened. You don't think that he reported it or you don't think you had abused 17 kids? None of it. I'd say he's not a reliable
2 3 4 5 6		that I didn't know about then, but that came to light later. His mother MR. GEHAN: Tom, let him finish his questions. THE WITNESS: Okay. MR. GEHAN: Don't interrupt him.	2 3 4 5 6	Q. A.	is, do you know anything about that? I don't think that happened. You don't think that he reported it or you don't think you had abused 17 kids? None of it. I'd say he's not a reliable person.
2 3 4 5 6 7		that I didn't know about then, but that came to light later. His mother MR. GEHAN: Tom, let him finish his questions. THE WITNESS: Okay. MR. GEHAN: Don't interrupt him. THE WITNESS: Sorry.	2 3 4 5 6 7	Q. A. Q.	is, do you know anything about that? I don't think that happened. You don't think that he reported it or you don't think you had abused 17 kids? None of it. I'd say he's not a reliable person. Okay. Why do you say that?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8		that I didn't know about then, but that cameto light later. His motherMR. GEHAN: Tom, let him finish hisquestions.THE WITNESS: Okay.MR. GEHAN: Don't interrupt him.THE WITNESS: Sorry.MR. GEHAN: And then just answer the	2 3 4 5 6 7 8	Q. A. Q.	is, do you know anything about that? I don't think that happened. You don't think that he reported it or you don't think you had abused 17 kids? None of it. I'd say he's not a reliable person. Okay. Why do you say that? Well, he he had a lotta problems from the
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	Q.	that I didn't know about then, but that came to light later. His mother MR. GEHAN: Tom, let him finish his questions. THE WITNESS: Okay. MR. GEHAN: Don't interrupt him. THE WITNESS: Sorry. MR. GEHAN: And then just answer the question, okay?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	Q. A. Q.	is, do you know anything about that? I don't think that happened. You don't think that he reported it or you don't think you had abused 17 kids? None of it. I'd say he's not a reliable person. Okay. Why do you say that? Well, he he had a lotta problems from the time he became a priest and he was I was
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	Q.	that I didn't know about then, but that came to light later. His mother MR. GEHAN: Tom, let him finish his questions. THE WITNESS: Okay. MR. GEHAN: Don't interrupt him. THE WITNESS: Sorry. MR. GEHAN: And then just answer the question, okay? BY MR. ANDERSON:	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	Q. A. Q.	is, do you know anything about that? I don't think that happened. You don't think that he reported it or you don't think you had abused 17 kids? None of it. I'd say he's not a reliable person. Okay. Why do you say that? Well, he he had a lotta problems from the time he became a priest and he was I was his superior at one time and I don't know how
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	Q.	that I didn't know about then, but that cameto light later. His motherMR. GEHAN: Tom, let him finish hisquestions.THE WITNESS: Okay.MR. GEHAN: Don't interrupt him.THE WITNESS: Sorry.MR. GEHAN: And then just answer thequestion, okay?BY MR. ANDERSON:So the kid was having some trouble and the	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	Q. A. Q.	is, do you know anything about that? I don't think that happened. You don't think that he reported it or you don't think you had abused 17 kids? None of it. I'd say he's not a reliable person. Okay. Why do you say that? Well, he he had a lotta problems from the time he became a priest and he was I was his superior at one time and I don't know how much I wanna say, but he was here at the
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	Q. A.	that I didn't know about then, but that cameto light later. His motherMR. GEHAN: Tom, let him finish hisquestions.THE WITNESS: Okay.MR. GEHAN: Don't interrupt him.THE WITNESS: Sorry.MR. GEHAN: And then just answer thequestion, okay?BY MR. ANDERSON:So the kid was having some trouble and themother had asked you to help him, is that	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	Q. A. Q.	is, do you know anything about that? I don't think that happened. You don't think that he reported it or you don't think you had abused 17 kids? None of it. I'd say he's not a reliable person. Okay. Why do you say that? Well, he he had a lotta problems from the time he became a priest and he was I was his superior at one time and I don't know how much I wanna say, but he was here at the school where I had nieces and nephews and he
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13		that I didn't know about then, but that came to light later. His mother MR. GEHAN: Tom, let him finish his questions. THE WITNESS: Okay. MR. GEHAN: Don't interrupt him. THE WITNESS: Sorry. MR. GEHAN: And then just answer the question, okay? BY MR. ANDERSON: So the kid was having some trouble and the mother had asked you to help him, is that correct?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	Q. A. Q.	 is, do you know anything about that? I don't think that happened. You don't think that he reported it or you don't think you had abused 17 kids? None of it. I'd say he's not a reliable person. Okay. Why do you say that? Well, he he had a lotta problems from the time he became a priest and he was I was his superior at one time and I don't know how much I wanna say, but he was here at the school where I had nieces and nephews and he was dating a nun, and so I guess that's all I
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	A.	that I didn't know about then, but that cameto light later. His motherMR. GEHAN: Tom, let him finish hisquestions.THE WITNESS: Okay.MR. GEHAN: Don't interrupt him.THE WITNESS: Sorry.MR. GEHAN: And then just answer thequestion, okay?BY MR. ANDERSON:So the kid was having some trouble and themother had asked you to help him, is thatcorrect?Yes.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	Q. A. Q.	is, do you know anything about that? I don't think that happened. You don't think that he reported it or you don't think you had abused 17 kids? None of it. I'd say he's not a reliable person. Okay. Why do you say that? Well, he he had a lotta problems from the time he became a priest and he was I was his superior at one time and I don't know how much I wanna say, but he was here at the school where I had nieces and nephews and he was dating a nun, and so I guess that's all I wanna say about it. And he was just a mess
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	A. Q.	that I didn't know about then, but that cameto light later. His motherMR. GEHAN: Tom, let him finish hisquestions.THE WITNESS: Okay.MR. GEHAN: Don't interrupt him.THE WITNESS: Sorry.MR. GEHAN: And then just answer thequestion, okay?BY MR. ANDERSON:So the kid was having some trouble and themother had asked you to help him, is thatcorrect?Yes.And that kid, Doe 5, was about how old then?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	Q. A. Q.	 is, do you know anything about that? I don't think that happened. You don't think that he reported it or you don't think you had abused 17 kids? None of it. I'd say he's not a reliable person. Okay. Why do you say that? Well, he he had a lotta problems from the time he became a priest and he was I was his superior at one time and I don't know how much I wanna say, but he was here at the school where I had nieces and nephews and he was dating a nun, and so I guess that's all I wanna say about it. And he was just a mess all the way through. And I never had poor
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	A. Q. A.	that I didn't know about then, but that cameto light later. His motherMR. GEHAN: Tom, let him finish hisquestions.THE WITNESS: Okay.MR. GEHAN: Don't interrupt him.THE WITNESS: Sorry.MR. GEHAN: And then just answer thequestion, okay?BY MR. ANDERSON:So the kid was having some trouble and themother had asked you to help him, is thatcorrect?Yes.And that kid, Doe 5, was about how old then?Thirteen, 14.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	Q. A. Q.	is, do you know anything about that? I don't think that happened. You don't think that he reported it or you don't think you had abused 17 kids? None of it. I'd say he's not a reliable person. Okay. Why do you say that? Well, he he had a lotta problems from the time he became a priest and he was I was his superior at one time and I don't know how much I wanna say, but he was here at the school where I had nieces and nephews and he was dating a nun, and so I guess that's all I wanna say about it. And he was just a mess all the way through. And I never had poor relations I was his superior at that time
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	A. Q. A. Q.	that I didn't know about then, but that came to light later. His motherMR. GEHAN: Tom, let him finish hisquestions.THE WITNESS: Okay.MR. GEHAN: Don't interrupt him.THE WITNESS: Sorry.MR. GEHAN: And then just answer thequestion, okay?BY MR. ANDERSON:So the kid was having some trouble and the mother had asked you to help him, is that correct?Yes.And that kid, Doe 5, was about how old then?Thirteen, 14.And did you engage him in some sexual conduct?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	Q. A. Q. A.	is, do you know anything about that? I don't think that happened. You don't think that he reported it or you don't think you had abused 17 kids? None of it. I'd say he's not a reliable person. Okay. Why do you say that? Well, he he had a lotta problems from the time he became a priest and he was I was his superior at one time and I don't know how much I wanna say, but he was here at the school where I had nieces and nephews and he was dating a nun, and so I guess that's all I wanna say about it. And he was just a mess all the way through. And I never had poor relations I was his superior at that time at one time.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	A. Q. A. Q. A.	that I didn't know about then, but that cameto light later. His motherMR. GEHAN: Tom, let him finish hisquestions.THE WITNESS: Okay.MR. GEHAN: Don't interrupt him.THE WITNESS: Sorry.MR. GEHAN: And then just answer thequestion, okay?BY MR. ANDERSON:So the kid was having some trouble and themother had asked you to help him, is thatcorrect?Yes.And that kid, Doe 5, was about how old then?Thirteen, 14.And did you engage him in some sexual conduct?No.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	Q. A. Q. A.	 is, do you know anything about that? I don't think that happened. You don't think that he reported it or you don't think you had abused 17 kids? None of it. I'd say he's not a reliable person. Okay. Why do you say that? Well, he he had a lotta problems from the time he became a priest and he was I was his superior at one time and I don't know how much I wanna say, but he was here at the school where I had nieces and nephews and he was dating a nun, and so I guess that's all I wanna say about it. And he was just a mess all the way through. And I never had poor relations I was his superior at that time at one time.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	A. Q. A. Q. A. Q.	that I didn't know about then, but that cameto light later. His motherMR. GEHAN: Tom, let him finish hisquestions.THE WITNESS: Okay.MR. GEHAN: Don't interrupt him.THE WITNESS: Sorry.MR. GEHAN: And then just answer thequestion, okay?BY MR. ANDERSON:So the kid was having some trouble and themother had asked you to help him, is thatcorrect?Yes.And that kid, Doe 5, was about how old then?Thirteen, 14.And did you engage him in some sexual conduct?None at all?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	Q. A. Q. A.	 is, do you know anything about that? I don't think that happened. You don't think that he reported it or you don't think you had abused 17 kids? None of it. I'd say he's not a reliable person. Okay. Why do you say that? Well, he he had a lotta problems from the time he became a priest and he was I was his superior at one time and I don't know how much I wanna say, but he was here at the school where I had nieces and nephews and he was dating a nun, and so I guess that's all I wanna say about it. And he was just a mess all the way through. And I never had poor relations I was his superior at that time at one time. And are you suggesting because he had dated a nun, that made him a liar or unreliable
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A.	that I didn't know about then, but that came to light later. His motherMR. GEHAN: Tom, let him finish hisquestions.THE WITNESS: Okay.MR. GEHAN: Don't interrupt him.THE WITNESS: Sorry.MR. GEHAN: And then just answer thequestion, okay?BY MR. ANDERSON:So the kid was having some trouble and the mother had asked you to help him, is that correct?Yes.And that kid, Doe 5, was about how old then?Thirteen, 14.And did you engage him in some sexual conduct?No.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	Q. A. A. Q.	 is, do you know anything about that? I don't think that happened. You don't think that he reported it or you don't think you had abused 17 kids? None of it. I'd say he's not a reliable person. Okay. Why do you say that? Well, he he had a lotta problems from the time he became a priest and he was I was his superior at one time and I don't know how much I wanna say, but he was here at the school where I had nieces and nephews and he was dating a nun, and so I guess that's all I wanna say about it. And he was just a mess all the way through. And I never had poor relations I was his superior at that time at one time. And are you suggesting because he had dated a nun, that made him a liar or unreliable reporter?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q.	that I didn't know about then, but that came to light later. His mother MR. GEHAN: Tom, let him finish his questions. THE WITNESS: Okay. MR. GEHAN: Don't interrupt him. THE WITNESS: Sorry. MR. GEHAN: And then just answer the question, okay? BY MR. ANDERSON: So the kid was having some trouble and the mother had asked you to help him, is that correct? Yes. And that kid, Doe 5, was about how old then? Thirteen, 14. And did you engage him in some sexual conduct? No. None at all? You're certain of that?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	Q. A. A. Q.	 is, do you know anything about that? I don't think that happened. You don't think that he reported it or you don't think you had abused 17 kids? None of it. I'd say he's not a reliable person. Okay. Why do you say that? Well, he he had a lotta problems from the time he became a priest and he was I was his superior at one time and I don't know how much I wanna say, but he was here at the school where I had nieces and nephews and he was dating a nun, and so I guess that's all I wanna say about it. And he was just a mess all the way through. And I never had poor relations I was his superior at that time at one time. And are you suggesting because he had dated a nun, that made him a liar or unreliable reporter? That's part of it. I had nieces and nephews
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q.	that I didn't know about then, but that came to light later. His mother MR. GEHAN: Tom, let him finish his questions. THE WITNESS: Okay. MR. GEHAN: Don't interrupt him. THE WITNESS: Sorry. MR. GEHAN: And then just answer the question, okay? BY MR. ANDERSON: So the kid was having some trouble and the mother had asked you to help him, is that correct? Yes. And that kid, Doe 5, was about how old then? Thirteen, 14. And ed you engage him in some sexual conduct? No. You're certain of that? Yes. In earlier testimony there's some indication	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	Q. A. A. Q.	 is, do you know anything about that? I don't think that happened. You don't think that he reported it or you don't think you had abused 17 kids? None of it. I'd say he's not a reliable person. Okay. Why do you say that? Well, he he had a lotta problems from the time he became a priest and he was I was his superior at one time and I don't know how much I wanna say, but he was here at the school where I had nieces and nephews and he was dating a nun, and so I guess that's all I wanna say about it. And he was just a mess all the way through. And I never had poor relations I was his superior at that time at one time. And are you suggesting because he had dated a nun, that made him a liar or unreliable reporter? That's part of it. I had nieces and nephews at the school there writing Father Jim/Sister
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q.	that I didn't know about then, but that came to light later. His motherMR. GEHAN: Tom, let him finish hisquestions.THE WITNESS: Okay. MR. GEHAN: Don't interrupt him. THE WITNESS: Sorry. MR. GEHAN: And then just answer thequestion, okay?BY MR. ANDERSON:So the kid was having some trouble and the mother had asked you to help him, is that correct?Yes.And that kid, Doe 5, was about how old then?Thirteen, 14.And did you engage him in some sexual conduct?No.You're certain of that?Yes.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	Q. A. A. Q.	 is, do you know anything about that? I don't think that happened. You don't think that he reported it or you don't think you had abused 17 kids? None of it. I'd say he's not a reliable person. Okay. Why do you say that? Well, he he had a lotta problems from the time he became a priest and he was I was his superior at one time and I don't know how much I wanna say, but he was here at the school where I had nieces and nephews and he was dating a nun, and so I guess that's all I wanna say about it. And he was just a mess all the way through. And I never had poor relations I was his superior at that time at one time. And are you suggesting because he had dated a nun, that made him a liar or unreliable reporter? That's part of it. I had nieces and nephews at the school there writing Father Jim/Sister Karen hearts all over the sidewalk and that

		113			115	
1		up marrying her.	1	Q.	And did you tell anybody else?	
2	Q.	Yeah. And leaving the priesthood?	2	Α.	I don't think so.	
3	Α.	Yes.	3	Q.	And as far as you know, did they tell anybody	
4	Q.	Yes. And before I just asked you that	4		else?	
5		question and you evidently had read something	5	Α.	I'd say no.	
6		about his account in a paper somewhere, had	6	Q.	Okay. And you were, then, at Rochester	
7		anybody ever told you, including Bishop	7		Lourdes for how long?	
8		Fitzgerald, that Jim Fitzpatrick had made	8	Α.	I think two-and-a-half years.	
9		report to him?	9	Q.	When you were removed from Caledonia, did you	
10	Α.	No.	10		receive or were you referred by the bishop	
11	Q.	Shortly after the bishop received the	11		receive any treatment or referred by the	
12		information that you did report and he met	12		bishop for any treatment or assessment by any	
13		with you, you were sent by the bishop to Mayo	13		professional?	
14		Clinic, were you not, to have some assessment	14	Α.	No.	
15		done or receive some treatment of some kind?	15	Q.	At Rochester Lourdes and in that	
16	Α.	No.	16		year-and-a-half you were there, how many kids	
17	Q.	Did Father Cashman replace you there?	17		would you estimate you engaged in some sexual	
18	Α.	At Caledonia, yes.	18		conduct?	
19	Q.	Yes.	19	Α.	I don't know of any. I was accused of a	
20	Α.	Yes.	20		couple things. I never had the names.	
21	Q.	Were you aware that when he did, he had been	21	Q.	Okay. So you were accused; how were you	
22		accused of or had molested a kid?	22		accused and how did you learn you had been	
23	Α.	No.	23		accused?	
24	Q.	Have you ever heard that he had?	24	Α.	I I was accused by Father Jansen, who was a	
25	Α.	Yes.	25		Rochester pastor, or that that's how it	
		114			116	
1	~					
	Q.	How did you learn that?	1		came to me.	
2	Q. A.	How did you learn that? Well, that became common knowledge amongst the	1 2	Q.	came to me. And what did Father Jansen tell you?	
2		,		Q. A.		
		Well, that became common knowledge amongst the	2		And what did Father Jansen tell you?	
3	Α.	Well, that became common knowledge amongst the priests. I don't know when.	2 3		And what did Father Jansen tell you? He told me that I tried to touch a kid or to	
3 4	A. Q.	Well, that became common knowledge amongst the priests. I don't know when. In the 1960s?	2 3 4		And what did Father Jansen tell you? He told me that I tried to touch a kid or to ask a kid to undress or something and and I	
3 4 5	А. Q. А.	Well, that became common knowledge amongst the priests. I don't know when. In the 1960s? I don't know.	2 3 4 5	Α.	And what did Father Jansen tell you? He told me that I tried to touch a kid or to ask a kid to undress or something and and I never had a name or any data on that.	
3 4 5 6	А. Q. А.	Well, that became common knowledge amongst the priests. I don't know when. In the 1960s? I don't know. Was it before you got before he replaced	2 3 4 5 6	Α.	And what did Father Jansen tell you? He told me that I tried to touch a kid or to ask a kid to undress or something and and I never had a name or any data on that. And at that time, because you didn't have the	
3 4 5 6 7	A. Q. A. Q.	Well, that became common knowledge amongst the priests. I don't know when. In the 1960s? I don't know. Was it before you got before he replaced you in Caledonia that you heard that?	2 3 4 5 6 7	Α.	And what did Father Jansen tell you? He told me that I tried to touch a kid or to ask a kid to undress or something and and I never had a name or any data on that. And at that time, because you didn't have the name, did you deny it or did you what did	
3 4 5 6 7 8	A. Q. A. Q. A.	Well, that became common knowledge amongst the priests. I don't know when. In the 1960s? I don't know. Was it before you got before he replaced you in Caledonia that you heard that? I don't know.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8	Α.	And what did Father Jansen tell you? He told me that I tried to touch a kid or to ask a kid to undress or something and and I never had a name or any data on that. And at that time, because you didn't have the name, did you deny it or did you what did you do responsive to his bringing this	
3 4 5 6 7 8 9	A. Q. A. Q. A.	Well, that became common knowledge amongst the priests. I don't know when. In the 1960s? I don't know. Was it before you got before he replaced you in Caledonia that you heard that? I don't know. Was it common knowledge that he had molested	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	A. Q.	And what did Father Jansen tell you? He told me that I tried to touch a kid or to ask a kid to undress or something and and I never had a name or any data on that. And at that time, because you didn't have the name, did you deny it or did you what did you do responsive to his bringing this information to you?	
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	A. Q. A. Q. A. Q.	Well, that became common knowledge amongst the priests. I don't know when. In the 1960s? I don't know. Was it before you got before he replaced you in Caledonia that you heard that? I don't know. Was it common knowledge that he had molested more than one kid?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	A. Q.	And what did Father Jansen tell you? He told me that I tried to touch a kid or to ask a kid to undress or something and and I never had a name or any data on that. And at that time, because you didn't have the name, did you deny it or did you what did you do responsive to his bringing this information to you? Whatever he was accusing me of, whether it was	
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A.	Well, that became common knowledge amongst the priests. I don't know when. In the 1960s? I don't know. Was it before you got before he replaced you in Caledonia that you heard that? I don't know. Was it common knowledge that he had molested more than one kid? Eventually.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	A. Q.	And what did Father Jansen tell you? He told me that I tried to touch a kid or to ask a kid to undress or something and and I never had a name or any data on that. And at that time, because you didn't have the name, did you deny it or did you what did you do responsive to his bringing this information to you? Whatever he was accusing me of, whether it was trying to look at a kid or whatever, I I	
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A.	Well, that became common knowledge amongst the priests. I don't know when. In the 1960s? I don't know. Was it before you got before he replaced you in Caledonia that you heard that? I don't know. Was it common knowledge that he had molested more than one kid? Eventually. What assignment were you at when you heard	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	A. Q.	And what did Father Jansen tell you? He told me that I tried to touch a kid or to ask a kid to undress or something and and I never had a name or any data on that. And at that time, because you didn't have the name, did you deny it or did you what did you do responsive to his bringing this information to you? Whatever he was accusing me of, whether it was trying to look at a kid or whatever, I I would have agreed with it, I think. I it	
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A.	Well, that became common knowledge amongst the priests. I don't know when. In the 1960s? I don't know. Was it before you got before he replaced you in Caledonia that you heard that? I don't know. Was it common knowledge that he had molested more than one kid? Eventually. What assignment were you at when you heard that information?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	A. Q.	And what did Father Jansen tell you? He told me that I tried to touch a kid or to ask a kid to undress or something and and I never had a name or any data on that. And at that time, because you didn't have the name, did you deny it or did you what did you do responsive to his bringing this information to you? Whatever he was accusing me of, whether it was trying to look at a kid or whatever, I I would have agreed with it, I think. I it wasn't what I would call a, you know, overt	
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A.	Well, that became common knowledge amongst the priests. I don't know when. In the 1960s? I don't know. Was it before you got before he replaced you in Caledonia that you heard that? I don't know. Was it common knowledge that he had molested more than one kid? Eventually. What assignment were you at when you heard that information? I don't know that.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	A. Q.	And what did Father Jansen tell you? He told me that I tried to touch a kid or to ask a kid to undress or something and and I never had a name or any data on that. And at that time, because you didn't have the name, did you deny it or did you what did you do responsive to his bringing this information to you? Whatever he was accusing me of, whether it was trying to look at a kid or whatever, I I would have agreed with it, I think. I it wasn't what I would call a, you know, overt sexual contact.	
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A.	Well, that became common knowledge amongst the priests. I don't know when. In the 1960s? I don't know. Was it before you got before he replaced you in Caledonia that you heard that? I don't know. Was it common knowledge that he had molested more than one kid? Eventually. What assignment were you at when you heard that information? I don't know that. Were you ever sent to Mayo for treatment or	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	A. Q.	And what did Father Jansen tell you? He told me that I tried to touch a kid or to ask a kid to undress or something and and I never had a name or any data on that. And at that time, because you didn't have the name, did you deny it or did you what did you do responsive to his bringing this information to you? Whatever he was accusing me of, whether it was trying to look at a kid or whatever, I I would have agreed with it, I think. I it wasn't what I would call a, you know, overt sexual contact. So you said that you had done that, but you	
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A.	Well, that became common knowledge amongst the priests. I don't know when. In the 1960s? I don't know. Was it before you got before he replaced you in Caledonia that you heard that? I don't know. Was it common knowledge that he had molested more than one kid? Eventually. What assignment were you at when you heard that information? I don't know that. Were you ever sent to Mayo for treatment or problems by the bishop? Never. When you were at assistant principal at	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	A. Q. A. Q.	And what did Father Jansen tell you? He told me that I tried to touch a kid or to ask a kid to undress or something and and I never had a name or any data on that. And at that time, because you didn't have the name, did you deny it or did you what did you do responsive to his bringing this information to you? Whatever he was accusing me of, whether it was trying to look at a kid or whatever, I I would have agreed with it, I think. I it wasn't what I would call a, you know, overt sexual contact. So you said that you had done that, but you didn't consider it that serious, is that what you're saying? Yes.	
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A.	Well, that became common knowledge amongst the priests. I don't know when. In the 1960s? I don't know. Was it before you got before he replaced you in Caledonia that you heard that? I don't know. Was it common knowledge that he had molested more than one kid? Eventually. What assignment were you at when you heard that information? I don't know that. Were you ever sent to Mayo for treatment or problems by the bishop? Never. When you were at assistant principal at Rochester Lourdes and assigned there, as far	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	A. Q. A.	And what did Father Jansen tell you? He told me that I tried to touch a kid or to ask a kid to undress or something and and I never had a name or any data on that. And at that time, because you didn't have the name, did you deny it or did you what did you do responsive to his bringing this information to you? Whatever he was accusing me of, whether it was trying to look at a kid or whatever, I I would have agreed with it, I think. I it wasn't what I would call a, you know, overt sexual contact. So you said that you had done that, but you didn't consider it that serious, is that what you're saying? Yes. And what did Father Jansen say he was going to	
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A.	 Well, that became common knowledge amongst the priests. I don't know when. In the 1960s? I don't know. Was it before you got before he replaced you in Caledonia that you heard that? I don't know. Was it common knowledge that he had molested more than one kid? Eventually. What assignment were you at when you heard that information? I don't know that. Were you ever sent to Mayo for treatment or problems by the bishop? Never. When you were at assistant principal at Rochester Lourdes and assigned there, as far as you know, then, the only ones that knew 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	A. Q. A. Q. A.	And what did Father Jansen tell you? He told me that I tried to touch a kid or to ask a kid to undress or something and and I never had a name or any data on that. And at that time, because you didn't have the name, did you deny it or did you what did you do responsive to his bringing this information to you? Whatever he was accusing me of, whether it was trying to look at a kid or whatever, I I would have agreed with it, I think. I it wasn't what I would call a, you know, overt sexual contact. So you said that you had done that, but you didn't consider it that serious, is that what you're saying? Yes. And what did Father Jansen say he was going to do about it	
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A.	Well, that became common knowledge amongst the priests. I don't know when. In the 1960s? I don't know. Was it before you got before he replaced you in Caledonia that you heard that? I don't know. Was it common knowledge that he had molested more than one kid? Eventually. What assignment were you at when you heard that information? I don't know that. Were you ever sent to Mayo for treatment or problems by the bishop? Never. When you were at assistant principal at Rochester Lourdes and assigned there, as far as you know, then, the only ones that knew that you had molested were was Donald	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	A. Q. A. Q. A. Q.	And what did Father Jansen tell you? He told me that I tried to touch a kid or to ask a kid to undress or something and and I never had a name or any data on that. And at that time, because you didn't have the name, did you deny it or did you what did you do responsive to his bringing this information to you? Whatever he was accusing me of, whether it was trying to look at a kid or whatever, I I would have agreed with it, I think. I it wasn't what I would call a, you know, overt sexual contact. So you said that you had done that, but you didn't consider it that serious, is that what you're saying? Yes. And what did Father Jansen say he was going to do about it Well	
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A.	 Well, that became common knowledge amongst the priests. I don't know when. In the 1960s? I don't know. Was it before you got before he replaced you in Caledonia that you heard that? I don't know. Was it common knowledge that he had molested more than one kid? Eventually. What assignment were you at when you heard that information? I don't know that. Were you ever sent to Mayo for treatment or problems by the bishop? Never. When you were at assistant principal at Rochester Lourdes and assigned there, as far as you know, then, the only ones that knew that you had molested were was Donald Leary, who you told and could trust; Father 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A.	And what did Father Jansen tell you? He told me that I tried to touch a kid or to ask a kid to undress or something and and I never had a name or any data on that. And at that time, because you didn't have the name, did you deny it or did you what did you do responsive to his bringing this information to you? Whatever he was accusing me of, whether it was trying to look at a kid or whatever, I I would have agreed with it, I think. I it wasn't what I would call a, you know, overt sexual contact. So you said that you had done that, but you didn't consider it that serious, is that what you're saying? Yes. And what did Father Jansen say he was going to do about it Well if anything.	
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A.	Well, that became common knowledge amongst the priests. I don't know when. In the 1960s? I don't know. Was it before you got before he replaced you in Caledonia that you heard that? I don't know. Was it common knowledge that he had molested more than one kid? Eventually. What assignment were you at when you heard that information? I don't know that. Were you ever sent to Mayo for treatment or problems by the bishop? Never. When you were at assistant principal at Rochester Lourdes and assigned there, as far as you know, then, the only ones that knew that you had molested were was Donald Leary, who you told and could trust; Father Dittman, who had made the call to you; and	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q.	And what did Father Jansen tell you? He told me that I tried to touch a kid or to ask a kid to undress or something and and I never had a name or any data on that. And at that time, because you didn't have the name, did you deny it or did you what did you do responsive to his bringing this information to you? Whatever he was accusing me of, whether it was trying to look at a kid or whatever, I I would have agreed with it, I think. I it wasn't what I would call a, you know, overt sexual contact. So you said that you had done that, but you didn't consider it that serious, is that what you're saying? Yes. And what did Father Jansen say he was going to do about it Well if anything. he talked to me.	
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A.	 Well, that became common knowledge amongst the priests. I don't know when. In the 1960s? I don't know. Was it before you got before he replaced you in Caledonia that you heard that? I don't know. Was it common knowledge that he had molested more than one kid? Eventually. What assignment were you at when you heard that information? I don't know that. Were you ever sent to Mayo for treatment or problems by the bishop? Never. When you were at assistant principal at Rochester Lourdes and assigned there, as far as you know, then, the only ones that knew that you had molested were was Donald Leary, who you told and could trust; Father 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A.	And what did Father Jansen tell you? He told me that I tried to touch a kid or to ask a kid to undress or something and and I never had a name or any data on that. And at that time, because you didn't have the name, did you deny it or did you what did you do responsive to his bringing this information to you? Whatever he was accusing me of, whether it was trying to look at a kid or whatever, I I would have agreed with it, I think. I it wasn't what I would call a, you know, overt sexual contact. So you said that you had done that, but you didn't consider it that serious, is that what you're saying? Yes. And what did Father Jansen say he was going to do about it Well if anything.	

29 of 61 sheets

<u> </u>			1		
				^	119 No
1	~	present, I don't know that for sure.		A.	No.
2	Q.	And was anything else done by Father Jansen,	2	Q.	And you know that Jansen accused you of the
3		as far as you know, responsive to the	3		two. Do you know where he got the information
4		information he brought to you?	4	A.	concerning the two kids?
5	Α.	Well, somewhere along the line, he asked me to	5	Q.	No.
6		see Dr. Tice, and I don't know what when or	6	ч.	Do you know if he brought that information to
7		what time frame that was, that's just what I		^	Bishop Fitzgerald? Don't know.
8	~	remember seeing him.	8	А. О	
9	Q.	At the time that Jansen confronted you with	9	Q.	You know that Bishop Fitzgerald did not do
10		this information, that involved one or two			anything at that time or what did what
11		kids?	11		happened after Jansen talked with you about
12	A.	I think two.	12	•	the accusation concerning the two kids? I think he asked me to see Dr. Tice, who was
13	Q.	And you don't know their names?	13	А.	head head of Rochester state hospital.
14	Α.	No.	14	0	
15	Q.	He didn't give you their names?	15	ч.	Okay. And did he tell you that he was
16	Α.	No.	16		ordering that or the bishop was ordering that?
17	Q.	And were you at Rochester Lourdes when you	17	A.	He was.
18		were alleged by him to have committed these	18	Q.	Okay. And you said he asked you. Did you
19		offenses?	19	•	feel like it was voluntary or required?
20	Α.	Yes.	20		I I think it was voluntary.
21	Q.	And at some you said there's also	21	ц.	Okay. Did he have any official position in
22		look at the Doe list and look at Doe number 20	22		the diocese at that time, besides the pastor of the church?
23		excuse me, look at	23	~	
24		MR. FINNEGAN: Doe 34. BY MR. ANDERSON:	24	Α.	Over the years, he had positions, but he was just pastor then, I think.
25		DI MR. ANDERSON,	20		Just pustor then, a think
		110	1		120
1	0	118 Doe 34 I'd like you to look at that name	1	Q.	120 Okay. And so did you start to see Tice?
1	Q.	Doe 34. I'd like you to look at that name	1	Q. A.	120 Okay. And so did you start to see Tice? Yes.
2	Q.	Doe 34. I'd like you to look at that name and see first if you recognize the name next	1 2 3	Α.	Okay. And so did you start to see Tice? Yes.
2 3		Doe 34. I'd like you to look at that name and see first if you recognize the name next to Doe 34, yes or no?	2	Α.	Okay. And so did you start to see Tice? Yes. Did Tice ever ask you when you saw him to
2 3 4	Q. A.	 Doe 34. I'd like you to look at that name and see first if you recognize the name next to Doe 34, yes or no? I recognize the family name of I 	2	Α.	Okay. And so did you start to see Tice? Yes. Did Tice ever ask you when you saw him to assemble a sexual history and identify the
2 3 4 5	Α.	 Doe 34. I'd like you to look at that name and see first if you recognize the name next to Doe 34, yes or no? I recognize the family name of I think. 	2 3 4	Α.	Okay. And so did you start to see Tice? Yes. Did Tice ever ask you when you saw him to
2 3 4 5 6		 Doe 34. I'd like you to look at that name and see first if you recognize the name next to Doe 34, yes or no? I recognize the family name of I think. Okay. Wait a minute. I don't want you to say 	2 3 4 5	A. Q.	Okay. And so did you start to see Tice? Yes. Did Tice ever ask you when you saw him to assemble a sexual history and identify the number of kids that you had engaged in sexual contact?
2 3 4 5 6 7	A. Q.	 Doe 34. I'd like you to look at that name and see first if you recognize the name next to Doe 34, yes or no? I recognize the family name of I think. Okay. Wait a minute. I don't want you to say the name. 	2 3 4 5 6	Α.	Okay. And so did you start to see Tice? Yes. Did Tice ever ask you when you saw him to assemble a sexual history and identify the number of kids that you had engaged in sexual
2 3 4 5 6 7 8	A. Q. A.	 Doe 34. I'd like you to look at that name and see first if you recognize the name next to Doe 34, yes or no? I recognize the family name of I think. Okay. Wait a minute. I don't want you to say the name. Okay. 34. 	2 3 4 5 6 7	A. Q.	Okay. And so did you start to see Tice? Yes. Did Tice ever ask you when you saw him to assemble a sexual history and identify the number of kids that you had engaged in sexual contact? No.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	A. Q.	 Doe 34. I'd like you to look at that name and see first if you recognize the name next to Doe 34, yes or no? I recognize the family name of I think. Okay. Wait a minute. I don't want you to say the name. Okay. 34. So I'm going to ask you to not be using the 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8	A. Q. A. Q.	Okay. And so did you start to see Tice? Yes. Did Tice ever ask you when you saw him to assemble a sexual history and identify the number of kids that you had engaged in sexual contact? No. Did you get treatment from Tice?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	A. Q. A. Q.	 Doe 34. I'd like you to look at that name and see first if you recognize the name next to Doe 34, yes or no? I recognize the family name of I think. Okay. Wait a minute. I don't want you to say the name. Okay. 34. So I'm going to ask you to not be using the names. 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	A. Q. A. Q. A.	Okay. And so did you start to see Tice? Yes. Did Tice ever ask you when you saw him to assemble a sexual history and identify the number of kids that you had engaged in sexual contact? No. Did you get treatment from Tice? Yes.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	A. Q. A. Q. A.	 Doe 34. I'd like you to look at that name and see first if you recognize the name next to Doe 34, yes or no? I recognize the family name of I think. Okay. Wait a minute. I don't want you to say the name. Okay. 34. So I'm going to ask you to not be using the names. Okay. 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	A. Q. A. Q. A. Q.	Okay. And so did you start to see Tice? Yes. Did Tice ever ask you when you saw him to assemble a sexual history and identify the number of kids that you had engaged in sexual contact? No. Did you get treatment from Tice? Yes. What kind of treatment?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	A. Q. A. Q.	 Doe 34. I'd like you to look at that name and see first if you recognize the name next to Doe 34, yes or no? I recognize the family name of I think. Okay. Wait a minute. I don't want you to say the name. Okay. 34. So I'm going to ask you to not be using the names. Okay. So I'm going to ask you to use the Doe. So 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A.	Okay. And so did you start to see Tice? Yes. Did Tice ever ask you when you saw him to assemble a sexual history and identify the number of kids that you had engaged in sexual contact? No. Did you get treatment from Tice? Yes. What kind of treatment? Well, it was a one-on-one. I would I saw
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	A. Q. A. Q. A.	 Doe 34. I'd like you to look at that name and see first if you recognize the name next to Doe 34, yes or no? I recognize the family name of I think. Okay. Wait a minute. I don't want you to say the name. Okay. 34. So I'm going to ask you to not be using the names. Okay. So I'm going to ask you to use the Doe. So let's go back to Doe 34 and you came to know 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A.	Okay. And so did you start to see Tice? Yes. Did Tice ever ask you when you saw him to assemble a sexual history and identify the number of kids that you had engaged in sexual contact? No. Did you get treatment from Tice? Yes. What kind of treatment? Well, it was a one-on-one. I would I saw him afternoons for quite a length of time.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	A. Q. A. Q. A.	 Doe 34. I'd like you to look at that name and see first if you recognize the name next to Doe 34, yes or no? I recognize the family name of I think. Okay. Wait a minute. I don't want you to say the name. Okay. 34. So I'm going to ask you to not be using the names. Okay. So I'm going to ask you to use the Doe. So 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A.	Okay. And so did you start to see Tice? Yes. Did Tice ever ask you when you saw him to assemble a sexual history and identify the number of kids that you had engaged in sexual contact? No. Did you get treatment from Tice? Yes. What kind of treatment? Well, it was a one-on-one. I would I saw him afternoons for quite a length of time. Was Father Jansen or anybody official from the
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	A. Q. A. Q. A.	 Doe 34. I'd like you to look at that name and see first if you recognize the name next to Doe 34, yes or no? I recognize the family name of I think. Okay. Wait a minute. I don't want you to say the name. Okay. 34. So I'm going to ask you to not be using the names. Okay. So I'm going to ask you to use the Doe. So let's go back to Doe 34 and you came to know the family of Doe 34, is that correct? 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	A. Q. A. Q. A. Q.	Okay. And so did you start to see Tice? Yes. Did Tice ever ask you when you saw him to assemble a sexual history and identify the number of kids that you had engaged in sexual contact? No. Did you get treatment from Tice? Yes. What kind of treatment? Well, it was a one-on-one. I would I saw him afternoons for quite a length of time. Was Father Jansen or anybody official from the diocese allowed the diocese paid for that treatment, didn't they?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	A. Q. A. Q. A. Q.	 Doe 34. I'd like you to look at that name and see first if you recognize the name next to Doe 34, yes or no? I recognize the family name of I think. Okay. Wait a minute. I don't want you to say the name. Okay. 34. So I'm going to ask you to not be using the names. Okay. So I'm going to ask you to use the Doe. So let's go back to Doe 34 and you came to know the family of Doe 34, is that correct? I know the family name. 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	A. Q. A. Q. A. Q.	Okay. And so did you start to see Tice? Yes. Did Tice ever ask you when you saw him to assemble a sexual history and identify the number of kids that you had engaged in sexual contact? No. Did you get treatment from Tice? Yes. What kind of treatment? Well, it was a one-on-one. I would I saw him afternoons for quite a length of time. Was Father Jansen or anybody official from the diocese allowed the diocese paid for that treatment, didn't they?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	A. Q. A. Q. A. Q.	 Doe 34. I'd like you to look at that name and see first if you recognize the name next to Doe 34, yes or no? I recognize the family name of I think. Okay. Wait a minute. I don't want you to say the name. Okay. 34. So I'm going to ask you to not be using the names. Okay. So I'm going to ask you to use the Doe. So let's go back to Doe 34 and you came to know the family of Doe 34, is that correct? I know the family name. And do you remember having a relationship with 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A.	Okay. And so did you start to see Tice? Yes. Did Tice ever ask you when you saw him to assemble a sexual history and identify the number of kids that you had engaged in sexual contact? No. Did you get treatment from Tice? Yes. What kind of treatment? Well, it was a one-on-one. I would I saw him afternoons for quite a length of time. Was Father Jansen or anybody official from the diocese allowed the diocese paid for that treatment, didn't they? I don't think there was payment. I don't know
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A.	 Doe 34. I'd like you to look at that name and see first if you recognize the name next to Doe 34, yes or no? I recognize the family name of I think. Okay. Wait a minute. I don't want you to say the name. Okay. 34. So I'm going to ask you to not be using the names. Okay. So I'm going to ask you to use the Doe. So let's go back to Doe 34 and you came to know the family of Doe 34, is that correct? I know the family name. And do you remember having a relationship with one of the kids in that family? 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A.	Okay. And so did you start to see Tice? Yes. Did Tice ever ask you when you saw him to assemble a sexual history and identify the number of kids that you had engaged in sexual contact? No. Did you get treatment from Tice? Yes. What kind of treatment? Well, it was a one-on-one. I would I saw him afternoons for quite a length of time. Was Father Jansen or anybody official from the diocese allowed the diocese paid for that treatment, didn't they? I don't think there was payment. I don't know of payment.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A.	 Doe 34. I'd like you to look at that name and see first if you recognize the name next to Doe 34, yes or no? I recognize the family name of I think. Okay. Wait a minute. I don't want you to say the name. Okay. 34. So I'm going to ask you to not be using the names. Okay. So I'm going to ask you to use the Doe. So let's go back to Doe 34 and you came to know the family of Doe 34, is that correct? I know the family name. And do you remember having a relationship with one of the kids in that family? 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A.	Okay. And so did you start to see Tice? Yes. Did Tice ever ask you when you saw him to assemble a sexual history and identify the number of kids that you had engaged in sexual contact? No. Did you get treatment from Tice? Yes. What kind of treatment? Well, it was a one-on-one. I would I saw him afternoons for quite a length of time. Was Father Jansen or anybody official from the diocese allowed the diocese paid for that treatment, didn't they? I don't think there was payment. I don't know of payment. Okay. Did you make it a secret that you were
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A.	 Doe 34. I'd like you to look at that name and see first if you recognize the name next to Doe 34, yes or no? I recognize the family name of I think. Okay. Wait a minute. I don't want you to say the name. Okay. 34. So I'm going to ask you to not be using the names. Okay. So I'm going to ask you to use the Doe. So let's go back to Doe 34 and you came to know the family of Doe 34, is that correct? I know the family name. And do you remember having a relationship with one of the kids in that family? No. Okay. Did you sexually abuse or engage in any 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q.	Okay. And so did you start to see Tice? Yes. Did Tice ever ask you when you saw him to assemble a sexual history and identify the number of kids that you had engaged in sexual contact? No. Did you get treatment from Tice? Yes. What kind of treatment? Well, it was a one-on-one. I would I saw him afternoons for quite a length of time. Was Father Jansen or anybody official from the diocese allowed the diocese paid for that treatment, didn't they? I don't think there was payment. I don't know of payment. Okay. Did you make it a secret that you were seeing Dr. Tice from your colleagues?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A.	 Doe 34. I'd like you to look at that name and see first if you recognize the name next to Doe 34, yes or no? I recognize the family name of I think. Okay. Wait a minute. I don't want you to say the name. Okay. 34. So I'm going to ask you to not be using the names. Okay. So I'm going to ask you to use the Doe. So let's go back to Doe 34 and you came to know the family of Doe 34, is that correct? I know the family name. And do you remember having a relationship with one of the kids in that family? No. Okay. Did you sexually abuse or engage in any sexual contact with any of the kids from that 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q.	Okay. And so did you start to see Tice? Yes. Did Tice ever ask you when you saw him to assemble a sexual history and identify the number of kids that you had engaged in sexual contact? No. Did you get treatment from Tice? Yes. What kind of treatment? Well, it was a one-on-one. I would I saw him afternoons for quite a length of time. Was Father Jansen or anybody official from the diocese allowed the diocese paid for that treatment, didn't they? I don't think there was payment. I don't know of payment. Okay. Did you make it a secret that you were seeing Dr. Tice from your colleagues? Yes.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A.	 Doe 34. I'd like you to look at that name and see first if you recognize the name next to Doe 34, yes or no? I recognize the family name of I think. Okay. Wait a minute. I don't want you to say the name. Okay. 34. So I'm going to ask you to not be using the names. Okay. So I'm going to ask you to use the Doe. So let's go back to Doe 34 and you came to know the family of Doe 34, is that correct? I know the family name. And do you remember having a relationship with one of the kids in that family? Okay. Did you sexually abuse or engage in any sexual contact with any of the kids from that family? 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q.	Okay. And so did you start to see Tice? Yes. Did Tice ever ask you when you saw him to assemble a sexual history and identify the number of kids that you had engaged in sexual contact? No. Did you get treatment from Tice? Yes. What kind of treatment? Well, it was a one-on-one. I would I saw him afternoons for quite a length of time. Was Father Jansen or anybody official from the diocese allowed the diocese paid for that treatment, didn't they? I don't think there was payment. I don't know of payment. Okay. Did you make it a secret that you were seeing Dr. Tice from your colleagues? Yes. Why?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A.	 Doe 34. I'd like you to look at that name and see first if you recognize the name next to Doe 34, yes or no? I recognize the family name of I think. Okay. Wait a minute. I don't want you to say the name. Okay. 34. So I'm going to ask you to not be using the names. Okay. So I'm going to ask you to use the Doe. So let's go back to Doe 34 and you came to know the family of Doe 34, is that correct? I know the family name. And do you remember having a relationship with one of the kids in that family? No. No. 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A.	Okay. And so did you start to see Tice? Yes. Did Tice ever ask you when you saw him to assemble a sexual history and identify the number of kids that you had engaged in sexual contact? No. Did you get treatment from Tice? Yes. What kind of treatment? Well, it was a one-on-one. I would I saw him afternoons for quite a length of time. Was Father Jansen or anybody official from the diocese allowed the diocese paid for that treatment, didn't they? I don't think there was payment. I don't know of payment. Okay. Did you make it a secret that you were seeing Dr. Tice from your colleagues? Yes. Why? The embarrassment, my business.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A.	 Doe 34. I'd like you to look at that name and see first if you recognize the name next to Doe 34, yes or no? I recognize the family name of I think. Okay. Wait a minute. I don't want you to say the name. Okay. 34. So I'm going to ask you to not be using the names. Okay. Okay. So I'm going to ask you to use the Doe. So let's go back to Doe 34 and you came to know the family of Doe 34, is that correct? I know the family name. And do you remember having a relationship with one of the kids in that family? No. Okay. Did you sexually abuse or engage in any sexual contact with any of the kids from that family? No. Were there any kids that you remember by name 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 24 25	A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A.	Okay. And so did you start to see Tice? Yes. Did Tice ever ask you when you saw him to assemble a sexual history and identify the number of kids that you had engaged in sexual contact? No. Did you get treatment from Tice? Yes. What kind of treatment? Well, it was a one-on-one. I would I saw him afternoons for quite a length of time. Was Father Jansen or anybody official from the diocese allowed the diocese paid for that treatment, didn't they? I don't think there was payment. I don't know of payment. Okay. Did you make it a secret that you were seeing Dr. Tice from your colleagues? Yes. Why? The embarrassment, my business. Okay. Do you know what Dr. Tice's diagnosis was? No.

		121			123
1		MR. GEHAN: Object to this he	1		I don't know.
2		said no.	2	Q.	And as far as you know, did Mangen take any
3		BY MR. ANDERSON:	3		other action, other than talk to you about
4	Q.	Did you ever tell Dr. Tice why Father Jansen	4		that?
5		had asked you to go see him?	5	Α.	I don't know.
6	Α.	There must have been some exchange there, but	6	Q.	And you saw Dr. Tice eight to ten times, is
7		I don't recall what.	7		that about right?
8	Q.	Jansen had some kind of relationship with	8	Α.	I think more than that.
9		Tice?	9	Q.	In one of the exhibits, and I think a 1987
10	Α.	They, I think, worked together with many	10		letter to the Vatican Embassy, Bishop it's
11		people over the years.	11		reported that Bishop Fitzgerald or another
12	Q.	And so you knew that Tice was free to share	12		official ordered you to see a psychiatrist for
13		some of the information you gave to him with	13		15 sessions. Would that be correct?
14		Father Jansen?	14	Α.	I don't know that.
15	Α.	Yes.	15	Q.	Did you see Tice for 15 sessions?
16	Q.	You were, then, made administrator at St.	16	Α.	I don't know how many sessions, but it was
17		Clement's in Hammond, were you not?	17		more than whatever you said previously, I
18	Α.	Yes.	18		think.
19	Q.	And when you were made administrator, what did	19	Q.	Does 15 sound closer in number?
20		you understand why you were named and given	20	Α.	I have no idea of involvement of the Vatican
21		the term administrator versus pastor?	21		if that's what you're saying.
22	Α.	I was young, for one thing, and I was my	22	Q.	Okay.
23		full-time work was the high school. This was	23	Α.	That's not knowledge I have.
24		a Sunday job.	24	Q.	Bishop Fitzgerald did learn of some misconduct
25	Q.	While there, did it come to your attention	25		by you that caused him to take you out of that
		122			124
1		that Father Mangen received some information	1		parish, didn't he?
2		that you had engaged in some inappropriate	2	Α.	Which parish, Jeff?
3		attention or conduct with a young person?	3	Q.	At St. Clement's in Hammond.
4	Α.	No.	4	Α.	Oh, no.
5	Q.	Do you have any information that Mangen	5	Q.	No?
6		received or reported any kind of information	6	Α.	No. I'd say no.
7		like that?	7	Q.	Okay.
8	Α.	I don't know that. I talked with Mangen once	8		(Discussion out of the hearing of
9		briefly.	9		the court reporter)
10	Q.	And was there a discussion about your sexual	10	Q.	It was at Lourdes, then, you said? Okay. So
11		interest in kids or something you had done	11		you're
12		with some of the kids at St. Clement's?	12	Α.	I was at Lourdes at the same time I was
13	Α.	Not at St. Clement's.	13	Q.	I see.
14	Q.	Well, what where was your	14	Α.	administrator, yes.
15	Α.	I don't know where it was.	15	Q.	Okay. Excuse me. So you were removed from
16	Q.	What did you talk to Mangen about and what did	16		Lourdes because of the sexual misconduct
17		he say and you to him?	17		allegations?
18	Α.	I think he just talked to me there are rumors	18	Α.	No. I was never told that.
19		or reports or I don't remember anything	19		MR. BRAUN: Objection as to
20		else.	20		foundation. You can answer the question, If
21	Q.	Rumors of you doing something towards the	21		you know.
22		kids?	22	Α.	No. I don't know.
23	Α.	Yes.	23		BY MR. ANDERSON:
24	Q.	And did you admit that you had or did you deny	24	Q.	Why did you understand you were removed from
25		it or kind of evade it?	25		Rochester Lourdes High School and as
31 of	61 sh	Page 121 t	o 124	of 242	05/30/2014 11:28:

			1		
		125		~	
1		administrator at St. Clement's?	1	Q.	Okay. And did you sexually abuse a kid in
2	А.	Well, I what I was told, the bishop wanted	2		that family?
3		me to go there and be a chaplain at the	3	A.	No.
4		college in Albert Lea and that's what I did.	4	Q.	Did you sexually abuse the kid identified as
5	Q.	Did he tell you when that happened that he	5		Doe 30?
6		didn't want you to be around kids?	6	Α.	No.
7	Α.	No.	7	Q.	It's claimed by him that it happened in a
8	Q.	The college at Albert Lea was college-age	8		hotel in Albert Lea relating to some scouting
9		students, wasn't it?	9		event. Did you have some kids at the hotel in
10	Α.	Yes.	10		Albert Lea?
11	Q.	So as far as your understanding, the only	11	А.	No. I don't remember that.
12		reason what was the reason he took you out	12	Q.	Did you have any involvement with Scouts?
13		of the assignment and put you as chaplain at	13	Α.	No. Never.
14		Albert Lea?	14	Q.	Never at all?
15	Α.	I think that he he needed a I don't know	15	Α.	Never.
16		what was happening to my predecessor there,	16	Q.	And did you sexually other than the sexual
17		but he wanted someone to go in to run the	17		contacts that were ongoing with were
18		Newmann club and the Catholic camp and stuff	18		there kids that you engaged or attempted to
19		and and it was me.	19		engage in sexual contact at St. Theodore's
20	Q.	Okay. And how long were you in that	20		Church in Albert Lea or while being the
21		assignment?	21		chaplain at the Newmann college
22	Α.	-	22	Α.	No.
23	Q.	And you continued to have a sexual	23	Q.	, , ,
24		relationship with at that time?	24	-	remember or are you certain that you didn't?
25	Α.	Well, I I I need to identify the years.	25	Α.	I'd just say no.
			1		
	•	126		0	128
1	Q.	Well, the records show	1		Okay. And why do you say no to that?
2	Α.	Well, the records show Yes, I'll just say yes.	2	Α.	Okay. And why do you say no to that? I don't have any anything else to say.
2 3		Well, the records show Yes, I'll just say yes. Okay. In, it appears, in June of '67, you're	2 3	Α.	Okay. And why do you say no to that? I don't have any anything else to say. At had Tice done anything to help you
2 3 4	Α.	Well, the records show	2 3 4	A. Q.	Okay. And why do you say no to that? I don't have any anything else to say. At had Tice done anything to help you control your sexual impulses and acting out?
2 3 4 5	Α.	Well, the records show Yes, I'll just say yes. Okay. In, it appears, in June of '67, you're assigned to be assistant pastor at St. Theodore's church in Albert Lea. Does that	2 3 4 5	Α.	Okay. And why do you say no to that? I don't have any anything else to say. At had Tice done anything to help you control your sexual impulses and acting out? Well, those you know, I've had treatments
2 3 4 5 6	A. Q.	Well, the records show Yes, I'll just say yes. Okay. In, it appears, in June of '67, you're assigned to be assistant pastor at St. Theodore's church in Albert Lea. Does that sound about right?	2 3 4 5 6	A. Q.	Okay. And why do you say no to that? I don't have any anything else to say. At had Tice done anything to help you control your sexual impulses and acting out? Well, those you know, I've had treatments and other treatments and those it isn't
2 3 4 5 6 7	Α.	Well, the records show Yes, I'll just say yes. Okay. In, it appears, in June of '67, you're assigned to be assistant pastor at St. Theodore's church in Albert Lea. Does that sound about right? That's the same as that that's where I	2 3 4 5 6 7	A. Q.	Okay. And why do you say no to that? I don't have any anything else to say. At had Tice done anything to help you control your sexual impulses and acting out? Well, those you know, I've had treatments and other treatments and those it isn't like going in to have a tooth pulled or
2 3 4 5 6 7 8	А. Q. А.	Well, the records show Yes, I'll just say yes. Okay. In, it appears, in June of '67, you're assigned to be assistant pastor at St. Theodore's church in Albert Lea. Does that sound about right? That's the same as that that's where I lived during this Newmann chaplaincy.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8	A. Q.	Okay. And why do you say no to that? I don't have any anything else to say. At had Tice done anything to help you control your sexual impulses and acting out? Well, those you know, I've had treatments and other treatments and those it isn't like going in to have a tooth pulled or something. It's it's sort of ongoing and,
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	A. Q.	 Well, the records show Yes, I'll just say yes. Okay. In, it appears, in June of '67, you're assigned to be assistant pastor at St. Theodore's church in Albert Lea. Does that sound about right? That's the same as that that's where I lived during this Newmann chaplaincy. So you had kind of an assignment at Newmann's, 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	A. Q.	Okay. And why do you say no to that? I don't have any anything else to say. At had Tice done anything to help you control your sexual impulses and acting out? Well, those you know, I've had treatments and other treatments and those it isn't like going in to have a tooth pulled or something. It's it's sort of ongoing and, you know, to understand yourself and and
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	А. Q. А.	 Well, the records show Yes, I'll just say yes. Okay. In, it appears, in June of '67, you're assigned to be assistant pastor at St. Theodore's church in Albert Lea. Does that sound about right? That's the same as that that's where I lived during this Newmann chaplaincy. So you had kind of an assignment at Newmann's, but you also were pastor at St. Theodore's 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8	A. Q.	Okay. And why do you say no to that? I don't have any anything else to say. At had Tice done anything to help you control your sexual impulses and acting out? Well, those you know, I've had treatments and other treatments and those it isn't like going in to have a tooth pulled or something. It's it's sort of ongoing and, you know, to understand yourself and and your life and I don't know where where it
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	A. Q. A. Q.	 Well, the records show Yes, I'll just say yes. Okay. In, it appears, in June of '67, you're assigned to be assistant pastor at St. Theodore's church in Albert Lea. Does that sound about right? That's the same as that that's where I lived during this Newmann chaplaincy. So you had kind of an assignment at Newmann's, but you also were pastor at St. Theodore's where you lived? 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	A. Q.	Okay. And why do you say no to that? I don't have any anything else to say. At had Tice done anything to help you control your sexual impulses and acting out? Well, those you know, I've had treatments and other treatments and those it isn't like going in to have a tooth pulled or something. It's it's sort of ongoing and, you know, to understand yourself and and
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	A. Q. A. Q.	 Well, the records show Yes, I'll just say yes. Okay. In, it appears, in June of '67, you're assigned to be assistant pastor at St. Theodore's church in Albert Lea. Does that sound about right? That's the same as that that's where I lived during this Newmann chaplaincy. So you had kind of an assignment at Newmann's, but you also were pastor at St. Theodore's where you lived? Associate pastor. 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	A. Q.	Okay. And why do you say no to that? I don't have any anything else to say. At had Tice done anything to help you control your sexual impulses and acting out? Well, those you know, I've had treatments and other treatments and those it isn't like going in to have a tooth pulled or something. It's it's sort of ongoing and, you know, to understand yourself and and your life and I don't know where where it was leading me or if it helped, I don't know that.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	A. Q. A. Q.	 Well, the records show Yes, I'll just say yes. Okay. In, it appears, in June of '67, you're assigned to be assistant pastor at St. Theodore's church in Albert Lea. Does that sound about right? That's the same as that that's where I lived during this Newmann chaplaincy. So you had kind of an assignment at Newmann's, but you also were pastor at St. Theodore's where you lived? 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	A. Q. A.	Okay. And why do you say no to that? I don't have any anything else to say. At had Tice done anything to help you control your sexual impulses and acting out? Well, those you know, I've had treatments and other treatments and those it isn't like going in to have a tooth pulled or something. It's it's sort of ongoing and, you know, to understand yourself and and your life and I don't know where where it was leading me or if it helped, I don't know
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	A. Q. A. Q.	 Well, the records show Yes, I'll just say yes. Okay. In, it appears, in June of '67, you're assigned to be assistant pastor at St. Theodore's church in Albert Lea. Does that sound about right? That's the same as that that's where I lived during this Newmann chaplaincy. So you had kind of an assignment at Newmann's, but you also were pastor at St. Theodore's where you lived? Associate pastor. Associate pastor, got it. And look at the Doe list and the name next to Doe 28. And I don't 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	A. Q. A.	Okay. And why do you say no to that? I don't have any anything else to say. At had Tice done anything to help you control your sexual impulses and acting out? Well, those you know, I've had treatments and other treatments and those it isn't like going in to have a tooth pulled or something. It's it's sort of ongoing and, you know, to understand yourself and and your life and I don't know where where it was leading me or if it helped, I don't know that. Is there anything that Tice did with you that
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	A. Q. A. Q.	 Well, the records show: Yes, I'll just say yes. Okay. In, it appears, in June of '67, you're assigned to be assistant pastor at St. Theodore's church in Albert Lea. Does that sound about right? That's the same as that that's where I lived during this Newmann chaplaincy. So you had kind of an assignment at Newmann's, but you also were pastor at St. Theodore's where you lived? Associate pastor. Associate pastor, got it. And look at the Doe list and the name next to Doe 28. And I don't want you to use the name, but I'm going to ask 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	A. Q. A.	Okay. And why do you say no to that? I don't have any anything else to say. At had Tice done anything to help you control your sexual impulses and acting out? Well, those you know, I've had treatments and other treatments and those it isn't like going in to have a tooth pulled or something. It's it's sort of ongoing and, you know, to understand yourself and and your life and I don't know where where it was leading me or if it helped, I don't know that. Is there anything that Tice did with you that led you to believe that you could control your
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	A. Q. A. Q.	 Well, the records show Yes, I'll just say yes. Okay. In, it appears, in June of '67, you're assigned to be assistant pastor at St. Theodore's church in Albert Lea. Does that sound about right? That's the same as that that's where I lived during this Newmann chaplaincy. So you had kind of an assignment at Newmann's, but you also were pastor at St. Theodore's where you lived? Associate pastor. Associate pastor, got it. And look at the Doe list and the name next to Doe 28. And I don't 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	A. Q. A.	Okay. And why do you say no to that? I don't have any anything else to say. At had Tice done anything to help you control your sexual impulses and acting out? Well, those you know, I've had treatments and other treatments and those it isn't like going in to have a tooth pulled or something. It's it's sort of ongoing and, you know, to understand yourself and and your life and I don't know where where it was leading me or if it helped, I don't know that. Is there anything that Tice did with you that led you to believe that you could control your sexual urges in a way that you hadn't been
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	A. Q. A. Q.	 Well, the records show Yes, I'll just say yes. Okay. In, it appears, in June of '67, you're assigned to be assistant pastor at St. Theodore's church in Albert Lea. Does that sound about right? That's the same as that that's where I lived during this Newmann chaplaincy. So you had kind of an assignment at Newmann's, but you also were pastor at St. Theodore's where you lived? Associate pastor. Associate pastor, got it. And look at the Doe list and the name next to Doe 28. And I don't want you to use the name, but I'm going to ask you if you know that kid and knew him then 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	A. Q. A.	Okay. And why do you say no to that? I don't have any anything else to say. At had Tice done anything to help you control your sexual impulses and acting out? Well, those you know, I've had treatments and other treatments and those it isn't like going in to have a tooth pulled or something. It's it's sort of ongoing and, you know, to understand yourself and and your life and I don't know where where it was leading me or if it helped, I don't know that. Is there anything that Tice did with you that led you to believe that you could control your sexual urges in a way that you hadn't been able to before?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	A. Q. A. Q.	 Well, the records show: Yes, I'll just say yes. Okay. In, it appears, in June of '67, you're assigned to be assistant pastor at St. Theodore's church in Albert Lea. Does that sound about right? That's the same as that that's where I lived during this Newmann chaplaincy. So you had kind of an assignment at Newmann's, but you also were pastor at St. Theodore's where you lived? Associate pastor. Associate pastor, got it. And look at the Doe list and the name next to Doe 28. And I don't want you to use the name, but I'm going to ask you if you know that kid and knew him then while at that parish. 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	A. Q. A. Q.	Okay. And why do you say no to that? I don't have any anything else to say. At had Tice done anything to help you control your sexual impulses and acting out? Well, those you know, I've had treatments and other treatments and those it isn't like going in to have a tooth pulled or something. It's it's sort of ongoing and, you know, to understand yourself and and your life and I don't know where where it was leading me or if it helped, I don't know that. Is there anything that Tice did with you that led you to believe that you could control your sexual urges in a way that you hadn't been able to before? I think there might have been progress there,
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	A. Q. A. Q. A.	 Well, the records show: Yes, I'll just say yes. Okay. In, it appears, in June of '67, you're assigned to be assistant pastor at St. Theodore's church in Albert Lea. Does that sound about right? That's the same as that that's where I lived during this Newmann chaplaincy. So you had kind of an assignment at Newmann's, but you also were pastor at St. Theodore's where you lived? Associate pastor. Associate pastor, got it. And look at the Doe list and the name next to Doe 28. And I don't want you to use the name, but I'm going to ask you if you know that kid and knew him then while at that parish. I don't know the name 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	A. Q. A. Q.	Okay. And why do you say no to that? I don't have any anything else to say. At had Tice done anything to help you control your sexual impulses and acting out? Well, those you know, I've had treatments and other treatments and those it isn't like going in to have a tooth pulled or something. It's it's sort of ongoing and, you know, to understand yourself and and your life and I don't know where where it was leading me or if it helped, I don't know that. Is there anything that Tice did with you that led you to believe that you could control your sexual urges in a way that you hadn't been able to before? I think there might have been progress there, but I don't know.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	A. Q. A. Q. A. Q.	 Well, the records show: Yes, I'll just say yes. Okay. In, it appears, in June of '67, you're assigned to be assistant pastor at St. Theodore's church in Albert Lea. Does that sound about right? That's the same as that that's where I lived during this Newmann chaplaincy. So you had kind of an assignment at Newmann's, but you also were pastor at St. Theodore's where you lived? Associate pastor. Associate pastor, got it. And look at the Doe list and the name next to Doe 28. And I don't want you to use the name, but I'm going to ask you if you know that kid and knew him then while at that parish. I don't know the name Okay. 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	A. Q. A. Q. Q.	Okay. And why do you say no to that? I don't have any anything else to say. At had Tice done anything to help you control your sexual impulses and acting out? Well, those you know, I've had treatments and other treatments and those it isn't like going in to have a tooth pulled or something. It's it's sort of ongoing and, you know, to understand yourself and and your life and I don't know where where it was leading me or if it helped, I don't know that. Is there anything that Tice did with you that led you to believe that you could control your sexual urges in a way that you hadn't been able to before? I think there might have been progress there, but I don't know. You did continue to act out on your sexual
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	A. Q. A. Q. A. Q.	 Well, the records show: Yes, I'll just say yes. Okay. In, it appears, in June of '67, you're assigned to be assistant pastor at St. Theodore's church in Albert Lea. Does that sound about right? That's the same as that that's where I lived during this Newmann chaplaincy. So you had kind of an assignment at Newmann's, but you also were pastor at St. Theodore's where you lived? Associate pastor. Associate pastor, got it. And look at the Doe list and the name next to Doe 28. And I don't want you to use the name, but I'm going to ask you if you know that kid and knew him then while at that parish. I don't know the name Okay. nor the kid. 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	A. Q. A. Q. Q.	Okay. And why do you say no to that? I don't have any anything else to say. At had Tice done anything to help you control your sexual impulses and acting out? Well, those you know, I've had treatments and other treatments and those it isn't like going in to have a tooth pulled or something. It's it's sort of ongoing and, you know, to understand yourself and and your life and I don't know where where it was leading me or if it helped, I don't know that. Is there anything that Tice did with you that led you to believe that you could control your sexual urges in a way that you hadn't been able to before? I think there might have been progress there, but I don't know. You did continue to act out on your sexual urges, though, didn't you, with kids?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	A. Q. A. Q. A. Q.	 Well, the records show: Yes, I'll just say yes. Okay. In, it appears, in June of '67, you're assigned to be assistant pastor at St. Theodore's church in Albert Lea. Does that sound about right? That's the same as that that's where I lived during this Newmann chaplaincy. So you had kind of an assignment at Newmann's, but you also were pastor at St. Theodore's where you lived? Associate pastor. Associate pastor, got it. And look at the Doe list and the name next to Doe 28. And I don't want you to use the name, but I'm going to ask you if you know that kid and knew him then while at that parish. I don't know the name Okay. nor the kid. Look at the Doe 30, and my question to you is, 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	A. Q. Q. A. Q.	Okay. And why do you say no to that? I don't have any anything else to say. At had Tice done anything to help you control your sexual impulses and acting out? Well, those you know, I've had treatments and other treatments and those it isn't like going in to have a tooth pulled or something. It's it's sort of ongoing and, you know, to understand yourself and and your life and I don't know where where it was leading me or if it helped, I don't know that. Is there anything that Tice did with you that led you to believe that you could control your sexual urges in a way that you hadn't been able to before? I think there might have been progress there, but I don't know. You did continue to act out on your sexual urges, though, didn't you, with kids? Yes.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	A. Q. A. Q. A. Q.	 Well, the records show Yes, I'll just say yes. Okay. In, it appears, in June of '67, you're assigned to be assistant pastor at St. Theodore's church in Albert Lea. Does that sound about right? That's the same as that that's where I lived during this Newmann chaplaincy. So you had kind of an assignment at Newmann's, but you also were pastor at St. Theodore's where you lived? Associate pastor. Associate pastor, got it. And look at the Doe list and the name next to Doe 28. And I don't want you to use the name, but I'm going to ask you if you know that kid and knew him then while at that parish. I don't know the name Okay. nor the kid. Look at the Doe 30, and my question to you is, when you look at Doe 30 and the name next to 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	A. Q. Q. A. Q.	Okay. And why do you say no to that? I don't have any anything else to say. At had Tice done anything to help you control your sexual impulses and acting out? Well, those you know, I've had treatments and other treatments and those it isn't like going in to have a tooth pulled or something. It's it's sort of ongoing and, you know, to understand yourself and and your life and I don't know where where it was leading me or if it helped, I don't know that. Is there anything that Tice did with you that led you to believe that you could control your sexual urges in a way that you hadn't been able to before? I think there might have been progress there, but I don't know. You did continue to act out on your sexual urges, though, didn't you, with kids? Yes. What year was the last year you estimate you last engaged in some sexual contact with a youth?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 24 25	A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A.	 Well, the records show Yes, I'll just say yes. Okay. In, it appears, in June of '67, you're assigned to be assistant pastor at St. Theodore's church in Albert Lea. Does that sound about right? That's the same as that that's where I lived during this Newmann chaplaincy. So you had kind of an assignment at Newmann's, but you also were pastor at St. Theodore's where you lived? Associate pastor. Associate pastor, got it. And look at the Doe list and the name next to Doe 28. And I don't want you to use the name, but I'm going to ask you if you know that kid and knew him then while at that parish. I don't know the name Okay. nor the kid. Look at the Doe 30, and my question to you is, when you look at Doe 30 and the name next to it, do you recognize that name? 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 24 25	A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q.	Okay. And why do you say no to that? I don't have any anything else to say. At had Tice done anything to help you control your sexual impulses and acting out? Well, those you know, I've had treatments and other treatments and those it isn't like going in to have a tooth pulled or something. It's it's sort of ongoing and, you know, to understand yourself and and your life and I don't know where where it was leading me or if it helped, I don't know that. Is there anything that Tice did with you that led you to believe that you could control your sexual urges in a way that you hadn't been able to before? I think there might have been progress there, but I don't know. You did continue to act out on your sexual urges, though, didn't you, with kids? Yes. What year was the last year you estimate you last engaged in some sexual contact with a youth? I haven't been alone with a youth in over 30

1	_	100	1		121
		129			131
1	_	years	1		accused. So that's been all my years in in
2	Q.	Okay. Well, give me the time	2		Wisconsin, there was never a youth in my
3	Α.	at any time.	3	~	apartment or my car at any time.
4	Q.	the last time it would have happened then.	4	Q.	
5	Α.	It would have been in '82 maybe.	5		number of exhibits responsive to the subpoena,
6	Q.	You were at Risen Savior until '80	6		copies of those have been made. We might as
7	Α.	Five.	7		well mark them and why don't we show you some
8	Q.	five. And there's allegations you	8		of those?
9		continued to have sexual contact with youth	9		MR. GEHAN: You're not going to do
10		after that, and one in particular till '87.	10		these individually?
11		Do you know that to be?	11		MR. FINNEGAN: Not each page, just
12	Α.	No. I don't know that.	12		the big one. I think the three groups you
13	Q.	Okay.	13		grouped them in.
14	Α.	I wasn't there till '87	14		THE WITNESS: You need that
15	Q.	I know. But the sexual contact continued.	15		MR. GEHAN: I have a set.
16		You continued to have some relationship with	16		MR. ANDERSON: Mark, can I look at
17		youth after you were taken out of Risen	17		your copy for a minute and you look at his so
18		Savior, did you not?	18		I can oh, thank you. Here, I got it.
19	Α.	I mean, I have to think of when I what year	19		BY MR. ANDERSON:
20		did I leave Risen Savior? I can't get that in	20	Q.	One of the first exhibits we marked, we'll put
21		my mind right now.	21		before you, is 103, which is some photographs.
22	Q.	Well, I think the assignment history reflects	22		And there are actually three in number on 103.
23		that the last year there was	23		Can you identify what those are, Mr. Adamson?
24	Α.	Oh, '85.	24	Α.	Yeah, the the upper left corner would be
25	Q.	'85. And	25		celebrating Mass. I I presume that was a
		130			132
1	Α.	130 I didn't have contact in '85 or after that.	1		132 live picture.
1 2	Α.		1 2	Q.	
1	Α.	I didn't have contact in '85 or after that.			live picture.
2		I didn't have contact in '85 or after that. You're saying till '87, that that's not	2		live picture. Okay. And where was that at?
2		I didn't have contact in '85 or after that. You're saying till '87, that that's not true.	2	Α.	live picture. Okay. And where was that at? I think Apple Valley. Risen Savior? Yes.
2 3 4		I didn't have contact in '85 or after that. You're saying till '87, that that's not true. Okay.	2 3 4	A. Q.	live picture. Okay. And where was that at? I think Apple Valley. Risen Savior?
2 3 4 5		I didn't have contact in '85 or after that. You're saying till '87, that that's not true. Okay. (Discussion out of the hearing of	2 3 4 5	A. Q. A.	live picture. Okay. And where was that at? I think Apple Valley. Risen Savior? Yes.
2 3 4 5 6	Q.	I didn't have contact in '85 or after that. You're saying till '87, that that's not true. Okay. (Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter)	2 3 4 5 6	A. Q. A.	live picture. Okay. And where was that at? I think Apple Valley. Risen Savior? Yes. Okay. And the upper right, there's a celebration of An outdoor 25th wedding anniversary of my
2 3 4 5 6 7	Q.	I didn't have contact in '85 or after that. You're saying till '87, that that's not true. Okay. (Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON:	2 3 4 5 6 7	A. Q. A. Q.	live picture. Okay. And where was that at? I think Apple Valley. Risen Savior? Yes. Okay. And the upper right, there's a celebration of An outdoor 25th wedding anniversary of my sister and brother-in-law.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8	Q.	I didn't have contact in '85 or after that. You're saying till '87, that that's not true. Okay. (Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON: Is it true that you did have some sexual	2 3 4 5 6 7 8	A. Q. A. Q.	live picture. Okay. And where was that at? I think Apple Valley. Risen Savior? Yes. Okay. And the upper right, there's a celebration of An outdoor 25th wedding anniversary of my
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	Q.	I didn't have contact in '85 or after that. You're saying till '87, that that's not true. Okay. (Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON: Is it true that you did have some sexual contact with youth through 1985, your last	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	A. Q. A. Q.	live picture. Okay. And where was that at? I think Apple Valley. Risen Savior? Yes. Okay. And the upper right, there's a celebration of An outdoor 25th wedding anniversary of my sister and brother-in-law.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	Q. Q.	I didn't have contact in '85 or after that. You're saying till '87, that that's not true. Okay. (Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON: Is it true that you did have some sexual contact with youth through 1985, your last assignment at Risen Savior?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	A. Q. A. Q.	live picture. Okay. And where was that at? I think Apple Valley. Risen Savior? Yes. Okay. And the upper right, there's a celebration of An outdoor 25th wedding anniversary of my sister and brother-in-law. MR. GEHAN: Let him finish his
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	Q. Q. A.	I didn't have contact in '85 or after that. You're saying till '87, that that's not true. Okay. (Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON: Is it true that you did have some sexual contact with youth through 1985, your last assignment at Risen Savior? No. It stopped before that.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	A. Q. A. Q.	<pre>live picture. Okay. And where was that at? I think Apple Valley. Risen Savior? Yes. Okay. And the upper right, there's a celebration of An outdoor 25th wedding anniversary of my sister and brother-in-law.</pre>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	Q. Q. A. Q.	I didn't have contact in '85 or after that. You're saying till '87, that that's not true. Okay. (Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON: Is it true that you did have some sexual contact with youth through 1985, your last assignment at Risen Savior? No. It stopped before that. What made it stop?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	A. Q. Q. Q.	live picture. Okay. And where was that at? I think Apple Valley. Risen Savior? Yes. Okay. And the upper right, there's a celebration of An outdoor 25th wedding anniversary of my sister and brother-in-law. MR. GEHAN: Let him finish his question, please. THE WITNESS: Sorry.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	Q. Q. A. Q.	I didn't have contact in '85 or after that. You're saying till '87, that that's not true. Okay. (Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON: Is it true that you did have some sexual contact with youth through 1985, your last assignment at Risen Savior? No. It stopped before that. What made it stop? Well, I had my 25th, that scrapbook, and at	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	A. Q. Q. Q.	live picture. Okay. And where was that at? I think Apple Valley. Risen Savior? Yes. Okay. And the upper right, there's a celebration of An outdoor 25th wedding anniversary of my sister and brother-in-law. MR. GEHAN: Let him finish his question, 'please. THE WITNESS: Sorry. BY MR. ANDERSON:
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	Q. Q. A. Q.	I didn't have contact in '85 or after that. You're saying till '87, that that's not true. Okay. (Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON: Is it true that you did have some sexual contact with youth through 1985, your last assignment at Risen Savior? No. It stopped before that. What made it stop? Well, I had my 25th, that scrapbook, and at the on my 25th anniversary, the parish gave	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	A. Q. Q. Q.	<pre>live picture. Okay. And where was that at? I think Apple Valley. Risen Savior? Yes. Okay. And the upper right, there's a celebration of An outdoor 25th wedding anniversary of my sister and brother-in-law. MR. GEHAN: Let him finish his question, 'please. THE WITNESS: Sorry. BY MR. ANDERSON: And the lower right is a picture of you about</pre>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	Q. Q. A. Q.	I didn't have contact in '85 or after that. You're saying till '87, that that's not true. Okay. (Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON: Is it true that you did have some sexual contact with youth through 1985, your last assignment at Risen Savior? No. It stopped before that. What made it stop? Well, I had my 25th, that scrapbook, and at the on my 25th anniversary, the parish gave me a trip to the Holy Land, which I took that	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	A. Q. A. Q. A. Q.	<pre>live picture. Okay. And where was that at? I think Apple Valley. Risen Savior? Yes. Okay. And the upper right, there's a celebration of An outdoor 25th wedding anniversary of my sister and brother-in-law. MR. GEHAN: Let him finish his question, please. THE WITNESS: Sorry. BY MR. ANDERSON: And the lower right is a picture of you about that same time as a priest? Yes. Okay. And do you know by whom it was taken?</pre>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	Q. Q. A. Q.	I didn't have contact in '85 or after that. You're saying till '87, that that's not true. Okay. (Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON: Is it true that you did have some sexual contact with youth through 1985, your last assignment at Risen Savior? No. It stopped before that. What made it stop? Well, I had my 25th, that scrapbook, and at the on my 25th anniversary, the parish gave me a trip to the Holy Land, which I took that trip with several other priests and some	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	A. Q. A. Q. A. Q.	<pre>live picture. Okay. And where was that at? I think Apple Valley. Risen Savior? Yes. Okay. And the upper right, there's a celebration of An outdoor 25th wedding anniversary of my sister and brother-in-law. MR. GEHAN: Let him finish his question, please. THE WITNESS: Sorry. BY MR. ANDERSON: And the lower right is a picture of you about that same time as a priest? Yes.</pre>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	Q. Q. A. Q.	I didn't have contact in '85 or after that. You're saying till '87, that that's not true. Okay. (Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON: Is it true that you did have some sexual contact with youth through 1985, your last assignment at Risen Savior? No. It stopped before that. What made it stop? Well, I had my 25th, that scrapbook, and at the on my 25th anniversary, the parish gave me a trip to the Holy Land, which I took that trip with several other priests and some bishops for three weeks. And at that time I	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A.	<pre>live picture. Okay. And where was that at? I think Apple Valley. Risen Savior? Yes. Okay. And the upper right, there's a celebration of An outdoor 25th wedding anniversary of my sister and brother-in-law. MR. GEHAN: Let him finish his question, please. THE WITNESS: Sorry. BY MR. ANDERSON: And the lower right is a picture of you about that same time as a priest? Yes. Okay. And do you know by whom it was taken? I suspect it was for a school photo thing, but I don't know.</pre>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	Q. Q. A. Q.	I didn't have contact in '85 or after that. You're saying till '87, that that's not true. Okay. (Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON: Is it true that you did have some sexual contact with youth through 1985, your last assignment at Risen Savior? No. It stopped before that. What made it stop? Well, I had my 25th, that scrapbook, and at the on my 25th anniversary, the parish gave me a trip to the Holy Land, which I took that trip with several other priests and some bishops for three weeks. And at that time I said that I can't ever do this anymore, and	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A.	<pre>live picture. Okay. And where was that at? I think Apple Valley. Risen Savior? Yes. Okay. And the upper right, there's a celebration of An outdoor 25th wedding anniversary of my sister and brother-in-law. MR. GEHAN: Let him finish his question, please. THE WITNESS: Sorry. BY MR. ANDERSON: And the lower right is a picture of you about that same time as a priest? Yes. Okay. And do you know by whom it was taken? I suspect it was for a school photo thing, but I don't know. All right. And that was the Risen Savior</pre>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	Q. Q. A. Q.	I didn't have contact in '85 or after that. You're saying till '87, that that's not true. Okay. (Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON: Is it true that you did have some sexual contact with youth through 1985, your last assignment at Risen Savior? No. It stopped before that. What made it stop? Well, I had my 25th, that scrapbook, and at the on my 25th anniversary, the parish gave me a trip to the Holy Land, which I took that trip with several other priests and some bishops for three weeks. And at that time I said that I can't ever do this anymore, and that was kind of a my decision with the	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q.	<pre>live picture. Okay. And where was that at? I think Apple Valley. Risen Savior? Yes. Okay. And the upper right, there's a celebration of An outdoor 25th wedding anniversary of my sister and brother-in-law. MR. GEHAN: Let him finish his question, please. THE WITNESS: Sorry. BY MR. ANDERSON: And the lower right is a picture of you about that same time as a priest? Yes. Okay. And do you know by whom it was taken? I suspect it was for a school photo thing, but I don't know. All right. And that was the Risen Savior school? Was it appended to the parish?</pre>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	Q. Q. A. Q.	I didn't have contact in '85 or after that. You're saying till '87, that that's not true. Okay. (Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON: Is it true that you did have some sexual contact with youth through 1985, your last assignment at Risen Savior? No. It stopped before that. What made it stop? Well, I had my 25th, that scrapbook, and at the on my 25th anniversary, the parish gave me a trip to the Holy Land, which I took that trip with several other priests and some bishops for three weeks. And at that time I said that I can't ever do this anymore, and that was kind of a my decision with the input and the pain. And then that was a	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q.	<pre>live picture. Okay. And where was that at? I think Apple Valley. Risen Savior? Yes. Okay. And the upper right, there's a celebration of An outdoor 25th wedding anniversary of my sister and brother-in-law. MR. GEHAN: Let him finish his question, please. THE WITNESS: Sorry. BY MR. ANDERSON: And the lower right is a picture of you about that same time as a priest? Yes. Okay. And do you know by whom it was taken? I suspect it was for a school photo thing, but I don't know. All right. And that was the Risen Savior school? Was it appended to the parish?</pre>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	Q. Q. A. Q.	I didn't have contact in '85 or after that. You're saying till '87, that that's not true. Okay. (Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON: Is it true that you did have some sexual contact with youth through 1985, your last assignment at Risen Savior? No. It stopped before that. What made it stop? Well, I had my 25th, that scrapbook, and at the on my 25th anniversary, the parish gave me a trip to the Holy Land, which I took that trip with several other priests and some bishops for three weeks. And at that time I said that I can't ever do this anymore, and that was kind of a my decision with the input and the pain. And then that was a intensified or further confirmed a year later when Gregory Riedel exposed me in Ash Wednesday of 1984. And at that time, then, I	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q.	<pre>live picture. Okay. And where was that at? I think Apple Valley. Risen Savior? Yes. Okay. And the upper right, there's a celebration of An outdoor 25th wedding anniversary of my sister and brother-in-law. MR. GEHAN: Let him finish his question, please. THE WITNESS: Sorry. BY MR. ANDERSON: And the lower right is a picture of you about that same time as a priest? Yes. Okay. And do you know by whom it was taken? I suspect it was for a school photo thing, but I don't know. All right. And that was the Risen Savior school? Was it appended to the parish? I think it was previous to that. Okay. And then the next exhibit we've marked</pre>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	Q. Q. A. Q.	I didn't have contact in '85 or after that. You're saying till '87, that that's not true. Okay. (Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON: Is it true that you did have some sexual contact with youth through 1985, your last assignment at Risen Savior? No. It stopped before that. What made it stop? Well, I had my 25th, that scrapbook, and at the on my 25th anniversary, the parish gave me a trip to the Holy Land, which I took that trip with several other priests and some bishops for three weeks. And at that time I said that I can't ever do this anymore, and that was kind of a my decision with the input and the pain. And then that was a intensified or further confirmed a year later when Gregory Riedel exposed me in Ash	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q.	<pre>live picture. Okay. And where was that at? I think Apple Valley. Risen Savior? Yes. Okay. And the upper right, there's a celebration of An outdoor 25th wedding anniversary of my sister and brother-in-law. MR. GEHAN: Let him finish his question, please. THE WITNESS: Sorry. BY MR. ANDERSON: And the lower right is a picture of you about that same time as a priest? Yes. Okay. And do you know by whom it was taken? I suspect it was for a school photo thing, but I don't know. All right. And that was the Risen Savior school? Was it appended to the parish?</pre>

133	135
1 depicting? 1 is what	
	Helen, approximately ten years later.
	nen showing you Exhibit 106, are these
	otocopies, colored copies of the photo
	that you brought in responsive to the
6 there sometime 6 subpo	ena?
7 A. Yeah, regularly, they take pictures every 7 A. Yes.	the surger with the tar have the his a
	there anything in here that is a
	graphic demonstration of your trip to the
	and that you referred to?
	would have happened after this
	ration. This was a 25th anniversary
	ration.
	What would be the year of this
15 A. No. 15 celebr	
16Q. Did anybody call you Father Tom?16A. 1983	
17 A. No. 17	MR. GEHAN: Let him finish his
18 Q. And then the next exhibit is this thicker one 18 quest	
	ANDERSON:
	t the time of this celebration and some
	ch is depicted in these photos and kept
	ı, as far as you know, had anybody,
	in these photographs or in that parish
	een informed by any official of the
25 moment. 25 Dioce	se of Winona or the Archdiocese of
134	136
	apolis and St. Paul that they knew that
	ad had a history of having molested
3 photographs that you brought in responsive to 3 childre	en?
4 the subpoena that were contained in the photo 4	MR. BRAUN: Objection, foundation,
5album you have before you today?5specu	ation. You can answer if you know.
5album you have before you today?5specu6MR. FINNEGAN: That's 105 right6A. Not t	ation. You can answer if you know. hat I know of.
5album you have before you today?5specu6MR. FINNEGAN: That's 105 right6A. Not t7there.7BY M	lation. You can answer if you know. hat I know of. R. ANDERSON:
5album you have before you today?5specu6MR. FINNEGAN: That's 105 right6A. Not t7there.7BY M8THE WITNESS: Are they your copies?8Q. At the	lation. You can answer if you know. hat I know of. R. ANDERSON: celebration, around the time of this
5album you have before you today?5specu6MR. FINNEGAN: That's 105 right6A. Not t7there.7BY M8THE WITNESS: Are they your copies?8Q. At the9MR. GEHAN: I don't know whose9celebr	lation. You can answer if you know. nat I know of. R. ANDERSON: celebration, around the time of this ation, are there any kids depicted in
5album you have before you today?5specu6MR. FINNEGAN: That's 105 right6A. Not t7there.7BY M8THE WITNESS: Are they your copies?8Q. At the9MR. GEHAN: I don't know whose9celebr10copies these are.10any o	lation. You can answer if you know. At I know of. R. ANDERSON: celebration, around the time of this ation, are there any kids depicted in these photos who you engaged in sexual
5album you have before you today?5specu6MR. FINNEGAN: That's 105 right6A. Not t7there.7BY M8THE WITNESS: Are they your copies?8Q. At the9MR. GEHAN: I don't know whose9celebr10copies these are.10any o11MR. FINNEGAN: Those are exhibits.11conta	lation. You can answer if you know. At I know of. R. ANDERSON: celebration, around the time of this ation, are there any kids depicted in these photos who you engaged in sexual ct or abuse?
5album you have before you today?5specu6MR. FINNEGAN: That's 105 right6A. Not t7there.7BY M8THE WITNESS: Are they your copies?8Q. At the9MR. GEHAN: I don't know whose9celebr10copies these are.10any o11MR. FINNEGAN: Those are exhibits.11conta12MR. GEHAN: Exhibits, okay.12A. No. I	lation. You can answer if you know. At I know of. R. ANDERSON: celebration, around the time of this ation, are there any kids depicted in these photos who you engaged in sexual ct or abuse? Not
5album you have before you today?5specu6MR. FINNEGAN: That's 105 right6A. Not t7there.7BY M8THE WITNESS: Are they your copies?8Q. At the9MR. GEHAN: I don't know whose9celebr10copies these are.10any o11MR. FINNEGAN: Those are exhibits.11conta12MR. GEHAN: Exhibits, okay.12A. No. I13MR. FINNEGAN: So we need to stop13Q. Did your	lation. You can answer if you know. At I know of. R. ANDERSON: celebration, around the time of this ation, are there any kids depicted in these photos who you engaged in sexual ct or abuse?
5album you have before you today?5specu6MR. FINNEGAN: That's 105 right6A. Not t7there.7BY M8THE WITNESS: Are they your copies?8Q. At the9MR. GEHAN: I don't know whose9celebr10copies these are.10any o11MR. FINNEGAN: Those are exhibits.11conta12MR. GEHAN: Exhibits, okay.12A. No. I13MR. FINNEGAN: So we need to stop13Q. Did you14and have the one marked as an exhibit.14A. No.	lation. You can answer if you know. At I know of. R. ANDERSON: celebration, around the time of this ation, are there any kids depicted in these photos who you engaged in sexual ct or abuse? Not bu sexually abuse Jim Keenan?
5album you have before you today?5specu6MR. FINNEGAN: That's 105 right6A. Not t7there.7BY M8THE WITNESS: Are they your copies?8Q. At the9MR. GEHAN: I don't know whose9celebr10copies these are.10any o11MR. FINNEGAN: Those are exhibits.11conta12MR. GEHAN: Exhibits, okay.12A. No. I13MR. FINNEGAN: So we need to stop13Q. Did you14and have the one marked as an exhibit.14A. No.15MR. ANDERSON: 105.15Q. Did you	lation. You can answer if you know. At I know of. R. ANDERSON: celebration, around the time of this ation, are there any kids depicted in these photos who you engaged in sexual ct or abuse? Not bu sexually abuse Jim Keenan? bu know Jim Keenan?
5album you have before you today?5specu6MR. FINNEGAN: That's 105 right6A. Not t7there.7BY M8THE WITNESS: Are they your copies?8Q. At the9MR. GEHAN: I don't know whose9celebr10copies these are.10any o11MR. FINNEGAN: Those are exhibits.11conta12MR. GEHAN: Exhibits, okay.12A. No. I13MR. FINNEGAN: So we need to stop13Q. Did yo14and have the one marked as an exhibit.14A. No.15MR. ANDERSON: 105.15Q. Did yo16A. (Indicating) okay.16A. I kno	lation. You can answer if you know. At I know of. R. ANDERSON: celebration, around the time of this ation, are there any kids depicted in these photos who you engaged in sexual to r abuse? Not bu sexually abuse Jim Keenan? w the family. I don't recall Jim, we've
5album you have before you today?5specu6MR. FINNEGAN: That's 105 right6A. Not t7there.7BY M8THE WITNESS: Are they your copies?8Q. At the9MR. GEHAN: I don't know whose9celebr10copies these are.10any o11MR. FINNEGAN: Those are exhibits.11contained12MR. GEHAN: Exhibits, okay.12A. No. H13MR. FINNEGAN: So we need to stop13Q. Did you14and have the one marked as an exhibit.15Q. Did you16A. (Indicating) okay.16A. I knou17BY MR. ANDERSON:17been	lation. You can answer if you know. At I know of. R. ANDERSON: celebration, around the time of this ation, are there any kids depicted in these photos who you engaged in sexual ct or abuse? Not bu sexually abuse Jim Keenan? Not withe family. I don't recall Jim, we've through this before, but I've always said
5album you have before you today?5specu6MR. FINNEGAN: That's 105 right6A. Not t7there.7BY M8THE WITNESS: Are they your copies?8Q. At the9MR. GEHAN: I don't know whose9celebr10copies these are.10any o11MR. FINNEGAN: Those are exhibits.11conta12MR. GEHAN: Exhibits, okay.12A. No. I13MR. FINNEGAN: So we need to stop13Q. Did you14and have the one marked as an exhibit.14A. No.15MR. ANDERSON: 105.15Q. Did you16A. (Indicating) okay.16A. I knou17BY MR. ANDERSON:17been18Q. Okay. So we just mismarked some exhibits18I I	lation. You can answer if you know. At I know of. R. ANDERSON: celebration, around the time of this ation, are there any kids depicted in these photos who you engaged in sexual ct or abuse? Not bu sexually abuse Jim Keenan? w the family. I don't recall Jim, we've through this before, but I've always said did not try to abuse Jim Keenan.
5album you have before you today?5specu6MR. FINNEGAN: That's 105 right6A. Not t7there.7BY M8THE WITNESS: Are they your copies?8Q. At the9MR. GEHAN: I don't know whose9celebr10copies these are.10any o11MR. FINNEGAN: Those are exhibits.11conta12MR. GEHAN: Exhibits, okay.12A. No. I13MR. FINNEGAN: So we need to stop13Q. Did you14and have the one marked as an exhibit.14A. No.15MR. ANDERSON: 105.15Q. Did you16A. (Indicating) okay.17been18Q. Okay. So we just mismarked some exhibits18I I19here, so 105 is it looks like an older19Q. And y	lation. You can answer if you know. At I know of. R. ANDERSON: celebration, around the time of this ation, are there any kids depicted in these photos who you engaged in sexual ct or abuse? Not bu sexually abuse Jim Keenan? Not withe family. I don't recall Jim, we've through this before, but I've always said
5album you have before you today?5specu6MR. FINNEGAN: That's 105 right6A. Not t7there.7BY M8THE WITNESS: Are they your copies?8Q. At the9MR. GEHAN: I don't know whose9celebr10copies these are.10any o11MR. FINNEGAN: Those are exhibits.11conta12MR. GEHAN: Exhibits, okay.12A. No. I13MR. FINNEGAN: So we need to stop13Q. Did yo14and have the one marked as an exhibit.15Q. Did yo15MR. ANDERSON: 105.15Q. Did yo16A. (Indicating) okay.16A. I kno17BY MR. ANDERSON:17been18Q. Okay. So we just mismarked some exhibits18I I19here, so 105 is it looks like an older19Q. And y20photo, two pages, which depicts what?20A. Yes.	lation. You can answer if you know. At I know of. R. ANDERSON: celebration, around the time of this ation, are there any kids depicted in these photos who you engaged in sexual ct or abuse? Not bu sexually abuse Jim Keenan? w the family. I don't recall Jim, we've through this before, but I've always said did not try to abuse Jim Keenan. ou're certain of that?
5album you have before you today?5specu6MR. FINNEGAN: That's 105 right6A.Not t7there.7BY M8THE WITNESS: Are they your copies?8Q.At the9MR. GEHAN: I don't know whose9celebr10copies these are.10any o11MR. FINNEGAN: Those are exhibits.11conta12MR. GEHAN: Exhibits, okay.12A.No. I13MR. FINNEGAN: So we need to stop13Q.Did young14and have the one marked as an exhibit.14A.No.15MR. ANDERSON: 105.15Q.Did young16A.(Indicating) okay.16A.I know17BY MR. ANDERSON:17been18I I19here, so 105 is it looks like an older19Q.And young20photo, two pages, which depicts what?20A.Yes.21A.That's my first wedding, my sister Mary's21Q.Did young	lation. You can answer if you know. At I know of. R. ANDERSON: celebration, around the time of this ation, are there any kids depicted in these photos who you engaged in sexual ct or abuse? Not bu sexually abuse Jim Keenan? w the family. I don't recall Jim, we've through this before, but I've always said did not try to abuse Jim Keenan. ou're certain of that?
5album you have before you today?5specu6MR. FINNEGAN: That's 105 right6A. Not t7there.7BY M8THE WITNESS: Are they your copies?8Q. At the9MR. GEHAN: I don't know whose9celebr10copies these are.10any o11MR. FINNEGAN: Those are exhibits.11conta12MR. GEHAN: Exhibits, okay.12A. No. I13MR. FINNEGAN: So we need to stop13Q. Did yo14and have the one marked as an exhibit.14A. No.15MR. ANDERSON: 105.15Q. Did yo16A. (Indicating) okay.17been18Q. Okay. So we just mismarked some exhibits18I I19here, so 105 is it looks like an older19Q. And y20photo, two pages, which depicts what?21A. Yes.21A. That's my first wedding, my sister Mary's21Q. Did yo22ywedding.22Jim K	lation. You can answer if you know. At I know of. R. ANDERSON: celebration, around the time of this ation, are there any kids depicted in these photos who you engaged in sexual ct or abuse? Not bu sexually abuse Jim Keenan? w the family. I don't recall Jim, we've through this before, but I've always said did not try to abuse Jim Keenan. ou're certain of that?
5album you have before you today?5specu6MR. FINNEGAN: That's 105 right6A.Not t7there.7BY M8THE WITNESS: Are they your copies?8Q.At the9MR. GEHAN: I don't know whose9celebr10copies these are.10any of11MR. FINNEGAN: Those are exhibits.11conta12MR. GEHAN: Exhibits, okay.12A.No. I13MR. FINNEGAN: So we need to stop13Q.Did yout14and have the one marked as an exhibit.14A.No. I15MR. ANDERSON: 105.15Q.Did yout16A.(Indicating) okay.16A.I know17BY MR. ANDERSON:17been18I I19here, so 105 is it looks like an older19Q.And you20photo, two pages, which depicts what?20A.Yes.21A.That's my first wedding, my sister Mary's21Q.Did you23Q.First wedding you ever performed as a priest?23A.No.	lation. You can answer if you know. At I know of. R. ANDERSON: celebration, around the time of this ation, are there any kids depicted in these photos who you engaged in sexual ct or abuse? Not bu sexually abuse Jim Keenan? w the family. I don't recall Jim, we've through this before, but I've always said did not try to abuse Jim Keenan. ou're certain of that? bu attempt to sexually abuse or engage tenan in sexual contact?
5album you have before you today?5specu6MR. FINNEGAN: That's 105 right6A. Not t7there.7BY M8THE WITNESS: Are they your copies?8Q. At the9MR. GEHAN: I don't know whose9celebr10copies these are.10any o11MR. FINNEGAN: Those are exhibits.11conta12MR. GEHAN: Exhibits, okay.12A. No. I13MR. FINNEGAN: So we need to stop13Q. Did yo14and have the one marked as an exhibit.14A. No. I15MR. ANDERSON: 105.15Q. Did yo16A. (Indicating) okay.16A. I kno17BY MR. ANDERSON:17been18Q. Okay. So we just mismarked some exhibits18I I19here, so 105 is it looks like an older19Q. And y20photo, two pages, which depicts what?20A. Yes.21A. That's my first wedding, my sister Mary's21Q. Did yo22wedding.22Jim K23Q. First wedding you ever performed as a priest?23A. No.24A. Yes.24Q. Did you	lation. You can answer if you know. At I know of. R. ANDERSON: celebration, around the time of this ation, are there any kids depicted in these photos who you engaged in sexual ct or abuse? Not bu sexually abuse Jim Keenan? w the family. I don't recall Jim, we've through this before, but I've always said did not try to abuse Jim Keenan. ou're certain of that?

Page 133 to 136 of 242

		137			139
1	Q.	You're depicted in this confirmation picture.	1	Q.	How many kids do you think you engaged or
2		Did you confirm him?	2		attempted to engage in sexual contact while
3	Α.	Weli no. I did not confirm him.	3		you were assigned to Risen Savior in Apple
4	Q.	Did you celebrate confirmation with him and	4		Valley?
5		his family?	5	Α.	I didn't abuse any kids there.
6	Α.	Possibly. That would have been maybe there	6	Q.	You said the last time you would have was when
7		were a hundred confirmations, you know, and	7		you went to the Holy Land. When did you go to
8		you would gather for pictures or whatever with	8		the Holy Land?
9		many families, but it wasn't singled out as	9	Α.	In 1983.
10		as me and Keenan or whatever.	10		MR. GEHAN: Counsel, you're
11	Q.	Do you remember spending time with him and his	11		misstating what he said. He said that after
12		family in the home, the Keenan family home?	12		he went to the Holy Land, he never again was
13	Α.	If I was there, it was once and it was for	13		alone with a child.
14		like a confirmation or graduation or	14		BY MR. ANDERSON:
15		something, but as some of the complaints say,	15	Q.	Is that what you said?
16		I was never a regular dinner guest at their	16	Α.	Yes.
17		home, no.	17	Q.	Okay. And so when was the last time you
18	Q.	Did you take him golfing?	18		engaged in any sexual contact with any kid
19	Α.	I don't remember golfing with him.	19		while you were a priest and at Risen Savior?
20	Q.	Do you deny that you did take kids golfing at	20	Α.	Probably '81 or '82. There were a couple of
21		that time?	21		contacts with Tom Mrozka when he or his
22	Α.	Well, there there may have been that, but I	22		parents came there, but our relationship was
23		in Apple Valley, I I don't know that,	23		pretty much over with by the time I left that
24		no.	24		parish.
25	Q.	Did you take him to play racquetball?	25	Q.	He was somebody you had developed a
		138			140
1	Α.	No. I don't remember that.	1		relationship with as a priest and his family
1 2	A. Q.	No. I don't remember that. Was it your practice to take kids to play	2		relationship with as a priest and his family when you had been at your previous parish,
1 2 3	Q.	No. I don't remember that. Was it your practice to take kids to play racquetball while at Risen Savior?	2 3	٨	relationship with as a priest and his family when you had been at your previous parish,
1 2 3 4	Q. A.	No. I don't remember that. Was it your practice to take kids to play racquetball while at Risen Savior? No. Not there, no.	2 3 4	Α.	relationship with as a priest and his family when you had been at your previous parish, Immaculate Conception, correct? Yes.
1 2 3 4 5	Q.	 No. I don't remember that. Was it your practice to take kids to play racquetball while at Risen Savior? No. Not there, no. It had been your practice before that? 	2 3 4 5	A. Q.	relationship with as a priest and his family when you had been at your previous parish, Immaculate Conception, correct? Yes. And that bled over to you to your pastorate
1 2 3 4 5 6	Q. A.	 No. I don't remember that. Was it your practice to take kids to play racquetball while at Risen Savior? No. Not there, no. It had been your practice before that? Well, I played racquetball with a lotta 	2 3 4 5 6	Q.	relationship with as a priest and his family when you had been at your previous parish, Immaculate Conception, correct? Yes. And that bled over to you to your pastorate at Risen Savior?
1 2 3 4 5 6 7	Q. A. Q. A.	 No. I don't remember that. Was it your practice to take kids to play racquetball while at Risen Savior? No. Not there, no. It had been your practice before that? Well, I played racquetball with a lotta people. 	2 3 4 5 6 7	Q. A.	relationship with as a priest and his family when you had been at your previous parish, Immaculate Conception, correct? Yes. And that bled over to you to your pastorate at Risen Savior? Yes.
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8	Q. A.	 No. I don't remember that. Was it your practice to take kids to play racquetball while at Risen Savior? No. Not there, no. It had been your practice before that? Well, I played racquetball with a lotta people. Didn't you take some kids to the Burnsville 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8	Q.	relationship with as a priest and his family when you had been at your previous parish, Immaculate Conception, correct? Yes. And that bled over to you to your pastorate at Risen Savior? Yes. And then do you deny engaging or having
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	Q. A. Q. A. Q.	 No. I don't remember that. Was it your practice to take kids to play racquetball while at Risen Savior? No. Not there, no. It had been your practice before that? Well, I played racquetball with a lotta people. Didn't you take some kids to the Burnsville racquetball club? 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	Q. A.	relationship with as a priest and his family when you had been at your previous parish, Immaculate Conception, correct? Yes. And that bled over to you to your pastorate at Risen Savior? Yes. And then do you deny engaging or having engaged in any other kids while a priest at
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	Q. A. Q. A.	 No. I don't remember that. Was it your practice to take kids to play racquetball while at Risen Savior? No. Not there, no. It had been your practice before that? Well, I played racquetball with a lotta people. Didn't you take some kids to the Burnsville racquetball club? Well, one of these other Does went there with 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	Q. A. Q.	relationship with as a priest and his family when you had been at your previous parish, Immaculate Conception, correct? Yes. And that bled over to you to your pastorate at Risen Savior? Yes. And then do you deny engaging or having engaged in any other kids while a priest at Risen Savior, other than Mrozka?
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	Q. A. Q. A. Q. A.	 No. I don't remember that. Was it your practice to take kids to play racquetball while at Risen Savior? No. Not there, no. It had been your practice before that? Well, I played racquetball with a lotta people. Didn't you take some kids to the Burnsville racquetball club? Well, one of these other Does went there with me that was you know, in fact 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	Q. A. Q. A.	relationship with as a priest and his family when you had been at your previous parish, Immaculate Conception, correct? Yes. And that bled over to you to your pastorate at Risen Savior? Yes. And then do you deny engaging or having engaged in any other kids while a priest at Risen Savior, other than Mrozka? I didn't engage others.
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	Q. A. Q. A. Q.	 No. I don't remember that. Was it your practice to take kids to play racquetball while at Risen Savior? No. Not there, no. It had been your practice before that? Well, I played racquetball with a lotta people. Didn't you take some kids to the Burnsville racquetball club? Well, one of these other Does went there with me that was you know, in fact Which Doe? Look at the list, don't give me 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	Q. A. Q.	relationship with as a priest and his family when you had been at your previous parish, Immaculate Conception, correct? Yes. And that bled over to you to your pastorate at Risen Savior? Yes. And then do you deny engaging or having engaged in any other kids while a priest at Risen Savior, other than Mrozka? I didn't engage others. And until you went to the Holy Land, had it
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	Q. A. Q. A. Q. A.	 No. I don't remember that. Was it your practice to take kids to play racquetball while at Risen Savior? No. Not there, no. It had been your practice before that? Well, I played racquetball with a lotta people. Didn't you take some kids to the Burnsville racquetball club? Well, one of these other Does went there with me that was you know, in fact Which Doe? Look at the list, don't give me the name, just tell me the number of the Doe. 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	Q. A. Q. A.	relationship with as a priest and his family when you had been at your previous parish, Immaculate Conception, correct? Yes. And that bled over to you to your pastorate at Risen Savior? Yes. And then do you deny engaging or having engaged in any other kids while a priest at Risen Savior, other than Mrozka? I didn't engage others. And until you went to the Holy Land, had it been your practice to spend time with kids in
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	Q. A. Q. A. Q. A.	 No. I don't remember that. Was it your practice to take kids to play racquetball while at Risen Savior? No. Not there, no. It had been your practice before that? Well, I played racquetball with a lotta people. Didn't you take some kids to the Burnsville racquetball club? Well, one of these other Does went there with me that was you know, in fact Which Doe? Look at the list, don't give me the name, just tell me the number of the Doe. (Examining documents) Doe 5 probably was there 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	Q. A. Q. A.	relationship with as a priest and his family when you had been at your previous parish, Immaculate Conception, correct? Yes. And that bled over to you to your pastorate at Risen Savior? Yes. And then do you deny engaging or having engaged in any other kids while a priest at Risen Savior, other than Mrozka? I didn't engage others. And until you went to the Holy Land, had it been your practice to spend time with kids in recreation, hearing confessions and doing
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q.	 No. I don't remember that. Was it your practice to take kids to play racquetball while at Risen Savior? No. Not there, no. It had been your practice before that? Well, I played racquetball with a lotta people. Didn't you take some kids to the Burnsville racquetball club? Well, one of these other Does went there with me that was you know, in fact Which Doe? Look at the list, don't give me the name, just tell me the number of the Doe. (Examining documents) Doe 5 probably was there with me. 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	Q. A. Q. A.	relationship with as a priest and his family when you had been at your previous parish, Immaculate Conception, correct? Yes. And that bled over to you to your pastorate at Risen Savior? Yes. And then do you deny engaging or having engaged in any other kids while a priest at Risen Savior, other than Mrozka? I didn't engage others. And until you went to the Holy Land, had it been your practice to spend time with kids in recreation, hearing confessions and doing pastoral work?
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	Q. A. Q. A. Q. A.	 No. I don't remember that. Was it your practice to take kids to play racquetball while at Risen Savior? No. Not there, no. It had been your practice before that? Well, I played racquetball with a lotta people. Didn't you take some kids to the Burnsville racquetball club? Well, one of these other Does went there with me that was you know, in fact Which Doe? Look at the list, don't give me the name, just tell me the number of the Doe. (Examining documents) Doe 5 probably was there with me. Any of these other Does that you took to the 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	Q. A. Q. A.	relationship with as a priest and his family when you had been at your previous parish, Immaculate Conception, correct? Yes. And that bled over to you to your pastorate at Risen Savior? Yes. And then do you deny engaging or having engaged in any other kids while a priest at Risen Savior, other than Mrozka? I didn't engage others. And until you went to the Holy Land, had it been your practice to spend time with kids in recreation, hearing confessions and doing pastoral work? Please repeat that.
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q.	 No. I don't remember that. Was it your practice to take kids to play racquetball while at Risen Savior? No. Not there, no. It had been your practice before that? Well, I played racquetball with a lotta people. Didn't you take some kids to the Burnsville racquetball club? Well, one of these other Does went there with me that was you know, in fact Which Doe? Look at the list, don't give me the name, just tell me the number of the Doe. (Examining documents) Doe 5 probably was there with me. 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	Q. A. Q. A. Q.	relationship with as a priest and his family when you had been at your previous parish, Immaculate Conception, correct? Yes. And that bled over to you to your pastorate at Risen Savior? Yes. And then do you deny engaging or having engaged in any other kids while a priest at Risen Savior, other than Mrozka? I didn't engage others. And until you went to the Holy Land, had it been your practice to spend time with kids in recreation, hearing confessions and doing pastoral work?
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A.	 No. I don't remember that. Was it your practice to take kids to play racquetball while at Risen Savior? No. Not there, no. It had been your practice before that? Well, I played racquetball with a lotta people. Didn't you take some kids to the Burnsville racquetball club? Well, one of these other Does went there with me that was you know, in fact Which Doe? Look at the list, don't give me the name, just tell me the number of the Doe. (Examining documents) Doe 5 probably was there with me. Any of these other Does that you took to the Burnsville racquet club? 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	Q. A. Q. A. Q.	relationship with as a priest and his family when you had been at your previous parish, Immaculate Conception, correct? Yes. And that bled over to you to your pastorate at Risen Savior? Yes. And then do you deny engaging or having engaged in any other kids while a priest at Risen Savior, other than Mrozka? I didn't engage others. And until you went to the Holy Land, had it been your practice to spend time with kids in recreation, hearing confessions and doing pastoral work? Please repeat that. Before you went to the Holy Land, had it been
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A.	 No. I don't remember that. Was it your practice to take kids to play racquetball while at Risen Savior? No. Not there, no. It had been your practice before that? Well, I played racquetball with a lotta people. Didn't you take some kids to the Burnsville racquetball club? Well, one of these other Does went there with me that was you know, in fact Which Doe? Look at the list, don't give me the name, just tell me the number of the Doe. (Examining documents) Doe 5 probably was there with me. Any of these other Does that you took to the Burnsville racquet club? Doe 4 was from that community, but I don't 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	Q. A. Q. A. Q.	relationship with as a priest and his family when you had been at your previous parish, Immaculate Conception, correct? Yes. And that bled over to you to your pastorate at Risen Savior? Yes. And then do you deny engaging or having engaged in any other kids while a priest at Risen Savior, other than Mrozka? I didn't engage others. And until you went to the Holy Land, had it been your practice to spend time with kids in recreation, hearing confessions and doing pastoral work? Please repeat that. Before you went to the Holy Land, had it been your practice to spend time with kids alone,
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A.	 No. I don't remember that. Was it your practice to take kids to play racquetball while at Risen Savior? No. Not there, no. It had been your practice before that? Well, I played racquetball with a lotta people. Didn't you take some kids to the Burnsville racquetball club? Well, one of these other Does went there with me that was you know, in fact Which Doe? Look at the list, don't give me the name, just tell me the number of the Doe. (Examining documents) Doe 5 probably was there with me. Any of these other Does that you took to the Burnsville racquet club? Doe 4 was from that community, but I don't remember him being at the racquet club. 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	Q. A. Q. A. Q.	relationship with as a priest and his family when you had been at your previous parish, Immaculate Conception, correct? Yes. And that bled over to you to your pastorate at Risen Savior? Yes. And then do you deny engaging or having engaged in any other kids while a priest at Risen Savior, other than Mrozka? I didn't engage others. And until you went to the Holy Land, had it been your practice to spend time with kids in recreation, hearing confessions and doing pastoral work? Please repeat that. Before you went to the Holy Land, had it been your practice to spend time with kids alone, either for sacramental work or recreation?
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q.	 No. I don't remember that. Was it your practice to take kids to play racquetball while at Risen Savior? No. Not there, no. It had been your practice before that? Well, I played racquetball with a lotta people. Didn't you take some kids to the Burnsville racquetball club? Well, one of these other Does went there with me that was you know, in fact Which Doe? Look at the list, don't give me the name, just tell me the number of the Doe. (Examining documents) Doe 5 probably was there with me. Any of these other Does that you took to the Burnsville racquet club? Doe 4 was from that community, but I don't remember him being at the racquet club. Did you sexually abuse Doe 5? 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	Q. A. Q. A. Q.	 relationship with as a priest and his family when you had been at your previous parish, Immaculate Conception, correct? Yes. And that bled over to you to your pastorate at Risen Savior? Yes. And then do you deny engaging or having engaged in any other kids while a priest at Risen Savior, other than Mrozka? I didn't engage others. And until you went to the Holy Land, had it been your practice to spend time with kids in recreation, hearing confessions and doing pastoral work? Please repeat that. Before you went to the Holy Land, had it been your practice to spend time with kids alone, either for sacramental work or recreation? I didn't spend much time with kids at any time
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A.	 No. I don't remember that. Was it your practice to take kids to play racquetball while at Risen Savior? No. Not there, no. It had been your practice before that? Well, I played racquetball with a lotta people. Didn't you take some kids to the Burnsville racquetball club? Well, one of these other Does went there with me that was you know, in fact Which Doe? Look at the list, don't give me the name, just tell me the number of the Doe. (Examining documents) Doe 5 probably was there with me. Any of these other Does that you took to the Burnsville racquet club? Doe 4 was from that community, but I don't remember him being at the racquet club. Did you sexually abuse Doe 5? No. 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	Q. A. Q. A. Q. A.	relationship with as a priest and his family when you had been at your previous parish, Immaculate Conception, correct? Yes. And that bled over to you to your pastorate at Risen Savior? Yes. And then do you deny engaging or having engaged in any other kids while a priest at Risen Savior, other than Mrozka? I didn't engage others. And until you went to the Holy Land, had it been your practice to spend time with kids in recreation, hearing confessions and doing pastoral work? Please repeat that. Before you went to the Holy Land, had it been your practice to spend time with kids alone, either for sacramental work or recreation? I didn't spend much time with kids at any time in Apple Valley, if I'm getting to
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A.	 No. I don't remember that. Was it your practice to take kids to play racquetball while at Risen Savior? No. Not there, no. It had been your practice before that? Well, I played racquetball with a lotta people. Didn't you take some kids to the Burnsville racquetball club? Well, one of these other Does went there with me that was you know, in fact Which Doe? Look at the list, don't give me the name, just tell me the number of the Doe. (Examining documents) Doe 5 probably was there with me. Any of these other Does that you took to the Burnsville racquet club? Doe 4 was from that community, but I don't remember him being at the racquet club. Did you sexually abuse Doe 5? No. Did you sexually abuse Doe 4? 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	Q. A. Q. A. Q. A.	relationship with as a priest and his family when you had been at your previous parish, Immaculate Conception, correct? Yes. And that bled over to you to your pastorate at Risen Savior? Yes. And then do you deny engaging or having engaged in any other kids while a priest at Risen Savior, other than Mrozka? I didn't engage others. And until you went to the Holy Land, had it been your practice to spend time with kids in recreation, hearing confessions and doing pastoral work? Please repeat that. Before you went to the Holy Land, had it been your practice to spend time with kids alone, either for sacramental work or recreation? I didn't spend much time with kids at any time in Apple Valley, if I'm getting to When you say "much time," how much time did

					110
		141	Ι.	~	143
1		4 turned out to be a we'd been through that	1	Q.	In 1969 by the way, do you know if Bishop
2		years ago, a confidential scary-type of	2		Fitzgerald took any notes or made any
3		relationship with he and his mother and	3		recording of what was said by you or him or
4		friends. And with and the boy's Doe 5's	4		reports made concerning you?
5		mother, specifically asked me to help	5	Α.	I doubt it.
6		hlm out. And at the time that, you know, he	6	Q.	He was not much of a record keeper, was he?
7		was going with me, I don't know what we did,	7	Α.	No, he wasn't.
8		he he probably went swimming or to the	8	Q.	He was pretty casual in terms of the way he
9		racquet club. And when all all the	9		made assignments and dealt with the priests,
10		publicity came out, and then my recall is that	10		is that fair to say?
11		he he said I touched him on the thigh, but,	11	Α.	Yes.
12		you know, I've always denied that, that I was	12	Q.	He kind of treated priests like family, didn't
13		trying to have sex with him.	13		he?
14	Q.	At the time that you were alleged to have	14	Α.	I think that's fair.
15		attempted to have sex with Doe 5, were you	15	Q.	In 1969, Bishop Watters was appointed by the
16		having sex with Tom Mrozka?	16		Holy See to succeed Bishop Fitzgerald and you
17	Α.	Well, the contacts with Tom continued a short	17		came to know him, correct?
18		time after I went to Apple Valley.	18	Α.	Yes.
19	Q.	And you said something about a scary situation	19	Q.	And when he came on in 1969, when is the first
20		involving Doe 4. Had you had sexual contact	20		time you learned that he had any information
21		with Doe 4?	21		about you having been reported to have
22	Α.	No.	22		sexually abused?
23		(Discussion out of the hearing of	23	Α.	I'm not sure, but I would guess 1974.
24		the court reporter)	24	Q.	In 1970, you are at the administrator of
25		BY MR. ANDERSON:	25		St. Lawrence O'Toole Church in Fountain,
		142			144
1	Q.	142 Other than what you told us about the	1		144 Minnesota, and St. Kilian's Church in Wykoff
1 2	Q.		1		
	Q.	Other than what you told us about the			Minnesota, and St. Kilian's Church in Wykoff
2	Q.	Other than what you told us about the conversations that Bishop Fitzgerald had with	2		Minnesota, and St. Kilian's Church in Wykoff and you'd been assigned there in 1968 by
2 3	Q.	Other than what you told us about the conversations that Bishop Fitzgerald had with you about the reports that he got, any other	2 3		Minnesota, and St. Kilian's Church in Wykoff and you'd been assigned there in 1968 by Bishop Fitzgerald. Do you know why you'd been
2 3 4	Q.	Other than what you told us about the conversations that Bishop Fitzgerald had with you about the reports that he got, any other conversations with Fitzgerald about your	2 3 4	А.	Minnesota, and St. Kilian's Church in Wykoff and you'd been assigned there in 1968 by Bishop Fitzgerald. Do you know why you'd been assigned to that parish and removed from the
2 3 4 5	Q. A.	Other than what you told us about the conversations that Bishop Fitzgerald had with you about the reports that he got, any other conversations with Fitzgerald about your history and/or reports of you having abused	2 3 4 5	Α.	Minnesota, and St. Kilian's Church in Wykoff and you'd been assigned there in 1968 by Bishop Fitzgerald. Do you know why you'd been assigned to that parish and removed from the prior?
2 3 4 5 6		Other than what you told us about the conversations that Bishop Fitzgerald had with you about the reports that he got, any other conversations with Fitzgerald about your history and/or reports of you having abused kids?	2 3 4 5 6	Α.	Minnesota, and St. Kilian's Church in Wykoff and you'd been assigned there in 1968 by Bishop Fitzgerald. Do you know why you'd been assigned to that parish and removed from the prior? Well, it was somewhat of a promotion, it was
2 3 4 5 6 7	А.	Other than what you told us about the conversations that Bishop Fitzgerald had with you about the reports that he got, any other conversations with Fitzgerald about your history and/or reports of you having abused kids? No.	2 3 4 5 6 7	Α.	Minnesota, and St. Kilian's Church in Wykoff and you'd been assigned there in 1968 by Bishop Fitzgerald. Do you know why you'd been assigned to that parish and removed from the prior? Well, it was somewhat of a promotion, it was my first pastorate and, you know, I was the
2 3 4 5 6 7 8	А.	Other than what you told us about the conversations that Bishop Fitzgerald had with you about the reports that he got, any other conversations with Fitzgerald about your history and/or reports of you having abused kids? No. So the records demonstrate	2 3 4 5 6 7 8	A. Q.	Minnesota, and St. Kilian's Church in Wykoff and you'd been assigned there in 1968 by Bishop Fitzgerald. Do you know why you'd been assigned to that parish and removed from the prior? Well, it was somewhat of a promotion, it was my first pastorate and, you know, I was the youngest man in the diocese that was doing
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	А.	Other than what you told us about the conversations that Bishop Fitzgerald had with you about the reports that he got, any other conversations with Fitzgerald about your history and/or reports of you having abused kids? No. So the records demonstrate (Discussion out of the hearing of	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9		Minnesota, and St. Kilian's Church in Wykoff and you'd been assigned there in 1968 by Bishop Fitzgerald. Do you know why you'd been assigned to that parish and removed from the prior? Well, it was somewhat of a promotion, it was my first pastorate and, you know, I was the youngest man in the diocese that was doing that sort of thing.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	А.	Other than what you told us about the conversations that Bishop Fitzgerald had with you about the reports that he got, any other conversations with Fitzgerald about your history and/or reports of you having abused kids? No. So the records demonstrate (Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter)	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10		Minnesota, and St. Kilian's Church in Wykoff and you'd been assigned there in 1968 by Bishop Fitzgerald. Do you know why you'd been assigned to that parish and removed from the prior? Well, it was somewhat of a promotion, it was my first pastorate and, you know, I was the youngest man in the diocese that was doing that sort of thing. Look at the Doe list and you'll see Doe 15
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	A. Q.	Other than what you told us about the conversations that Bishop Fitzgerald had with you about the reports that he got, any other conversations with Fitzgerald about your history and/or reports of you having abused kids? No. So the records demonstrate (Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON:	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11		Minnesota, and St. Kilian's Church in Wykoff and you'd been assigned there in 1968 by Bishop Fitzgerald. Do you know why you'd been assigned to that parish and removed from the prior? Well, it was somewhat of a promotion, it was my first pastorate and, you know, I was the youngest man in the diocese that was doing that sort of thing. Look at the Doe list and you'll see Doe 15 identified
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	A. Q.	Other than what you told us about the conversations that Bishop Fitzgerald had with you about the reports that he got, any other conversations with Fitzgerald about your history and/or reports of you having abused kids? No. So the records demonstrate (Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON: How many conversations did you actually have	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12		Minnesota, and St. Kilian's Church in Wykoff and you'd been assigned there in 1968 by Bishop Fitzgerald. Do you know why you'd been assigned to that parish and removed from the prior? Well, it was somewhat of a promotion, it was my first pastorate and, you know, I was the youngest man in the diocese that was doing that sort of thing. Look at the Doe list and you'll see Doe 15 identified MR. LEANN: I'm sorry, excuse me,
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	A. Q.	Other than what you told us about the conversations that Bishop Fitzgerald had with you about the reports that he got, any other conversations with Fitzgerald about your history and/or reports of you having abused kids? No. So the records demonstrate (Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON: How many conversations did you actually have with Fitzgerald where the topic was discussed	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13		Minnesota, and St. Kilian's Church in Wykoff and you'd been assigned there in 1968 by Bishop Fitzgerald. Do you know why you'd been assigned to that parish and removed from the prior? Well, it was somewhat of a promotion, it was my first pastorate and, you know, I was the youngest man in the diocese that was doing that sort of thing. Look at the Doe list and you'll see Doe 15 identified MR. LEANN: I'm sorry, excuse me, off the video record at 2:30 p.m. to change
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	A. Q. Q.	Other than what you told us about the conversations that Bishop Fitzgerald had with you about the reports that he got, any other conversations with Fitzgerald about your history and/or reports of you having abused kids? No. So the records demonstrate (Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON: How many conversations did you actually have with Fitzgerald where the topic was discussed or touched on?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14		Minnesota, and St. Kilian's Church in Wykoff and you'd been assigned there in 1968 by Bishop Fitzgerald. Do you know why you'd been assigned to that parish and removed from the prior? Well, it was somewhat of a promotion, it was my first pastorate and, you know, I was the youngest man in the diocese that was doing that sort of thing. Look at the Doe list and you'll see Doe 15 identified MR. LEANN: I'm sorry, excuse me, off the video record at 2:30 p.m. to change media.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	A. Q. Q.	Other than what you told us about the conversations that Bishop Fitzgerald had with you about the reports that he got, any other conversations with Fitzgerald about your history and/or reports of you having abused kids? No. So the records demonstrate (Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON: How many conversations did you actually have with Fitzgerald where the topic was discussed or touched on? Once.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15		<pre>Minnesota, and St. Kilian's Church in Wykoff and you'd been assigned there in 1968 by Bishop Fitzgerald. Do you know why you'd been assigned to that parish and removed from the prior? Well, it was somewhat of a promotion, it was my first pastorate and, you know, I was the youngest man in the diocese that was doing that sort of thing. Look at the Doe list and you'll see Doe 15 identified</pre>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	A. Q. Q. A. Q.	Other than what you told us about the conversations that Bishop Fitzgerald had with you about the reports that he got, any other conversations with Fitzgerald about your history and/or reports of you having abused kids? No. So the records demonstrate (Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON: How many conversations did you actually have with Fitzgerald where the topic was discussed or touched on? Once. And who did you tell about that conversation?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16		Minnesota, and St. Kilian's Church in Wykoff and you'd been assigned there in 1968 by Bishop Fitzgerald. Do you know why you'd been assigned to that parish and removed from the prior? Well, it was somewhat of a promotion, it was my first pastorate and, you know, I was the youngest man in the diocese that was doing that sort of thing. Look at the Doe list and you'll see Doe 15 identified MR. LEANN: I'm sorry, excuse me, off the video record at 2:30 p.m. to change media. (Recess taken) MR. LEANN: Back on the video record
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	A. Q. Q. A.	Other than what you told us about the conversations that Bishop Fitzgerald had with you about the reports that he got, any other conversations with Fitzgerald about your history and/or reports of you having abused kids? No. So the records demonstrate (Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON: How many conversations did you actually have with Fitzgerald where the topic was discussed or touched on? Once. And who did you tell about that conversation? Probably no one.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17		Minnesota, and St. Kilian's Church in Wykoff and you'd been assigned there in 1968 by Bishop Fitzgerald. Do you know why you'd been assigned to that parish and removed from the prior? Well, it was somewhat of a promotion, it was my first pastorate and, you know, I was the youngest man in the diocese that was doing that sort of thing. Look at the Doe list and you'll see Doe 15 identified MR. LEANN: I'm sorry, excuse me, off the video record at 2:30 p.m. to change media. (Recess taken) MR. LEANN: Back on the video record at 2:42 p.m.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	A. Q. Q. A.	Other than what you told us about the conversations that Bishop Fitzgerald had with you about the reports that he got, any other conversations with Fitzgerald about your history and/or reports of you having abused kids? No. So the records demonstrate (Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON: How many conversations did you actually have with Fitzgerald where the topic was discussed or touched on? Once. And who did you tell about that conversation? Probably no one. And did Bishop Fitzgerald lead you to believe	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	Q.	Minnesota, and St. Kilian's Church in Wykoff and you'd been assigned there in 1968 by Bishop Fitzgerald. Do you know why you'd been assigned to that parish and removed from the prior? Well, it was somewhat of a promotion, it was my first pastorate and, you know, I was the youngest man in the diocese that was doing that sort of thing. Look at the Doe list and you'll see Doe 15 identified MR. LEANN: I'm sorry, excuse me, off the video record at 2:30 p.m. to change media. (Recess taken) MR. LEANN: Back on the video record at 2:42 p.m. BY MR. ANDERSON:
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	A. Q. A. Q.	Other than what you told us about the conversations that Bishop Fitzgerald had with you about the reports that he got, any other conversations with Fitzgerald about your history and/or reports of you having abused kids? No. So the records demonstrate (Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON: How many conversations did you actually have with Fitzgerald where the topic was discussed or touched on? Once. And who did you tell about that conversation? Probably no one. And did Bishop Fitzgerald lead you to believe that it was also his intent to tell no one?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	Q.	Minnesota, and St. Kilian's Church in Wykoff and you'd been assigned there in 1968 by Bishop Fitzgerald. Do you know why you'd been assigned to that parish and removed from the prior? Well, it was somewhat of a promotion, it was my first pastorate and, you know, I was the youngest man in the diocese that was doing that sort of thing. Look at the Doe list and you'll see Doe 15 identified MR. LEANN: I'm sorry, excuse me, off the video record at 2:30 p.m. to change media. (Recess taken) MR. LEANN: Back on the video record at 2:42 p.m. BY MR. ANDERSON: Mr. Adamson, before Bishop Watters is
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	A. Q. A. Q. A.	Other than what you told us about the conversations that Bishop Fitzgerald had with you about the reports that he got, any other conversations with Fitzgerald about your history and/or reports of you having abused kids? No. So the records demonstrate (Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON: How many conversations did you actually have with Fitzgerald where the topic was discussed or touched on? Once. And who did you tell about that conversation? Probably no one. And did Bishop Fitzgerald lead you to believe that it was also his intent to tell no one?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	Q.	Minnesota, and St. Kilian's Church in Wykoff and you'd been assigned there in 1968 by Bishop Fitzgerald. Do you know why you'd been assigned to that parish and removed from the prior? Well, it was somewhat of a promotion, it was my first pastorate and, you know, I was the youngest man in the diocese that was doing that sort of thing. Look at the Doe list and you'll see Doe 15 identified MR. LEANN: I'm sorry, excuse me, off the video record at 2:30 p.m. to change media. (Recess taken) MR. LEANN: Back on the video record at 2:42 p.m. BY MR. ANDERSON: Mr. Adamson, before Bishop Watters is appointed by the Holy See to succeed Bishop
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q.	Other than what you told us about the conversations that Bishop Fitzgerald had with you about the reports that he got, any other conversations with Fitzgerald about your history and/or reports of you having abused kids? No. So the records demonstrate (Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON: How many conversations did you actually have with Fitzgerald where the topic was discussed or touched on? Once. And who did you tell about that conversation? Probably no one. And did Bishop Fitzgerald lead you to believe that it was also his intent to tell no one? Don't know. To your knowledge, did he ever tell anyone?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	Q.	Minnesota, and St. Kilian's Church in Wykoff and you'd been assigned there in 1968 by Bishop Fitzgerald. Do you know why you'd been assigned to that parish and removed from the prior? Well, it was somewhat of a promotion, it was my first pastorate and, you know, I was the youngest man in the diocese that was doing that sort of thing. Look at the Doe list and you'll see Doe 15 identified MR. LEANN: I'm sorry, excuse me, off the video record at 2:30 p.m. to change media. (Recess taken) MR. LEANN: Back on the video record at 2:42 p.m. BY MR. ANDERSON: Mr. Adamson, before Bishop Watters is appointed by the Holy See to succeed Bishop Fitzgerald in 1969, the records reflect, as I
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q.	Other than what you told us about the conversations that Bishop Fitzgerald had with you about the reports that he got, any other conversations with Fitzgerald about your history and/or reports of you having abused kids? No. So the records demonstrate (Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON: How many conversations did you actually have with Fitzgerald where the topic was discussed or touched on? Once. And who did you tell about that conversation? Probably no one. And did Bishop Fitzgerald lead you to believe that it was also his intent to tell no one? Don't know. To your knowledge, did he ever tell anyone?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	Q.	Minnesota, and St. Kilian's Church in Wykoff and you'd been assigned there in 1968 by Bishop Fitzgerald. Do you know why you'd been assigned to that parish and removed from the prior? Well, it was somewhat of a promotion, it was my first pastorate and, you know, I was the youngest man in the diocese that was doing that sort of thing. Look at the Doe list and you'll see Doe 15 identified MR. LEANN: I'm sorry, excuse me, off the video record at 2:30 p.m. to change media. (Recess taken) MR. LEANN: Back on the video record at 2:42 p.m. BY MR. ANDERSON: Mr. Adamson, before Bishop Watters is appointed by the Holy See to succeed Bishop Fitzgerald in 1969, the records reflect, as I suggested, that you were administrator at St.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q.	Other than what you told us about the conversations that Bishop Fitzgerald had with you about the reports that he got, any other conversations with Fitzgerald about your history and/or reports of you having abused kids? No. So the records demonstrate (Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON: How many conversations did you actually have with Fitzgerald where the topic was discussed or touched on? Once. And who did you tell about that conversation? Probably no one. And did Bishop Fitzgerald lead you to believe that it was also his intent to tell no one? Don't know. To your knowledge, did he ever tell anyone? Don't know. At least it was never reported to you that he	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	Q.	Minnesota, and St. Kilian's Church in Wykoff and you'd been assigned there in 1968 by Bishop Fitzgerald. Do you know why you'd been assigned to that parish and removed from the prior? Well, it was somewhat of a promotion, it was my first pastorate and, you know, I was the youngest man in the diocese that was doing that sort of thing. Look at the Doe list and you'll see Doe 15 identified MR. LEANN: I'm sorry, excuse me, off the video record at 2:30 p.m. to change media. (Recess taken) MR. LEANN: Back on the video record at 2:42 p.m. BY MR. ANDERSON: Mr. Adamson, before Bishop Watters is appointed by the Holy See to succeed Bishop Fitzgerald in 1969, the records reflect, as I suggested, that you were administrator at St. Lawrence O'Toole Church in Fountain and also

36 of 61 sheets

		145			147
1	Α.	Yes.	1		never brought him there.
2	Q.	And while there and at that assignment, did	2	Q.	Okay. But your memory is that he may have
3	GK +	you engage in sexual contact with any of the	3		been there, but you don't remember him being
4		kids under you there?	4		there with you, is that what you're saying?
5	Α.	No. I see one name on there that's from there	5	A.	Yes.
6	Π.	and I	6		After Bishop Watters was installed, you
7	Q.	Let's look at it. Is that	7		continued in that pastorate until, it looks
	ω.	(Discussion out of the hearing of	8		like in the records, June 15th of 1971 and you
8			9		were assigned to be pastor at St. Francis
9		the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON:	10		Church in Rochester and superintendent of the
10	Q.	Look at what Doe number do you recognize as	11		St. Francis parish school, is that correct?
11 12	G .	being from there?	12	Α.	Yes.
	٨	Thirty-three.	13		And do you know why Watters assigned you and
13	A.		14	че.	moved you from your former assignment to that?
14	Q.	And did you sexually abuse or attempt to	15	Δ	Well, it was a big promotion.
15	٨	sexually engage in contact Doe 33? I don't think there was abuse. There might	16		And look at Doe number 23 and please see the
16 17	А.	have been an attempt, that's all I remember.	17	-	name next to it.
17		nave been an attempt, that's all I remember. I remember him, though.	18	Δ	Yes.
18	0	Okay. And where did you attempt to abuse him?	19		Did you abuse or attempt to sexually abuse Doe
19	Q.	I think in my car.	20	<u>ч</u> с.	23?
20	A. Q.	And how did you know him?	21	Α.	I don't recognize the name even, no.
21 22	Q. A.	He they were parishioners there.	22		Look at Doe 9. And did you abuse or attempt
22	Q.	Okay. And did you continue do you remember	23	· .	to sexually abuse him in a number of
23 24	<u>ч</u> с.	bringing him to a Holiday Inn?	24		locations, including the car, hotel, YMCA
25	Α.	They went to a Gopher game or something with	25		and/or sauna?
20		146			148
1		me once, yes.	1	Α.	Yes.
2	0	And stayed at the Holiday?	2	Q.	How many times do you think you did?
3		I think so, yes.	3	Α.	Several.
4	Q.	And did you attempt to touch his genitals?	4	Q.	Several dozen?
5		I don't know that. I don't remember that.	5	Α.	No.
6		You do remember attempting to do something to	6	Q.	Do you have an estimate?
7		him sexually, but	7	Α.	No.
8	Α.	I'd say yes.	8	Q.	Other how many other kids besides how
9	Q.	On one or more than one occasion?	9		many kids at the
10	Α.	I don't know.	10		(Discussion out of the hearing of
11	Q.	And then look at Doe 15. He is somebody that	11		the court reporter)
12		you had known from before and that family from	12		BY MR. ANDERSON:
13		before. My question to you is, while assigned	13	Q.	parish in St. Lawrence and St. Kilian did
14		to St. Fountain to Fountain, Minnesota, St.	14		you either engage or attempt to engage in
15		Lawrence and St. Kilian's, did you continue to	15		sexual contact?
16		engage in some relationship with this	16	Α.	None. I don't know any others.
17		particular Doe?	17	Q.	How many kids at your assignment at St.
18	Α.	No. I don't remember that.	18		Francis Church and school did you engage or
19	Q.	Okay. Did you bring him to the family farm	19		attempt to engage?
20	Α.	No	20	Α.	Well, the school, Doe 9 was a school member
21	Q.	(Inaudible)?	21		there, he was not a parishioner. Nor was his
22	Α.	No.	22		brother, Doe 7.
		Okay.	23	Q.	But you did engage both of them in contact
23	Q.	Okdy.			
23 24	Q. A.	He was if he was there, either his parents	24	Α.	Yes.
			25	Q.	sexual abuse? Okay. Any other Does at

<u> </u>		149	_		151
1		that assignment while in that assignment	1	Α.	Several.
		that you engaged in sexual abuse?	2	Q.	And what's your best estimate?
2	Α.	No.	3	Α.	Well, I knew him for several years, if it's
	Q.	Look at Doe 7 and 8 and Doe 7, did you engage	4		the person I'm thinking it is.
4	<u>ч</u> .	him?	5	Q.	And where did those abuses happen?
6	Α.	Yes.	6		We did a lotta sports together, basketball,
	Q.	And 8?	7		racquetball, golf.
8	α. Α.	No.	8	Q.	And was there oral copulation with him?
9	Q.	Do you remember being at the aunt's house,	9	Α.	Oral sex?
10	ц.	either yours or his, with Doe 8?	10	Q.	Yes.
11	Α.	At whose house, please?	11	Α.	Not that I remember, no.
12	Q.	Aunt	12	Q.	How many kids would you estimate there was
12	ως. Λ	Yes.	13		oral sex with?
I	A.	Okay. Did you do anything to him there?	14	Α.	Several.
14	Q.	Which Doe are you talking about?	15	Q.	Was there ever attempted anal?
15	A.	Doe 8.	16	<u>д</u> .	No.
16	Q. A.	Doe 8. Yes.	17	Q.	There was masturbation with more than there
17		What did you do to him?	18		was oral, correct?
18	Q. A.	Probably masturbated him.	19	Α.	Yes.
19 20	Q.	At some point in time, did you admit to Father	20	Q.	And it usually began with you spending time
20	ч.	Jansen that you had had sexual contact with a	21		with them alone and then touching their
21		boy beyond what you told us earlier in '73?	22		genitals and then advancing the sexual
1 ·	Α.	No. I don't remember anything.	23		contact?
23	Q.	How did look at Doe 30 excuse me, Doe	24	Α.	Yes.
25	ч.	35.	25	Q.	Before at some point in time, did Bishop
		150			152
1		(Discussion out of the hearing of	1		Watters send you back to see Dr. Tice?
2		the court reporter)	2	Α.	I don't think so.
3		BY MR. ANDERSON:	3	Q.	Did Bishop Watters, before you were moved to
4	Q.	Look at Doe 29 and Doe 23. Mr. Finnegan seems	4		the Archdiocese of St. Paul and Minneapolis,
5		to think I missed either or both of them. My	5		did Bishop Watters have you see Father Ken
6		question is, do you see Doe 23?	6		Pierre in the Twin Cities?
7	Α.	I see the name.	7	Α.	I saw Father Pierre. I don't know who asked
8	Q.	And do you recognize the name?	8		me to.
9	Α.	No.	9	Q.	When did you begin seeing him and for what
10	Q.	Okay. Do you see Doe 29?	10		reason?
11	Α.	Yes.	11	Α.	I think in the '70s. I'm saying '73 maybe.
12	Q.	Do you recognize the name?	12	Q.	And for what reason were you sent to him?
13	Α.	No.	13	Α.	I don't know if it was because of a rumors
14	Q.	Okay. Look at Doe 35. And at the hospital,	14		or incidents and I don't know who asked that I
15		Methodist Hospital in Rochester, did you have	15		see him.
16		some contact with this kid relating to a	16	Q.	And who paid for that therapy?
17		hospitalization or the death of a family	17	Α.	The diocese.
18		member?	18	Q.	Of Winona or Archdiocese of St. Paul?
19	Α.	Don't recognize the name.	19	Α.	Winona.
20	Q.	Okay. Look at the Doe 31. Did you do you	20	Q.	He was at the Consultation Services Center in
21		recognize that name?	21		the Twin Cities, correct?
22	Α.	I think that's a St. Paul name.	22	Α.	He was a registered psychologist.
23	Q.	Okay. And did you abuse that kid?	23	Q.	At some point in time, you also were sent to
24	Α.	Yes.	24		the University of Minnesota, correct?
25	Q.	How many times?	25	Α.	Simultaneously.
L	1/201	Page 149 to	152	of 24	2 38 of 61 sheets

r===			1		455	٦
	~	153			155	
1	Q.	So you saw Ken Pierre while you were at the U	1		me the circumstances, then, of your removal from the Diocese of Winona.	
2		of M?	2	•		
3	Α.	I think that continued then, yes.	3	Α.	Well, I think Bishop Watters would have made	
4	Q.	Tell us how that came to be at the U of M and	4		that contact with Archbishop Roach and said I	
5		seeing Ken Pierre at the same time, and which	5		was coming up, I was looking for a place to	
6		you started which you did first, going to	6	~	live and I was gonna be doing graduate study.	
7		the U	7	Q.	What did you understand about what Bishop	
8	Α.	I think I was seeing Pierre before I went to	8		Watters told Archbishop Roach for the reason	
9		the U, before I went to the archdiocese. And	9	•	for your departure?	
10		the bishop had need for more professional help	10	A.		
11		in counseling, I think that was one thing on	11		And did Archbishop Roach ask you?	
12		his mind, and I was having the hassle with the	12	A.	No.	
13		family, and so those could have been. I	13	Q.	Did you assume that he did know that something	
14		went back to I went to the archdiocese, met	14		had happened and that	
15		with Bishop (sic) Roach and and then I did	15	Α.	I don't know that.	
16		do studies and and got an advanced degree.	16		MR. WIESER: Objection, foundation,	
17	Q.		17		calls for speculation.	
18		Bishop Watters about what you had done, you	18	Α.	Yeah.	
19		were moved to the Archdiocese of St. Paul and	19	~	BY MR. ANDERSON:	
20		Minneapolis, correct?	20	Q.	And was it made known to Archbishop Roach,	
21		MR. BRAUN: Objection as to form.	21		then, that you'd be going to the U of M and	
22		Counsel, what do you mean by "moved"?	22		you'd continue to see Pierre?	
23		BY MR. ANDERSON:	23		MR. WIESER: Objection to the form,	
24	Q.	Transferred, moved, reassigned. Do you	24		calls for or lack of foundation.	
25		understand the question?	25		BY MR. ANDERSON:	4
		154		~	156	
1	A.	Yes.			You can answer.	
2	Q.	Okay. And is that correct, you were moved	2	A.		
3	A.	Yes.	3	Q.	Was it made known to Archbishop Roach that you	
4	Q.	And you say that you met with Archbishop Roach			would continue to see Pierre?	
5		then. How long after the confronted	5	A.	MR. WIESER: Same objection. I don't know that.	
6		Bishop Watters over your conduct did you meet		А.	BY MR. ANDERSON:	
		with Archbishop Roach?	8	Q.	Was it made known to Archbishop Roach that you	ľ
8	A.	I guess within two, three weeks.	9	ч с .	would be attending the U of M?	
9	Q.	And where was that meeting? In his office.	10		MR. WIESER: Object to the form,	ľ
10	A.		11		foundation.	
11	Q.	And who was there? The archbishop.	12	A.	Yes.	
12	A. Q.	You and he?	13	Λ.	BY MR. ANDERSON:	
13	Q. A.	Yes.	14	Q.	And what did Archbishop Roach tell you about	
14		And it was to discuss your history and the	15	<u>ц</u> ,	your responsibilities as a priest and what	
15	Q.		16		you'd be allowed to do in the archdiocese?	
16						
17		problems that had arisen that caused you to be	17	-	Nothing that I remember	
		taken out of the Diocese of Winona and now	17	А. Q.	Nothing, that I remember.	
18		taken out of the Diocese of Winona and now getting help in the Archdiocese of St. Paul	18	A. Q.	Okay. And so after you were moved out of the	
19	۸	taken out of the Diocese of Winona and now getting help in the Archdiocese of St. Paul and Minneapolis?	18 19	-	Okay. And so after you were moved out of the Diocese of Winona and you met with Archbishop	
19 20	Α.	taken out of the Diocese of Winona and now getting help in the Archdiocese of St. Paul and Minneapolis? No. There was no discussion of that.	18 19 20	-	Okay. And so after you were moved out of the Diocese of Winona and you met with Archbishop Roach, did you ultimately get assigned to a	
19 20 21	Q.	taken out of the Diocese of Winona and now getting help in the Archdiocese of St. Paul and Minneapolis? No. There was no discussion of that. What was there discussion of?	18 19 20 21	-	Okay. And so after you were moved out of the Diocese of Winona and you met with Archbishop Roach, did you ultimately get assigned to a pastorate in the Archdiocese of St. Paul and	
19 20 21 22		taken out of the Diocese of Winona and now getting help in the Archdiocese of St. Paul and Minneapolis? No. There was no discussion of that. What was there discussion of? The discussion was, I was going up there, I	18 19 20 21 22	Q.	Okay. And so after you were moved out of the Diocese of Winona and you met with Archbishop Roach, did you ultimately get assigned to a pastorate in the Archdiocese of St. Paul and Minneapolis?	
19 20 21 22 23	Q.	taken out of the Diocese of Winona and now getting help in the Archdiocese of St. Paul and Minneapolis? No. There was no discussion of that. What was there discussion of? The discussion was, I was going up there, I was going to school, I needed a place to live	18 19 20 21	-	Okay. And so after you were moved out of the Diocese of Winona and you met with Archbishop Roach, did you ultimately get assigned to a pastorate in the Archdiocese of St. Paul and	
19 20 21 22	Q.	taken out of the Diocese of Winona and now getting help in the Archdiocese of St. Paul and Minneapolis? No. There was no discussion of that. What was there discussion of? The discussion was, I was going up there, I	18 19 20 21 22 23	Q. A.	Okay. And so after you were moved out of the Diocese of Winona and you met with Archbishop Roach, did you ultimately get assigned to a pastorate in the Archdiocese of St. Paul and Minneapolis? Eventually.	

		157		~	159
1		pastor there.	1	Q.	What did Bishop Watters tell you about the
2	Q.	Okay. Where were you assigned?	2		reasons for your departure from the Diocese of
3		St. Leo's in Highland Park.	3		Winona?
4	Q.	And you lived at St. Leo's. Were you assigned	4	Α.	
5		to a pastorate there?	5		school and there was a hassle at that loca
6	Α.	No.	6		parish, threat threats I should say.
7	Q.	Did you do supply work there?	7	Q.	And there were promises made to the
8	Α.	Repeat.	8		family by the bishop, weren't there?
9	Q.	Did you do supply work there, fill in?	9	Α.	I don't know that.
10	Α.	Yes, I lived there.	10		MR. BRAUN: Objection, speculation,
11	Q.	Okay. And did you also work as a pastor or	11		foundation.
12	Α.	Yes.	12		BY MR. ANDERSON:
13	Q.	Okay. And who also lived there with you?	13	Q.	What were the threats that were made?
14	Α.	Father Leo Dolan.	14	Α.	was threatening me.
15	Q.	Was there discussion with Leo Dolan about the	15	Q.	He was threatening to go to the police, wasn't
16		reason for your departure from Winona?	16		he?
17	Α.	Not that I know of.	17	Α.	I don't know that.
18	Q.	Were you seeing Ken Pierre and Dr. Tice at the	18	Q.	He was threatening to go public, wasn't he?
19		same time?	19	Α.	Yes.
20	Α.	Never.	20	Q.	And he was threatening to tell the parish that
21	Q.	Okay. So you saw Ken Pierre how many times	21		you had abused his brother, wasn't he?
22	-	after you began to live at St. Leo's?	22	Α.	Yes.
23	Α.	I don't know.	23	Q.	And that's why Archbishop that's why Bisho
24		And	24		Watters moved you to the Archdiocese of St.
25		(Discussion out of the hearing of	25		Paul and Minneapolis?
_		158			160
1		the court reporter)	1		MR. BRAUN: Objection, foundation,
2		MR. GEHAN: Counsel, just for my	2		speculation.
3		assistance, what year are we talking about now	3		BY MR. ANDERSON:
4		when this transfer from St. Paul to or from	4	Q.	Isn't it?
5		Winona to St. Paul occurred?	5	Α.	I don't know that.
6		BY MR. ANDERSON:	6	Q.	Okay. Well, all these things happened, the
7	Q.	Why don't you tell us? What year were you	7		transfer was right after the threats, wasn't
8		transferred from the Diocese of Winona to be	8		it?
9		in the Archdiocese of St. Paul and	9	Α.	Yes.
10		Minneapolis?	10	Q.	And the threats were made right before
11	A.		11		Christmas, weren't they?
12		And it appears that there was something that	12	Α.	Yes.
13	·	it was like there's a record of that being	13	Q.	And the transfer was made the next week,
14		December 31st, '74. Does that sound correct?	14		wasn't it?
15	Δ	Okay.	15	Α.	Yes.
16	Q.	That's an unusual time of year for a priest to	16		(Discussion out of the hearing of
10	-	be reassigned, is it not?	17		the court reporter)
	А.	Not really.	18		BY MR. ANDERSON:
1 ×	Q.	Were you moved to the Archdiocese of St. Paul	19	Q.	
	N 2(-	and Minneapolis because it had become known to	20	-	or about Bishop Watters and what history he
18 19 20	-	and chillicupons because ic nud become known to			knew or the first time that he let me
19 20		the hishon you had sexually abused?	21		
19 20 21	۸	the bishop you had sexually abused?	21		
19 20 21 22	A.	I don't know that.	22		rephrase that.
19 20	A.				

-		404	1		163
		161	1	Q.	He communicated that to you, didn't he?
		gonna take.			No. I don't know that.
2	A.	I have no memory of that.	2		Father Pierre was your therapist and he was
3	Q.	Did he ever discuss that with you at all?	3	ω.	
4	A.	No. I don't think so.	4		advocating your return to the Diocese of
5	Q.	How did you learn that or his	5	٨	Winona, wasn't he?
6		family, were making threats to expose you to	6	A.	I think yes.
7		the parish or report it to the police?	7	Q.	And you gave permission for him to communicate with Bishop Watters your therapy, your status
8	Α.	I'm not sure. I don't think he confronted me	9		and your desire to get back there, right?
9		directly, but maybe the other priests or	10	Α.	I don't know that.
10	~	faculty members, I don't know.	11		Were you aware that he sent a letter to the
11	Q.	To your knowledge, did Bishop Watters what	12	ч.	bishop?
12		reasons did Bishop Watters give to the parish that you had been assigned to for your	13	Α.	I don't know that. I don't know.
13		departure from it?	14		Are you aware that on April 17th, 1975, Ken
14	•	I don't know.	15	ч.	Pierre wrote to Bishop Watters and recommended
15	А.	MR. BRAUN: Objection, foundation,	16		that you return to the Diocese of Winona on
16		speculation.	17		the condition that you continue outpatient
17	Α.	I don't know. If any.	18		therapy?
19	Λ.	BY MR. ANDERSON:	19	Α.	I don't know that.
20	Q.	Didn't any parishioners ever call you up and	20		Were you at that time seeking to get back to
21	<u>ч</u> е.	say, "Father Tom, what happened? Where are	21		Winona?
22		you? Why did you leave our parish"	22	Α.	Most likely.
23	Α.	No.	23		And communicating that to Pierre?
24	Q.	"so abruptly right after Christmas?"	24		Yes.
25	Α.	No calls.	25	Q.	And were you aware that Bishop Watters wrote
		162			164
1	~	P			
	Q.	Were you required by Archbishop Roach when in	1		back to Father Pierre, refusing to recall you
2	Q.	Were you required by Archbishop Roach when in the Archdiocese of St. Paul and Minneapolis in	1 2		back to Father Pierre, refusing to recall you on April 19th, stating that, "I must add that
2	Q.		1		
1	Q.	the Archdiocese of St. Paul and Minneapolis in	2		on April 19th, stating that, "I must add that I am convinced that he doesn't even begin to appreciate the number of people in at least
3	Q.	the Archdiocese of St. Paul and Minneapolis in any way to avoid contact with youth?	2 3		on April 19th, stating that, "I must add that I am convinced that he doesn't even begin to appreciate the number of people in at least five different communities across the entire
3 4	Q. A.	the Archdiocese of St. Paul and Minneapolis in any way to avoid contact with youth? MR. WIESER: Objection, foundation.	2 3 4		on April 19th, stating that, "I must add that I am convinced that he doesn't even begin to appreciate the number of people in at least five different communities across the entire diocese who have finally pieced together
3 4 5		the Archdiocese of St. Paul and Minneapolis in any way to avoid contact with youth? MR. WIESER: Objection, foundation. Time frame, counsel?	2 3 4 5		on April 19th, stating that, "I must add that I am convinced that he doesn't even begin to appreciate the number of people in at least five different communities across the entire diocese who have finally pieced together incidents occurring over a 15-year span," are
3 4 5 6	Α.	the Archdiocese of St. Paul and Minneapolis in any way to avoid contact with youth? MR. WIESER: Objection, foundation. Time frame, counsel? Don't know that.	2 3 4 5 6		on April 19th, stating that, "I must add that I am convinced that he doesn't even begin to appreciate the number of people in at least five different communities across the entire diocese who have finally pieced together incidents occurring over a 15-year span," are you aware of that?
3 4 5 6 7	Α.	the Archdiocese of St. Paul and Minneapolis in any way to avoid contact with youth? MR. WIESER: Objection, foundation. Time frame, counsel? Don't know that. BY MR. ANDERSON:	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	А.	on April 19th, stating that, "I must add that I am convinced that he doesn't even begin to appreciate the number of people in at least five different communities across the entire diocese who have finally pieced together incidents occurring over a 15-year span," are you aware of that? I've seen that letter before, but I never
3 4 5 6 7 8	A. Q.	 the Archdiocese of St. Paul and Minneapolis in any way to avoid contact with youth? MR. WIESER: Objection, foundation. Time frame, counsel? Don't know that. BY MR. ANDERSON: After you became assigned in the Archdiocese of St. Paul and Minneapolis, did you desire to go back to Winona? 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	А.	on April 19th, stating that, "I must add that I am convinced that he doesn't even begin to appreciate the number of people in at least five different communities across the entire diocese who have finally pieced together incidents occurring over a 15-year span," are you aware of that? I've seen that letter before, but I never understood it. And he explained that to your
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	A. Q. A.	 the Archdiocese of St. Paul and Minneapolis in any way to avoid contact with youth? MR. WIESER: Objection, foundation. Time frame, counsel? Don't know that. BY MR. ANDERSON: After you became assigned in the Archdiocese of St. Paul and Minneapolis, did you desire to go back to Winona? Yes. 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11		on April 19th, stating that, "I must add that I am convinced that he doesn't even begin to appreciate the number of people in at least five different communities across the entire diocese who have finally pieced together incidents occurring over a 15-year span," are you aware of that? I've seen that letter before, but I never understood it. And he explained that to your office somewhere along the line.
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	A. Q. A.	 the Archdiocese of St. Paul and Minneapolis in any way to avoid contact with youth? MR. WIESER: Objection, foundation. Time frame, counsel? Don't know that. BY MR. ANDERSON: After you became assigned in the Archdiocese of St. Paul and Minneapolis, did you desire to go back to Winona? Yes. And did you make repeated requests to Bishop 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12		on April 19th, stating that, "I must add that I am convinced that he doesn't even begin to appreciate the number of people in at least five different communities across the entire diocese who have finally pieced together incidents occurring over a 15-year span," are you aware of that? I've seen that letter before, but I never understood it. And he explained that to your office somewhere along the line. How many different communities had you abused
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	A. Q. A. Q.	the Archdiocese of St. Paul and Minneapolis in any way to avoid contact with youth? MR. WIESER: Objection, foundation. Time frame, counsel? Don't know that. BY MR. ANDERSON: After you became assigned in the Archdiocese of St. Paul and Minneapolis, did you desire to go back to Winona? Yes. And did you make repeated requests to Bishop Watters to go back?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13		on April 19th, stating that, "I must add that I am convinced that he doesn't even begin to appreciate the number of people in at least five different communities across the entire diocese who have finally pieced together incidents occurring over a 15-year span," are you aware of that? I've seen that letter before, but I never understood it. And he explained that to your office somewhere along the line. How many different communities had you abused kids in while a priest of the Diocese of
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	A. Q. A. Q. A.	the Archdiocese of St. Paul and Minneapolis in any way to avoid contact with youth? MR. WIESER: Objection, foundation. Time frame, counsel? Don't know that. BY MR. ANDERSON: After you became assigned in the Archdiocese of St. Paul and Minneapolis, did you desire to go back to Winona? Yes. And did you make repeated requests to Bishop Watters to go back? Yes.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	Q.	on April 19th, stating that, "I must add that I am convinced that he doesn't even begin to appreciate the number of people in at least five different communities across the entire diocese who have finally pieced together incidents occurring over a 15-year span," are you aware of that? I've seen that letter before, but I never understood it. And he explained that to your office somewhere along the line. How many different communities had you abused kids in while a priest of the Diocese of Winona?
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	A. Q. A. Q. A. Q.	the Archdiocese of St. Paul and Minneapolis in any way to avoid contact with youth? MR. WIESER: Objection, foundation. Time frame, counsel? Don't know that. BY MR. ANDERSON: After you became assigned in the Archdiocese of St. Paul and Minneapolis, did you desire to go back to Winona? Yes. And did you make repeated requests to Bishop Watters to go back? Yes. And did he repeatedly deny those requests?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	Q. A.	on April 19th, stating that, "I must add that I am convinced that he doesn't even begin to appreciate the number of people in at least five different communities across the entire diocese who have finally pieced together incidents occurring over a 15-year span," are you aware of that? I've seen that letter before, but I never understood it. And he explained that to your office somewhere along the line. How many different communities had you abused kids in while a priest of the Diocese of Winona? I don't know.
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	A. Q. A. Q. A. Q.	the Archdiocese of St. Paul and Minneapolis in any way to avoid contact with youth? MR. WIESER: Objection, foundation. Time frame, counsel? Don't know that. BY MR. ANDERSON: After you became assigned in the Archdiocese of St. Paul and Minneapolis, did you desire to go back to Winona? Yes. And did you make repeated requests to Bishop Watters to go back? Yes. And did he repeatedly deny those requests? Yes.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	Q. A.	on April 19th, stating that, "I must add that I am convinced that he doesn't even begin to appreciate the number of people in at least five different communities across the entire diocese who have finally pieced together incidents occurring over a 15-year span," are you aware of that? I've seen that letter before, but I never understood it. And he explained that to your office somewhere along the line. How many different communities had you abused kids in while a priest of the Diocese of Winona? I don't know. How many years had you been abusing kids in
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	A. Q. A. Q. A. Q.	the Archdiocese of St. Paul and Minneapolis in any way to avoid contact with youth? MR. WIESER: Objection, foundation. Time frame, counsel? Don't know that. BY MR. ANDERSON: After you became assigned in the Archdiocese of St. Paul and Minneapolis, did you desire to go back to Winona? Yes. And did you make repeated requests to Bishop Watters to go back? Yes. And did he repeatedly deny those requests? Yes. And what was the reason he gave for not	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	Q. A.	on April 19th, stating that, "I must add that I am convinced that he doesn't even begin to appreciate the number of people in at least five different communities across the entire diocese who have finally pieced together incidents occurring over a 15-year span," are you aware of that? I've seen that letter before, but I never understood it. And he explained that to your office somewhere along the line. How many different communities had you abused kids in while a priest of the Diocese of Winona? I don't know. How many years had you been abusing kids in the Diocese of Winona when you were moved to
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q.	the Archdiocese of St. Paul and Minneapolis in any way to avoid contact with youth? MR. WIESER: Objection, foundation. Time frame, counsel? Don't know that. BY MR. ANDERSON: After you became assigned in the Archdiocese of St. Paul and Minneapolis, did you desire to go back to Winona? Yes. And did you make repeated requests to Bishop Watters to go back? Yes. And did he repeatedly deny those requests? Yes. And what was the reason he gave for not letting you back in?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	Q. A. Q.	on April 19th, stating that, "I must add that I am convinced that he doesn't even begin to appreciate the number of people in at least five different communities across the entire diocese who have finally pieced together incidents occurring over a 15-year span," are you aware of that? I've seen that letter before, but I never understood it. And he explained that to your office somewhere along the line. How many different communities had you abused kids in while a priest of the Diocese of Winona? I don't know. How many years had you been abusing kids in the Diocese of Winona when you were moved to the Archdiocese of St. Paul and Minneapolis?
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q.	the Archdiocese of St. Paul and Minneapolis in any way to avoid contact with youth? MR. WIESER: Objection, foundation. Time frame, counsel? Don't know that. BY MR. ANDERSON: After you became assigned in the Archdiocese of St. Paul and Minneapolis, did you desire to go back to Winona? Yes. And did you make repeated requests to Bishop Watters to go back? Yes. And did he repeatedly deny those requests? Yes. And what was the reason he gave for not letting you back in? Not time.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	Q. A. Q. A.	on April 19th, stating that, "I must add that I am convinced that he doesn't even begin to appreciate the number of people in at least five different communities across the entire diocese who have finally pieced together incidents occurring over a 15-year span," are you aware of that? I've seen that letter before, but I never understood it. And he explained that to your office somewhere along the line. How many different communities had you abused kids in while a priest of the Diocese of Winona? I don't know. How many years had you been abusing kids in the Diocese of Winona when you were moved to the Archdiocese of St. Paul and Minneapolis? I don't know. I'd have to study that out.
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q.	the Archdiocese of St. Paul and Minneapolis in any way to avoid contact with youth? MR. WIESER: Objection, foundation. Time frame, counsel? Don't know that. BY MR. ANDERSON: After you became assigned in the Archdiocese of St. Paul and Minneapolis, did you desire to go back to Winona? Yes. And did you make repeated requests to Bishop Watters to go back? Yes. And did he repeatedly deny those requests? Yes. And what was the reason he gave for not letting you back in? Not time. He was concerned about the publicity, wasn't	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	Q. A. Q. A.	on April 19th, stating that, "I must add that I am convinced that he doesn't even begin to appreciate the number of people in at least five different communities across the entire diocese who have finally pieced together incidents occurring over a 15-year span," are you aware of that? I've seen that letter before, but I never understood it. And he explained that to your office somewhere along the line. How many different communities had you abused kids in while a priest of the Diocese of Winona? I don't know. How many years had you been abusing kids in the Diocese of Winona when you were moved to the Archdiocese of St. Paul and Minneapolis? I don't know. I'd have to study that out. In mid-1975, did you admit to Bishop Watters
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q.	the Archdiocese of St. Paul and Minneapolis in any way to avoid contact with youth? MR. WIESER: Objection, foundation. Time frame, counsel? Don't know that. BY MR. ANDERSON: After you became assigned in the Archdiocese of St. Paul and Minneapolis, did you desire to go back to Winona? Yes. And did you make repeated requests to Bishop Watters to go back? Yes. And did he repeatedly deny those requests? Yes. And what was the reason he gave for not letting you back in? Not time. He was concerned about the publicity, wasn't he?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	Q. A. Q. A. Q.	on April 19th, stating that, "I must add that I am convinced that he doesn't even begin to appreciate the number of people in at least five different communities across the entire diocese who have finally pieced together incidents occurring over a 15-year span," are you aware of that? I've seen that letter before, but I never understood it. And he explained that to your office somewhere along the line. How many different communities had you abused kids in while a priest of the Diocese of Winona? I don't know. How many years had you been abusing kids in the Diocese of Winona when you were moved to the Archdiocese of St. Paul and Minneapolis? I don't know. I'd have to study that out. In mid-1975, did you admit to Bishop Watters that you had sexually abused a boy in Adrian?
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q.	the Archdiocese of St. Paul and Minneapolis in any way to avoid contact with youth? MR. WIESER: Objection, foundation. Time frame, counsel? Don't know that. BY MR. ANDERSON: After you became assigned in the Archdiocese of St. Paul and Minneapolis, did you desire to go back to Winona? Yes. And did you make repeated requests to Bishop Watters to go back? Yes. And did he repeatedly deny those requests? Yes. And what was the reason he gave for not letting you back in? Not time. He was concerned about the publicity, wasn't he? Don't know.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	Q. A. Q. A. Q.	on April 19th, stating that, "I must add that I am convinced that he doesn't even begin to appreciate the number of people in at least five different communities across the entire diocese who have finally pieced together incidents occurring over a 15-year span," are you aware of that? I've seen that letter before, but I never understood it. And he explained that to your office somewhere along the line. How many different communities had you abused kids in while a priest of the Diocese of Winona? I don't know. How many years had you been abusing kids in the Diocese of Winona when you were moved to the Archdiocese of St. Paul and Minneapolis? I don't know. I'd have to study that out. In mid-1975, did you admit to Bishop Watters that you had sexually abused a boy in Adrian? I don't recall that.
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q.	the Archdiocese of St. Paul and Minneapolis in any way to avoid contact with youth? MR. WIESER: Objection, foundation. Time frame, counsel? Don't know that. BY MR. ANDERSON: After you became assigned in the Archdiocese of St. Paul and Minneapolis, did you desire to go back to Winona? Yes. And did you make repeated requests to Bishop Watters to go back? Yes. And did he repeatedly deny those requests? Yes. And what was the reason he gave for not letting you back in? Not time. He was concerned about the publicity, wasn't he? Don't know. MR. BRAUN: Objection, speculation,	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	Q. A. Q. A. Q.	on April 19th, stating that, "I must add that I am convinced that he doesn't even begin to appreciate the number of people in at least five different communities across the entire diocese who have finally pieced together incidents occurring over a 15-year span," are you aware of that? I've seen that letter before, but I never understood it. And he explained that to your office somewhere along the line. How many different communities had you abused kids in while a priest of the Diocese of Winona? I don't know. How many years had you been abusing kids in the Diocese of Winona when you were moved to the Archdiocese of St. Paul and Minneapolis? I don't know. I'd have to study that out. In mid-1975, did you admit to Bishop Watters that you had sexually abused a boy in Adrian?
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q.	the Archdiocese of St. Paul and Minneapolis in any way to avoid contact with youth? MR. WIESER: Objection, foundation. Time frame, counsel? Don't know that. BY MR. ANDERSON: After you became assigned in the Archdiocese of St. Paul and Minneapolis, did you desire to go back to Winona? Yes. And did you make repeated requests to Bishop Watters to go back? Yes. And did he repeatedly deny those requests? Yes. And what was the reason he gave for not letting you back in? Not time. He was concerned about the publicity, wasn't he? Don't know.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	Q. A. Q. A. Q.	on April 19th, stating that, "I must add that I am convinced that he doesn't even begin to appreciate the number of people in at least five different communities across the entire diocese who have finally pieced together incidents occurring over a 15-year span," are you aware of that? I've seen that letter before, but I never understood it. And he explained that to your office somewhere along the line. How many different communities had you abused kids in while a priest of the Diocese of Winona? I don't know. How many years had you been abusing kids in the Diocese of Winona when you were moved to the Archdiocese of St. Paul and Minneapolis? I don't know. I'd have to study that out. In mid-1975, did you admit to Bishop Watters that you had sexually abused a boy in Adrian? I don't recall that. Were you aware that the priest personnel board

63

*

	_		-		
	^	165	1	Α.	167 I did not know that.
1	A.	I knew that.	2	_	You knew that the Diocese of Winona was paying
2	Q.	And were you aware that they were recommending	3	ω,	for it?
3	Α.	against your return? Yes.	4		MR. BRAUN: Objection, foundation.
4	Q.	And were you told why it was that they were	5	Α.	I don't know that.
5	ω.	recommending against your return?	6		BY MR. ANDERSON:
6	Α.	No.	7	0	You weren't paying for it?
8	Q.	Did you wonder?	8	A.	No.
9	Q. A.	Yes.	9	Λ.	(Discussion out of the hearing of
10	Q.	Did you ask?	10		the court reporter)
11	Α.	No.	11		BY MR. ANDERSON:
12	Q.	Why not?	12	Q.	That is correct, is it not, you were not
13	Α.	They were calling the shots. Not me. That	13		paying for it?
14	n i	was	14	Α.	Correct.
15	0	You knew it was because you had sexually	15	Q.	
16	ч.	abused and it was too hot to go back to the	16	-	Paul and Minneapolis until 1984, how many kids
17		Diocese of Winona, correct?	17		did you sexually molest?
18	Α.	I don't know that.	18	Α.	I don't know. I'd have to study that out.
19	Q.	In January 13th, there's some indication that	19		In February 10th, Archbishop Roach, the
20		treatment with Ken Pierre was terminated. Was	20		records reflect, appoints you temporary
21		that done by you or him?	21		administrator at the Church of St. Boniface.
22		MR. WIESER: What year, counsel?	22		MR. WIESER: What year, counsel?
23		MR. ANDERSON: January 13th, 1976.	23		MR. GEHAN: What year, counsel?
24		MR. WIESER: Thank you.	24		BY MR. ANDERSON:
25	Α.	Well, that was discussed previously, but if he	25	Q.	In 1976. Does that sound correct?
		166			168
1			1	Α.	168 Yes.
1 2		166	1 2	A. Q.	Yes.
1		166 was expecting me to continue with him, or to	· ·	_	Yes.
2		166 was expecting me to continue with him, or to not continue with him, I never knew that. I	2	_	Yes. While there look at the Doe list and number
2		166 was expecting me to continue with him, or to not continue with him, I never knew that. I didn't if I was expected to continue with	2	_	Yes. While there look at the Doe list and number 32, and my question is, did you sexually abuse
2 3 4		166 was expecting me to continue with him, or to not continue with him, I never knew that. I didn't if I was expected to continue with him, I never knew that I was not to continue,	2 3 4	Q.	Yes. While there look at the Doe list and number 32, and my question is, did you sexually abuse Doe excuse me, Doe 22? No.
2 3 4 5		166 was expecting me to continue with him, or to not continue with him, I never knew that. I didn't if I was expected to continue with him, I never knew that I was not to continue, so I didn't drop him or drop therapy. I would	2 3 4 5	Q. A.	Yes. While there look at the Doe list and number 32, and my question is, did you sexually abuse Doe excuse me, Doe 22? No.
2 3 4 5 6	Q.	166 was expecting me to continue with him, or to not continue with him, I never knew that. I didn't if I was expected to continue with him, I never knew that I was not to continue, so I didn't drop him or drop therapy. I would not have done that.	2 3 4 5 6	Q. A.	Yes. While there look at the Doe list and number 32, and my question is, did you sexually abuse Doe excuse me, Doe 22? No. While there, did you ever sexually abuse Doe
2 3 4 5 6 7	Q.	166 was expecting me to continue with him, or to not continue with him, I never knew that. I didn't if I was expected to continue with him, I never knew that I was not to continue, so I didn't drop him or drop therapy. I would not have done that. BY MR. ANDERSON:	2 3 4 5 6 7	Q. A. Q.	Yes. While there look at the Doe list and number 32, and my question is, did you sexually abuse Doe excuse me, Doe 22? No. While there, did you ever sexually abuse Doe 22?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8	Q.	166 was expecting me to continue with him, or to not continue with him, I never knew that. I didn't if I was expected to continue with him, I never knew that I was not to continue, so I didn't drop him or drop therapy. I would not have done that. BY MR. ANDERSON: So it was not communicated to you, at least by	2 3 4 5 6 7 8	Q. A. Q. A.	Yes. While there look at the Doe list and number 32, and my question is, did you sexually abuse Doe excuse me, Doe 22? No. While there, did you ever sexually abuse Doe 22? Doe 22?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	Q.	166 was expecting me to continue with him, or to not continue with him, I never knew that. I didn't if I was expected to continue with him, I never knew that I was not to continue, so I didn't drop him or drop therapy. I would not have done that. BY MR. ANDERSON: So it was not communicated to you, at least by Archbishop Roach or officials of the	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	Q. A. Q. A. Q. Q.	Yes. While there look at the Doe list and number 32, and my question is, did you sexually abuse Doe excuse me, Doe 22? No. While there, did you ever sexually abuse Doe 22? Doe 22? Yes. No. Did you know Doe 22?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	Q.	166 was expecting me to continue with him, or to not continue with him, I never knew that. I didn't if I was expected to continue with him, I never knew that I was not to continue, so I didn't drop him or drop therapy. I would not have done that. BY MR. ANDERSON: So it was not communicated to you, at least by Archbishop Roach or officials of the archdiocese or Ken Pierre, your therapist, that he was of the view that you needed continued psychotherapy, is that your	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A.	Yes. While there look at the Doe list and number 32, and my question is, did you sexually abuse Doe excuse me, Doe 22? No. While there, did you ever sexually abuse Doe 22? Doe 22? Yes. No. Did you know Doe 22? No. I know the name just vaguely.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	Q.	166 was expecting me to continue with him, or to not continue with him, I never knew that. I didn't if I was expected to continue with him, I never knew that I was not to continue, so I didn't drop him or drop therapy. I would not have done that. BY MR. ANDERSON: So it was not communicated to you, at least by Archbishop Roach or officials of the archdiocese or Ken Pierre, your therapist, that he was of the view that you needed continued psychotherapy, is that your testimony?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	Q. A. Q. A. Q. Q.	Yes. While there look at the Doe list and number 32, and my question is, did you sexually abuse Doe excuse me, Doe 22? No. While there, did you ever sexually abuse Doe 22? Doe 22? Yes. No. Did you know Doe 22? No. I know the name just vaguely. Did you have contact with youth at St.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	Q.	166 was expecting me to continue with him, or to not continue with him, I never knew that. I didn't if I was expected to continue with him, I never knew that I was not to continue, so I didn't drop him or drop therapy. I would not have done that. BY MR. ANDERSON: So it was not communicated to you, at least by Archbishop Roach or officials of the archdiocese or Ken Pierre, your therapist, that he was of the view that you needed continued psychotherapy, is that your testimony? MR. WIESER: Objection to the form,	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q.	Yes. While there look at the Doe list and number 32, and my question is, did you sexually abuse Doe excuse me, Doe 22? No. While there, did you ever sexually abuse Doe 22? Doe 22? Yes. No. Did you know Doe 22? No. I know the name just vaguely. Did you have contact with youth at St. Boniface?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	Q.	166 was expecting me to continue with him, or to not continue with him, I never knew that. I didn't if I was expected to continue with him, I never knew that I was not to continue, so I didn't drop him or drop therapy. I would not have done that. BY MR. ANDERSON: So it was not communicated to you, at least by Archbishop Roach or officials of the archdiocese or Ken Pierre, your therapist, that he was of the view that you needed continued psychotherapy, is that your testimony? MR. WIESER: Objection to the form, compound question.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A.	Yes. While there look at the Doe list and number 32, and my question is, did you sexually abuse Doe excuse me, Doe 22? No. While there, did you ever sexually abuse Doe 22? Doe 22? Yes. No. Did you know Doe 22? No. I know the name just vaguely. Did you have contact with youth at St. Boniface? Yes.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	Q.	166 was expecting me to continue with him, or to not continue with him, I never knew that. I didn't if I was expected to continue with him, I never knew that I was not to continue, so I didn't drop him or drop therapy. I would not have done that. BY MR. ANDERSON: So it was not communicated to you, at least by Archbishop Roach or officials of the archdiocese or Ken Pierre, your therapist, that he was of the view that you needed continued psychotherapy, is that your testimony? MR. WIESER: Objection to the form, compound question. BY MR. ANDERSON:	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q.	Yes. While there look at the Doe list and number 32, and my question is, did you sexually abuse Doe excuse me, Doe 22? No. While there, did you ever sexually abuse Doe 22? Doe 22? Yes. No. Did you know Doe 22? No. I know the name just vaguely. Did you have contact with youth at St. Boniface? Yes. Okay. In what context and how?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	Q.	166 was expecting me to continue with him, or to not continue with him, I never knew that. I didn't if I was expected to continue with him, I never knew that I was not to continue, so I didn't drop him or drop therapy. I would not have done that. BY MR. ANDERSON: So it was not communicated to you, at least by Archbishop Roach or officials of the archdiocese or Ken Pierre, your therapist, that he was of the view that you needed continued psychotherapy, is that your testimony? MR. WIESER: Objection to the form, compound question. BY MR. ANDERSON: Is that what you're suggesting?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A.	Yes. While there look at the Doe list and number 32, and my question is, did you sexually abuse Doe excuse me, Doe 22? No. While there, did you ever sexually abuse Doe 22? Doe 22? Yes. No. Did you know Doe 22? No. I know the name just vaguely. Did you have contact with youth at St. Boniface? Yes. Okay. In what context and how?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	Q. A.	166 was expecting me to continue with him, or to not continue with him, I never knew that. I didn't if I was expected to continue with him, I never knew that I was not to continue, so I didn't drop him or drop therapy. I would not have done that. BY MR. ANDERSON: So it was not communicated to you, at least by Archbishop Roach or officials of the archdiocese or Ken Pierre, your therapist, that he was of the view that you needed continued psychotherapy, is that your testimony? MR. WIESER: Objection to the form, compound question. BY MR. ANDERSON: Is that what you're suggesting? Ask me one part of the question.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A.	Yes. While there look at the Doe list and number 32, and my question is, did you sexually abuse Doe excuse me, Doe 22? No. While there, did you ever sexually abuse Doe 22? Doe 22? Yes. No. Did you know Doe 22? No. I know the name just vaguely. Did you have contact with youth at St. Boniface? Yes. Okay. In what context and how? Well, I know that Doe 24 was a contact at least once.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	Q.	166 was expecting me to continue with him, or to not continue with him, I never knew that. I didn't if I was expected to continue with him, I never knew that I was not to continue, so I didn't drop him or drop therapy. I would not have done that. BY MR. ANDERSON: So it was not communicated to you, at least by Archbishop Roach or officials of the archdiocese or Ken Pierre, your therapist, that he was of the view that you needed continued psychotherapy, is that your testimony? MR. WIESER: Objection to the form, compound question. BY MR. ANDERSON: Is that what you're suggesting? Ask me one part of the question. Did anybody communicate to you that Ken Pierre	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q.	Yes. While there look at the Doe list and number 32, and my question is, did you sexually abuse Doe excuse me, Doe 22? No. While there, did you ever sexually abuse Doe 22? Doe 22? Yes. No. Did you know Doe 22? No. I know the name just vaguely. Did you have contact with youth at St. Boniface? Yes. Okay. In what context and how? Well, I know that Doe 24 was a contact at least once. Okay. And that was my next question. Did you
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	Q. A.	166 was expecting me to continue with him, or to not continue with him, I never knew that. I didn't if I was expected to continue with him, I never knew that I was not to continue, so I didn't drop him or drop therapy. I would not have done that. BY MR. ANDERSON: So it was not communicated to you, at least by Archbishop Roach or officials of the archdiocese or Ken Pierre, your therapist, that he was of the view that you needed continued psychotherapy, is that your testimony? MR. WIESER: Objection to the form, compound question. BY MR. ANDERSON: Is that what you're suggesting? Ask me one part of the question. Did anybody communicate to you that Ken Pierre believed that you were in need of continued	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q.	Yes. While there look at the Doe list and number 32, and my question is, did you sexually abuse Doe excuse me, Doe 22? No. While there, did you ever sexually abuse Doe 22? Doe 22? Yes. No. Did you know Doe 22? No. I know the name just vaguely. Did you have contact with youth at St. Boniface? Yes. Okay. In what context and how? Well, I know that Doe 24 was a contact at least once. Okay. And that was my next question. Did you
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	Q. A. Q.	166 was expecting me to continue with him, or to not continue with him, I never knew that. I didn't if I was expected to continue with him, I never knew that I was not to continue, so I didn't drop him or drop therapy. I would not have done that. BY MR. ANDERSON: So it was not communicated to you, at least by Archbishop Roach or officials of the archdiocese or Ken Pierre, your therapist, that he was of the view that you needed continued psychotherapy, is that your testimony? MR. WIESER: Objection to the form, compound question. BY MR. ANDERSON: Is that what you're suggesting? Ask me one part of the question. Did anybody communicate to you that Ken Pierre believed that you were in need of continued psychotherapy?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q.	Yes. While there look at the Doe list and number 32, and my question is, did you sexually abuse Doe excuse me, Doe 22? No. While there, did you ever sexually abuse Doe 22? Doe 22? Yes. No. Did you know Doe 22? No. I know the name just vaguely. Did you have contact with youth at St. Boniface? Yes. Okay. In what context and how? Well, I know that Doe 24 was a contact at least once. Okay. And that was my next question. Did you engage in sexual abuse of Doe 24?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	Q. A. Q. A.	166 was expecting me to continue with him, or to not continue with him, I never knew that. I didn't if I was expected to continue with him, I never knew that I was not to continue, so I didn't drop him or drop therapy. I would not have done that. BY MR. ANDERSON: So it was not communicated to you, at least by Archbishop Roach or officials of the archdiocese or Ken Pierre, your therapist, that he was of the view that you needed continued psychotherapy, is that your testimony? MR. WIESER: Objection to the form, compound question. BY MR. ANDERSON: Is that what you're suggesting? Ask me one part of the question. Did anybody communicate to you that Ken Pierre believed that you were in need of continued psychotherapy? No.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q.	Yes. While there look at the Doe list and number 32, and my question is, did you sexually abuse Doe excuse me, Doe 22? No. While there, did you ever sexually abuse Doe 22? Doe 22? Yes. No. Did you know Doe 22? No. I know the name just vaguely. Did you have contact with youth at St. Boniface? Yes. Okay. In what context and how? Well, I know that Doe 24 was a contact at least once. Okay. And that was my next question. Did you engage in sexual abuse of Doe 24? It's it's hazy, but I I think he went outta town with me once, I know that, that's
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	Q. A. Q.	166 was expecting me to continue with him, or to not continue with him, I never knew that. I didn't if I was expected to continue with him, I never knew that I was not to continue, so I didn't drop him or drop therapy. I would not have done that. BY MR. ANDERSON: So it was not communicated to you, at least by Archbishop Roach or officials of the archdiocese or Ken Pierre, your therapist, that he was of the view that you needed continued psychotherapy, is that your testimony? MR. WIESER: Objection to the form, compound question. BY MR. ANDERSON: Is that what you're suggesting? Ask me one part of the question. Did anybody communicate to you that Ken Pierre believed that you were in need of continued psychotherapy? No. You knew Ken Pierre was communicating with	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A.	Yes. While there look at the Doe list and number 32, and my question is, did you sexually abuse Doe excuse me, Doe 22? No. While there, did you ever sexually abuse Doe 22? Doe 22? Yes. No. Did you know Doe 22? No. I know the name just vaguely. Did you have contact with youth at St. Boniface? Yes. Okay. In what context and how? Well, I know that Doe 24 was a contact at least once. Okay. And that was my next question. Did you engage in sexual abuse of Doe 24? It's it's hazy, but I I think he went outta town with me once, I know that, that's all I remember.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	Q. A. Q. A.	166 was expecting me to continue with him, or to not continue with him, I never knew that. I didn't if I was expected to continue with him, I never knew that I was not to continue, so I didn't drop him or drop therapy. I would not have done that. BY MR. ANDERSON: So it was not communicated to you, at least by Archbishop Roach or officials of the archdiocese or Ken Pierre, your therapist, that he was of the view that you needed continued psychotherapy, is that your testimony? MR. WIESER: Objection to the form, compound question. BY MR. ANDERSON: Is that what you're suggesting? Ask me one part of the question. Did anybody communicate to you that Ken Pierre believed that you were in need of continued psychotherapy? No.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q.	Yes. While there look at the Doe list and number 32, and my question is, did you sexually abuse Doe excuse me, Doe 22? No. While there, did you ever sexually abuse Doe 22? Doe 22? Yes. No. Did you know Doe 22? No. I know the name just vaguely. Did you have contact with youth at St. Boniface? Yes. Okay. In what context and how? Well, I know that Doe 24 was a contact at least once. Okay. And that was my next question. Did you engage in sexual abuse of Doe 24? It's it's hazy, but I I think he went outta town with me once, I know that, that's

		169	1		171
	0		1		BY MR. ANDERSON:
1		Overnight? Yes.	2	0	Did you tell anybody that you had a history of
2	Q.	Where did you stay?	3	-	sexual abuse?
3	Q. A.	At either my mother's or my aunt's.	4	Α.	No.
4	Q.	Did you make any secret that you were	5	Q.	Did you tell Tice that you had a sexual
5	ω.	returning to Rochester, which is located in	6		interest in kids and a history of having
6		the Diocese of Winona, to keep it from other	7		abused them?
8		priests?	8	A.	I don't know what I told Tice. That's a long
	Ā.		9	7.0	time ago.
9	Q.	Did you keep try to keep it a secret that you	10	Q.	Did you tell Pierre?
11	ω.	were returning to the Diocese of Winona and	11		I don't know what I told Pierre.
12		specifically Rochester?	12	Q.	
13	Α.	What, you mean now?	13		you were assigned there with the joint
14	Q.	No. Then, when you were going with Doe 30	14		permission of Bishop Watters and Archbishop
15	Α.	I wasn't returning to the diocese. I was I	15		Roach, correct?
16		was taking I was picking up books or a	16	Α.	I don't know that.
17		filing cabinet or something like that.	17		You remained a priest of the Diocese of
18	Q.	Did you try to keep that a secret or were	18	-4-	Winona, but you knew you were under the
19	GC.	you	19		jurisdiction of the Archdiocese
20	Δ	Well, no. There was no.	20	Α.	Yes.
21	Q.		21	Q.	Archdiocese of St. Paul and Minneapolis
22	QĘ.	books, to visit, to see family or friends?	22		Excuse me.
23	Α.	Well, I I often visited my family here at	23	Q.	presided by the archbishop, correct?
24	/	least.	24		Yes.
25	Q.	Did you often travel with kids to do that?	25	Q.	So you knew at that time you had two bosses?
		170			172
1	Α.	Not often.	1		MR. BRAUN: Objection, foundation.
2	Q.	But quite frequently?	2	Α.	Yeah, I don't know if that's how you say it.
3	Α.		3		I don't know that.
4	Q.	And stay overnight on occasions?	4		MR. GEHAN: Doesn't the archbishop
5	Α.	Sometimes.	5		isn't he the boss of the bishop?
6	Q.	And had there aloop in the same had with you?			ish chie bobb of the biolop.
7		And had them sleep in the same bed with you?	6		THE WITNESS: (Shakes head).
	Α.	Sometimes.	6		
8	Q.				THE WITNESS: (Shakes head).
9	-	Sometimes.	7		THE WITNESS: (Shakes head). MR. ANDERSON: No.
1	-	Sometimes. The records reflect on June 1st, Archbishop	7 8		THE WITNESS: (Shakes head). MR. ANDERSON: No. MR. GEHAN: What do I know?
9	-	Sometimes. The records reflect on June 1st, Archbishop Roach appointed you 1976 to be associate	7 8 9	Q.	THE WITNESS: (Shakes head). MR. ANDERSON: No. MR. GEHAN: What do I know? MR. ANDERSON: Yeah. BY MR. ANDERSON:
9 10	-	Sometimes. The records reflect on June 1st, Archbishop Roach appointed you 1976 to be associate pastor at Church of St. Thomas Aquinas in St.	7 8 9 10	Q.	THE WITNESS: (Shakes head). MR. ANDERSON: No. MR. GEHAN: What do I know? MR. ANDERSON: Yeah. BY MR. ANDERSON: Look at Doe number 10 and you see that name. Did you engage him in sexual abuse in 1977
9 10 11	-	Sometimes. The records reflect on June 1st, Archbishop Roach appointed you 1976 to be associate pastor at Church of St. Thomas Aquinas in St. Paul Park, is that correct?	7 8 9 10 11	Q.	THE WITNESS: (Shakes head). MR. ANDERSON: No. MR. GEHAN: What do I know? MR. ANDERSON: Yeah. BY MR. ANDERSON: Look at Doe number 10 and you see that name.
9 10 11 12	-	Sometimes. The records reflect on June 1st, Archbishop Roach appointed you 1976 to be associate pastor at Church of St. Thomas Aquinas in St. Paul Park, is that correct? MR. WIESER: Objection again. What	7 8 9 10 11 12	·	THE WITNESS: (Shakes head). MR. ANDERSON: No. MR. GEHAN: What do I know? MR. ANDERSON: Yeah. BY MR. ANDERSON: Look at Doe number 10 and you see that name. Did you engage him in sexual abuse in 1977 while he was a teenager at the Mendota Country Club in Mendota Heights?
9 10 11 12 13	-	Sometimes. The records reflect on June 1st, Archbishop Roach appointed you 1976 to be associate pastor at Church of St. Thomas Aquinas in St. Paul Park, is that correct? MR. WIESER: Objection again. What year, counsel?	7 8 9 10 11 12 13	Α.	THE WITNESS: (Shakes head). MR. ANDERSON: No. MR. GEHAN: What do I know? MR. ANDERSON: Yeah. BY MR. ANDERSON: Look at Doe number 10 and you see that name. Did you engage him in sexual abuse in 1977 while he was a teenager at the Mendota Country Club in Mendota Heights? No. I don't recognize the name.
9 10 11 12 13 14	Q.	Sometimes. The records reflect on June 1st, Archbishop Roach appointed you 1976 to be associate pastor at Church of St. Thomas Aquinas in St. Paul Park, is that correct? MR. WIESER: Objection again. What year, counsel? MR. ANDERSON: I said 1976.	7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	Α.	THE WITNESS: (Shakes head). MR. ANDERSON: No. MR. GEHAN: What do I know? MR. ANDERSON: Yeah. BY MR. ANDERSON: Look at Doe number 10 and you see that name. Did you engage him in sexual abuse in 1977 while he was a teenager at the Mendota Country Club in Mendota Heights? No. I don't recognize the name. Were you given a citation or charged by
9 10 11 12 13 14 15	Q. A.	Sometimes. The records reflect on June 1st, Archbishop Roach appointed you 1976 to be associate pastor at Church of St. Thomas Aquinas in St. Paul Park, is that correct? MR. WIESER: Objection again. What year, counsel? MR. ANDERSON: I said 1976. The date again, please?	7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	Α.	THE WITNESS: (Shakes head). MR. ANDERSON: No. MR. GEHAN: What do I know? MR. ANDERSON: Yeah. BY MR. ANDERSON: Look at Doe number 10 and you see that name. Did you engage him in sexual abuse in 1977 while he was a teenager at the Mendota Country Club in Mendota Heights? No. I don't recognize the name. Were you given a citation or charged by criminal complaint with attempted sexual abuse
9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	Q. A.	Sometimes. The records reflect on June 1st, Archbishop Roach appointed you 1976 to be associate pastor at Church of St. Thomas Aquinas in St. Paul Park, is that correct? MR. WIESER: Objection again. What year, counsel? MR. ANDERSON: I said 1976. The date again, please? BY MR. ANDERSON: June 1st, 1976. Okay. Yes.	7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	A. Q.	THE WITNESS: (Shakes head). MR. ANDERSON: No. MR. GEHAN: What do I know? MR. ANDERSON: Yeah. BY MR. ANDERSON: Look at Doe number 10 and you see that name. Did you engage him in sexual abuse in 1977 while he was a teenager at the Mendota Country Club in Mendota Heights? No. I don't recognize the name. Were you given a citation or charged by criminal complaint with attempted sexual abuse of that kid?
9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	Q. A. Q.	Sometimes. The records reflect on June 1st, Archbishop Roach appointed you 1976 to be associate pastor at Church of St. Thomas Aquinas in St. Paul Park, is that correct? MR. WIESER: Objection again. What year, counsel? MR. ANDERSON: I said 1976. The date again, please? BY MR. ANDERSON: June 1st, 1976. Okay. Yes. When you were assigned to that parish, St.	7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	A. Q. A.	THE WITNESS: (Shakes head). MR. ANDERSON: No. MR. GEHAN: What do I know? MR. ANDERSON: Yeah. BY MR. ANDERSON: Look at Doe number 10 and you see that name. Did you engage him in sexual abuse in 1977 while he was a teenager at the Mendota Country Club in Mendota Heights? No. I don't recognize the name. Were you given a citation or charged by criminal complaint with attempted sexual abuse of that kid? I don't know that. I don't
9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	Q. A. Q.	Sometimes. The records reflect on June 1st, Archbishop Roach appointed you 1976 to be associate pastor at Church of St. Thomas Aquinas in St. Paul Park, is that correct? MR. WIESER: Objection again. What year, counsel? MR. ANDERSON: I said 1976. The date again, please? BY MR. ANDERSON: June 1st, 1976. Okay. Yes. When you were assigned to that parish, St.	7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	A. Q. A. Q.	THE WITNESS: (Shakes head). MR. ANDERSON: No. MR. GEHAN: What do I know? MR. ANDERSON: Yeah. BY MR. ANDERSON: Look at Doe number 10 and you see that name. Did you engage him in sexual abuse in 1977 while he was a teenager at the Mendota Country Club in Mendota Heights? No. I don't recognize the name. Were you given a citation or charged by criminal complaint with attempted sexual abuse of that kid? I don't know that. I don't Do you remember getting charged by the police?
9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	Q. A. Q.	Sometimes. The records reflect on June 1st, Archbishop Roach appointed you 1976 to be associate pastor at Church of St. Thomas Aquinas in St. Paul Park, is that correct? MR. WIESER: Objection again. What year, counsel? MR. ANDERSON: I said 1976. The date again, please? BY MR. ANDERSON: June 1st, 1976. Okay. Yes. When you were assigned to that parish, St. Thomas Aquinas, to your knowledge, was anybody informed of a history known to the officials	7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	A. Q. A. Q.	THE WITNESS: (Shakes head). MR. ANDERSON: No. MR. GEHAN: What do I know? MR. ANDERSON: Yeah. BY MR. ANDERSON: Look at Doe number 10 and you see that name. Did you engage him in sexual abuse in 1977 while he was a teenager at the Mendota Country Club in Mendota Heights? No. I don't recognize the name. Were you given a citation or charged by criminal complaint with attempted sexual abuse of that kid? I don't know that. I don't Do you remember getting charged by the police? Pardon me?
9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	Q. A. Q.	Sometimes. The records reflect on June 1st, Archbishop Roach appointed you 1976 to be associate pastor at Church of St. Thomas Aquinas in St. Paul Park, is that correct? MR. WIESER: Objection again. What year, counsel? MR. ANDERSON: I said 1976. The date again, please? BY MR. ANDERSON: June 1st, 1976. Okay. Yes. When you were assigned to that parish, St. Thomas Aquinas, to your knowledge, was anybody informed of a history known to the officials in the Diocese of Winona about your sexual	7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	A. Q. A. Q. A. Q.	THE WITNESS: (Shakes head). MR. ANDERSON: No. MR. GEHAN: What do I know? MR. ANDERSON: Yeah. BY MR. ANDERSON: Look at Doe number 10 and you see that name. Did you engage him in sexual abuse in 1977 while he was a teenager at the Mendota Country Club in Mendota Heights? No. I don't recognize the name. Were you given a citation or charged by criminal complaint with attempted sexual abuse of that kid? I don't know that. I don't Do you remember getting charged by the police?
9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	Q. A. Q.	Sometimes. The records reflect on June 1st, Archbishop Roach appointed you 1976 to be associate pastor at Church of St. Thomas Aquinas in St. Paul Park, is that correct? MR. WIESER: Objection again. What year, counsel? MR. ANDERSON: I said 1976. The date again, please? BY MR. ANDERSON: June 1st, 1976. Okay. Yes. When you were assigned to that parish, St. Thomas Aquinas, to your knowledge, was anybody informed of a history known to the officials in the Diocese of Winona about your sexual abuse of kids?	7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	A. Q. A. Q. A. Q.	THE WITNESS: (Shakes head). MR. ANDERSON: No. MR. GEHAN: What do I know? MR. ANDERSON: Yeah. BY MR. ANDERSON: Look at Doe number 10 and you see that name. Did you engage him in sexual abuse in 1977 while he was a teenager at the Mendota Country Club in Mendota Heights? No. I don't recognize the name. Were you given a citation or charged by criminal complaint with attempted sexual abuse of that kid? I don't know that. I don't Do you remember getting charged by the police? Pardon me? Do you remember getting charged by the police? Yes.
9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	Q. A. Q.	Sometimes. The records reflect on June 1st, Archbishop Roach appointed you 1976 to be associate pastor at Church of St. Thomas Aquinas in St. Paul Park, is that correct? MR. WIESER: Objection again. What year, counsel? MR. ANDERSON: I said 1976. The date again, please? BY MR. ANDERSON: June 1st, 1976. Okay. Yes. When you were assigned to that parish, St. Thomas Aquinas, to your knowledge, was anybody informed of a history known to the officials in the Diocese of Winona about your sexual	7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	A. Q. A. Q. A. Q.	THE WITNESS: (Shakes head). MR. ANDERSON: No. MR. GEHAN: What do I know? MR. ANDERSON: Yeah. BY MR. ANDERSON: Look at Doe number 10 and you see that name. Did you engage him in sexual abuse in 1977 while he was a teenager at the Mendota Country Club in Mendota Heights? No. I don't recognize the name. Were you given a citation or charged by criminal complaint with attempted sexual abuse of that kid? I don't know that. I don't Do you remember getting charged by the police?

05/30/2014 11:28:47 AM

			1	-	475
		173	1	Α.	175 No.
1		ever had any actual contact with that now,	2	Q.	And did they rely upon you to tell them that
2		I I have some recollection what that's		ц.	you had gone into counseling or did they check
3	~	about.	3		with somebody that worked with you to make
4	Q.	Tell us how the police became involved and how you got charged.	4		sure you had?
5		Is all I know is, is we were gonna meet and he	6	Α.	I don't know who found the counseling for me.
6	Α.	told his father and that we had a previous	7	<i>F</i> .	It did not go through church sources.
7			8	0	Okay. And that was my next question. To your
8		meeting, I don't think there was any sex		щ.	knowledge, who did you tell about what had
9		involved, and then his father and the police	9		
10	_	appeared on the scene.	10		happened at the golf course and the police
11	Q.	At what scene?	11	•	involvement?
12	Α.	At the I I think it was a golf course.	12	A.	No one.
13	Q.	And at that time, were you actually charged	13	Q.	And so did you ever formally get charged with
14		with a crime of attempted sexual abuse?	14	-	a crime?
15	Α.	No.	15	Α.	No.
16	Q.	Were you later charged with a crime of	16	Q.	
17		attempted sexual abuse?	17		to ask you to look at the Doe list and I'm
18	Α.	No.	18		going to go through some numbers and ask if
19	Q.	Were you given a citation or a complaint?	19		you abused any of these kids or attempted to
20	Α.	I don't know what I was given.	20		sexually abuse. First, look at Doe 27. Do
21	Q.	Okay.	21		you see that name?
22		(Discussion out of the hearing of	22	Α.	(Examining documents) I see that name.
23		the court reporter)	23	Q.	Do you recognize it?
24		BY MR. ANDERSON:	24	Α.	Yes.
25	Q.	Who was there when the police came?	25	Q.	And did you have a relationship with him or
		174			176
1	Α.		1		176 his family?
1	Α.	174	1 2	Α.	
	A. Q.	174 I think the police was there, I think this			his family?
2	_	174 I think the police was there, I think this this 28 what number is it?	2		his family? No. I didn't know his family.
2 3	Q.	174 I think the police was there, I think this this 28 what number is it? This would be number 10, Doe 10.	23	Q.	his family? No. I didn't know his family. Did you sexually abuse him or attempt to?
2 3 4	Q.	174 I think the police was there, I think this this 28 what number is it? This would be number 10, Doe 10. Doe 10. I think his father was there, but I	2 3 4	Q. A.	his family? No. I didn't know his family. Did you sexually abuse him or attempt to? No.
2 3 4 5	Q. A.	174 I think the police was there, I think this this 28 what number is it? This would be number 10, Doe 10. Doe 10. I think his father was there, but I don't remember.	2 3 4 5	Q. A. Q.	his family? No. I didn't know his family. Did you sexually abuse him or attempt to? No. Look at Doe 32. Do you see that name?
2 3 4 5 6	Q. A.	174 I think the police was there, I think this this 28 what number is it? This would be number 10, Doe 10. Doe 10. I think his father was there, but I don't remember. And you hadn't completed the sexual act, but	2 3 4 5 6	Q. A. Q. A.	his family? No. I didn't know his family. Did you sexually abuse him or attempt to? No. Look at Doe 32. Do you see that name? Yes.
2 3 4 5 6 7	Q. A.	174 I think the police was there, I think this this 28 what number is it? This would be number 10, Doe 10. Doe 10. I think his father was there, but I don't remember. And you hadn't completed the sexual act, but you attempted to engage in a sexual act, is	2 3 4 5 6 7	Q. A. Q. A. Q.	his family? No. I didn't know his family. Did you sexually abuse him or attempt to? No. Look at Doe 32. Do you see that name? Yes. Do you recognize it?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8	Q. A. Q.	174 I think the police was there, I think this this 28 what number is it? This would be number 10, Doe 10. Doe 10. I think his father was there, but I don't remember. And you hadn't completed the sexual act, but you attempted to engage in a sexual act, is that right?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8	Q. A. Q. A. Q. A.	his family? No. I didn't know his family. Did you sexually abuse him or attempt to? No. Look at Doe 32. Do you see that name? Yes. Do you recognize it? No.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	Q. A. Q.	174 I think the police was there, I think this this 28 what number is it? This would be number 10, Doe 10. Doe 10. I think his father was there, but I don't remember. And you hadn't completed the sexual act, but you attempted to engage in a sexual act, is that right? I don't remember those details.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	Q. A. Q. A. Q. A.	his family? No. I didn't know his family. Did you sexually abuse him or attempt to? No. Look at Doe 32. Do you see that name? Yes. Do you recognize it? No. Do you have any knowledge of having attempted
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	Q. A. Q.	174 I think the police was there, I think this this 28 what number is it? This would be number 10, Doe 10. Doe 10. I think his father was there, but I don't remember. And you hadn't completed the sexual act, but you attempted to engage in a sexual act, is that right? I don't remember those details. Okay. And do you remember what you got	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	Q. A. Q. A. Q. A.	his family? No. I didn't know his family. Did you sexually abuse him or attempt to? No. Look at Doe 32. Do you see that name? Yes. Do you recognize it? No. Do you have any knowledge of having attempted to sexually abuse a kid by that name or
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	Q. A. Q. A.	174 I think the police was there, I think this this 28 what number is it? This would be number 10, Doe 10. Doe 10. I think his father was there, but I don't remember. And you hadn't completed the sexual act, but you attempted to engage in a sexual act, is that right? I don't remember those details. Okay. And do you remember what you got charged with by the police?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	Q. A. Q. A. Q. Q.	his family? No. I didn't know his family. Did you sexually abuse him or attempt to? No. Look at Doe 32. Do you see that name? Yes. Do you recognize it? No. Do you have any knowledge of having attempted to sexually abuse a kid by that name or something close to it?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	Q. A. Q. A. Q.	174 I think the police was there, I think this this 28 what number is it? This would be number 10, Doe 10. Doe 10. I think his father was there, but I don't remember. And you hadn't completed the sexual act, but you attempted to engage in a sexual act, is that right? I don't remember those details. Okay. And do you remember what you got charged with by the police? No.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	Q. A. Q. A. Q. A.	his family? No. I didn't know his family. Did you sexually abuse him or attempt to? No. Look at Doe 32. Do you see that name? Yes. Do you recognize it? No. Do you have any knowledge of having attempted to sexually abuse a kid by that name or something close to it? Thirty-two?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	Q. A. Q. A. Q.	174 I think the police was there, I think this this 28 what number is it? This would be number 10, Doe 10. Doe 10. I think his father was there, but I don't remember. And you hadn't completed the sexual act, but you attempted to engage in a sexual act, is that right? I don't remember those details. Okay. And do you remember what you got charged with by the police? No. Do you remember what police agency it was that	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q.	 his family? No. I didn't know his family. Did you sexually abuse him or attempt to? No. Look at Doe 32. Do you see that name? Yes. Do you recognize it? No. Do you have any knowledge of having attempted to sexually abuse a kid by that name or something close to it? Thirty-two? Thirty-two.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	Q. A. Q. A. Q. A.	174 I think the police was there, I think this this 28 what number is it? This would be number 10, Doe 10. Doe 10. I think his father was there, but I don't remember. And you hadn't completed the sexual act, but you attempted to engage in a sexual act, is that right? I don't remember those details. Okay. And do you remember what you got charged with by the police? No. Do you remember what police agency it was that came and spoke with you?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q.	 his family? No. I didn't know his family. Did you sexually abuse him or attempt to? No. Look at Doe 32. Do you see that name? Yes. Do you recognize it? No. Do you have any knowledge of having attempted to sexually abuse a kid by that name or something close to it? Thirty-two? Thirty-two. No.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q.	174 I think the police was there, I think this this 28 what number is it? This would be number 10, Doe 10. Doe 10. I think his father was there, but I don't remember. And you hadn't completed the sexual act, but you attempted to engage in a sexual act, is that right? I don't remember those details. Okay. And do you remember what you got charged with by the police? No. Do you remember what police agency it was that came and spoke with you? No.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q.	 his family? No. I didn't know his family. Did you sexually abuse him or attempt to? No. Look at Doe 32. Do you see that name? Yes. Do you recognize it? No. Do you have any knowledge of having attempted to sexually abuse a kid by that name or something close to it? Thirty-two? Thirty-two. No. Look at Doe 1. Do you recognize that name?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q.	174 I think the police was there, I think this this 28 what number is it? This would be number 10, Doe 10. Doe 10. I think his father was there, but I don't remember. And you hadn't completed the sexual act, but you attempted to engage in a sexual act, is that right? I don't remember those details. Okay. And do you remember what you got charged with by the police? No. Do you remember what police agency it was that came and spoke with you? No. What happened to that police activity?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A.	 his family? No. I didn't know his family. Did you sexually abuse him or attempt to? No. Look at Doe 32. Do you see that name? Yes. Do you recognize it? No. Do you have any knowledge of having attempted to sexually abuse a kid by that name or something close to it? Thirty-two? Thirty-two. No. Look at Doe 1. Do you recognize that name?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q.	174 I think the police was there, I think this this 28 what number is it? This would be number 10, Doe 10. Doe 10. I think his father was there, but I don't remember. And you hadn't completed the sexual act, but you attempted to engage in a sexual act, is that right? I don't remember those details. Okay. And do you remember what you got charged with by the police? No. Do you remember what police agency it was that came and spoke with you? No. What happened to that police activity? I think they asked me to do counseling and and that and that's what I did.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A.	 his family? No. I didn't know his family. Did you sexually abuse him or attempt to? No. Look at Doe 32. Do you see that name? Yes. Do you recognize it? No. Do you have any knowledge of having attempted to sexually abuse a kid by that name or something close to it? Thirty-two? Thirty-two. No. Look at Doe 1. Do you recognize that name? Yes. And did you know that family?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q.	174 I think the police was there, I think this this 28 what number is it? This would be number 10, Doe 10. Doe 10. I think his father was there, but I don't remember. And you hadn't completed the sexual act, but you attempted to engage in a sexual act, is that right? I don't remember those details. Okay. And do you remember what you got charged with by the police? No. Do you remember what police agency it was that came and spoke with you? No. What happened to that police activity? I think they asked me to do counseling and and that and that's what I did. When you say "they," who is the "they" that	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A.	 his family? No. I didn't know his family. Did you sexually abuse him or attempt to? No. Look at Doe 32. Do you see that name? Yes. Do you recognize it? No. Do you have any knowledge of having attempted to sexually abuse a kid by that name or something close to it? Thirty-two? Thirty-two. No. Look at Doe 1. Do you recognize that name? Yes. And did you know that family? Yes.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q.	174 I think the police was there, I think this this 28 what number is it? This would be number 10, Doe 10. Doe 10. I think his father was there, but I don't remember. And you hadn't completed the sexual act, but you attempted to engage in a sexual act, is that right? I don't remember those details. Okay. And do you remember what you got charged with by the police? No. Do you remember what police agency it was that came and spoke with you? No. What happened to that police activity? I think they asked me to do counseling and and that and that's what I did. When you say "they," who is the "they" that asked you to do it?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A.	 his family? No. I didn't know his family. Did you sexually abuse him or attempt to? No. Look at Doe 32. Do you see that name? Yes. Do you recognize it? No. Do you have any knowledge of having attempted to sexually abuse a kid by that name or something close to it? Thirty-two? Thirty-two. No. Look at Doe 1. Do you recognize that name? Yes. And did you know that family? Yes. And did you know them to be a good Catholic
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A.	174 I think the police was there, I think this this 28 what number is it? This would be number 10, Doe 10. Doe 10. I think his father was there, but I don't remember. And you hadn't completed the sexual act, but you attempted to engage in a sexual act, is that right? I don't remember those details. Okay. And do you remember what you got charged with by the police? No. Do you remember what police agency it was that came and spoke with you? No. What happened to that police activity? I think they asked me to do counseling and and that and that's what I did. When you say "they," who is the "they" that asked you to do it? The police or whoever was dealing with me.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q.	 his family? No. I didn't know his family. Did you sexually abuse him or attempt to? No. Look at Doe 32. Do you see that name? Yes. Do you recognize it? No. Do you have any knowledge of having attempted to sexually abuse a kid by that name or something close to it? Thirty-two? Thirty-two. No. Look at Doe 1. Do you recognize that name? Yes. And did you know that family? Yes. And did you know them to be a good Catholic family?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q.	174 I think the police was there, I think this this 28 what number is it? This would be number 10, Doe 10. Doe 10. I think his father was there, but I don't remember. And you hadn't completed the sexual act, but you attempted to engage in a sexual act, is that right? I don't remember those details. Okay. And do you remember what you got charged with by the police? No. Do you remember what police agency it was that came and spoke with you? No. What happened to that police activity? I think they asked me to do counseling and and that and that's what I did. When you say "they," who is the "they" that asked you to do it? The police or whoever was dealing with me. And how many times did you have contact with	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A.	 his family? No. I didn't know his family. Did you sexually abuse him or attempt to? No. Look at Doe 32. Do you see that name? Yes. Do you recognize it? No. Do you have any knowledge of having attempted to sexually abuse a kid by that name or something close to it? Thirty-two? Thirty-two. No. Look at Doe 1. Do you recognize that name? Yes. And did you know that family? Yes. And did you know them to be a good Catholic family? Yes.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q.	174 I think the police was there, I think this this 28 what number is it? This would be number 10, Doe 10. Doe 10. I think his father was there, but I don't remember. And you hadn't completed the sexual act, but you attempted to engage in a sexual act, is that right? I don't remember those details. Okay. And do you remember what you got charged with by the police? No. Do you remember what police agency it was that came and spoke with you? No. What happened to that police activity? I think they asked me to do counseling and and that and that's what I did. When you say "they," who is the "they" that asked you to do it? The police or whoever was dealing with me. And how many times did you have contact with the police?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A.	 his family? No. I didn't know his family. Did you sexually abuse him or attempt to? No. Look at Doe 32. Do you see that name? Yes. Do you recognize it? No. Do you have any knowledge of having attempted to sexually abuse a kid by that name or something close to it? Thirty-two? Thirty-two. No. Look at Doe 1. Do you recognize that name? Yes. And did you know that family? Yes. And did you know them to be a good Catholic family? Yes. And you knew that you were the pastor of this
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q.	174 I think the police was there, I think this this 28 what number is it? This would be number 10, Doe 10. Doe 10. I think his father was there, but I don't remember. And you hadn't completed the sexual act, but you attempted to engage in a sexual act, is that right? I don't remember those details. Okay. And do you remember what you got charged with by the police? No. Do you remember what police agency it was that came and spoke with you? No. What happened to that police activity? I think they asked me to do counseling and and that and that's what I did. When you say "they," who is the "they" that asked you to do it? The police or whoever was dealing with me. And how many times did you have contact with	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q.	his family?No. I didn't know his family.Did you sexually abuse him or attempt to?No.Look at Doe 32. Do you see that name?Yes.Do you recognize it?No.Do you have any knowledge of having attemptedto sexually abuse a kid by that name orsomething close to it?Thirty-two?Thirty-two.No.Look at Doe 1. Do you recognize that name?Yes.And did you know that family?Yes.And did you know them to be a good Catholicfamily?Yes.And you knew that you were the pastor of thisfamily?

r			-	
	_	177		179
1		Yes.	1	the dioceses that were too small to have a
2		And did you sexually abuse Doe 1?	2	person supervising their abusers, then a
3	Α.	I don't remember sexually abusing him.	3	substitute was to send in a monthly report.
4	Q.	You do remember spending time with him?	4	MR. GEHAN: Is this you
5	Α.	Well, very little. In a group setting. He	5	THE WITNESS: I sent in the report,
6		he was very active around the the church	6	and I did that once a month for a few years,
7		and a faithful worker.	7	very detailed. They ask questions if you've
8	Q.	Did you attempt to sexually abuse him?	8	been away from home, if you ever stayed away
9	Α.	No. I don't remember that.	9	from your apartment and who have you seen,
10	Q.	You don't deny it, but you're not sure that	10	where have you been and it was a monthly
11		you attempted to or did?	11	report.
12	Α.	I don't remember attempting to to touch him	12	MR. GEHAN: This is a report Mr.
13		or whatever.	13	Adamson gave monthly to his bishop. And this
14	Q.	And Doe 10 I've asked you about, and you admit	14	would have been to the bishop in Winona,
15		the attempt of Doe 10, correct? That's the	15	correct?
16		police involvement.	16	THE WITNESS: Yes.
17	Α.	Well, I don't know what the attempt was. I	17	MR. GEHAN: And it's just one copy
18		remember being with him, that's all I can say.	18	of
19	Q.	All right.	19	THE WITNESS: It's one month I
20		MR. GEHAN: Counsel, can we take a	20	brought as a sample
21		couple minutes?	21	MR. GEHAN: Oh.
22		MR. ANDERSON: Yes.	22	THE WITNESS: of something that I
23		MR. GEHAN: Thank you.	23	did per month, three years, I think.
24		MR. LEANN: Off the video record at	24	MR. GEHAN: And then the other thing
25		3:20 p.m.	25	is a report regarding from a Ph.D., and I'm
		178		180
1		(Recess taken)	1	going to claim that these are privileged,
2		MR. LEANN: Back on the video record	2	medically privileged. And they will be
3		at 3:32 p.m.	3	available if the special master or Judge Van
4		MR. ANDERSON: Mike just reminded me	4	de North requires me to give them to you, I'll
5		and you had mentioned, counsel, that there was	5	give them to you.
6		one document responsive to the subpoena, but	6	MR. ANDERSON: Okay. Let's do this.
7		that you felt that there was a potential issue	7	First let's, for purposes of laying the
8		or privilege that should apply. Let's deal	8	foundation for whatever we need to, let's mark
9		with that and state what it is and what your	9	let's mark them as exhibits, you can keep
10		position is.	10	them in your possession and
11		MR. GEHAN: Okay. It's actually two	11	MR. GEHAN: All right.
12		documents. Mr. Adamson was counseled this	12	MR. ANDERSON: for now and let's
13		is a partial document. There are two. The	13	identify the first one of March 29th, 1985, as
14		first one is a letter dated March 29, 1985,	14	Exhibit AA. And you've made an offer of proof
15		Servants of the Paraclete. And a Ph.D. of	15	on the record and in it for purposes of
16		this institute was providing some counseling	16	privilege, I think, you did say that it was
17		to Mr. Adamson and wrote a report regarding	17	sent to Bishop Watters
18		Mr. Adamson's progress in did I say March	18	MR. GEHAN: That's correct.
19		29, 1985? This was to Bishop Watters.	19	MR. ANDERSON: and if that is the
20		The second document, it's a	20	case, just so our position is clear, these are
21		confidential report that is undated regarding	21	the kinds of things routinely sent to the
22		oh, no, it's May 29, 2008, and it's	22	superior, in this case Bishop Watters being
23		regarding counseling is this yours? Is	23	one of them, and that constituted a waiver of
24		this your	24	that privilege. And we'll in respect to
25		THE WITNESS: It was a thing where Page 177 to	25 0 180 of 24	the position you've taken, I just wanted to 42 05/30/2014 11:28:47 AM

		101			183
		181			
1		state what ours is.	1		for that, I think that satisfies the record.
2		And then the second document we'll	2		We can sort that when necessary.
3		mark just for purposes of identification as AB	3	~	BY MR. ANDERSON:
4		and that would be dated May the 29th, 2008.	4	Q.	Going back, then, to the time frame of your
5		MR. GEHAN: Yes.	5		assignment at St. Thomas Aquinas, and I direct
6		MR. ANDERSON: And you didn't	6		your attention back to the Doe list, and I'd
7		characterize it this way, but it sounds like	7		last asked you about Doe 10, that's where the
8		Mr. Adamson, and my read of that is, it's some	8		police involvement had been.
9		kind of monitoring being done by the Diocese	9		Look at Doe 11 and my question to
10		of Winona of his activities by somebody	10		you is, do you recognize that name as being a
11		appointed by the bishop who's either a clergy,	11		kid in the parish and you knew?
12		a deacon or a monitor.	12	Α.	Yes.
13		MR. GEHAN: That's probably right.	13	Q.	Is it also a kid who you sexually abused?
14		MR. ANDERSON: Okay. By the way it	14	Α.	No.
15		sounds. Maybe I should ask him if that's	15	Q.	Is it a kid that you spent time with alone?
16		correct foundationally.	16	Α.	No.
17		MR. GEHAN: Does that sound correct	17	Q.	Do you deny ever having attempted to sexually
18		to you?	18		abuse him?
19		, THE WITNESS: That's fine. She was	19	Α.	Yes.
20		chancellor, I think, a woman chancellor that	20	Q.	Look at Doe 20. Do you recognize that name?
21		it went to, but she was representing the	21	Α.	Yes.
22		bishop.	22	Q.	Is that a kid who was in the parish?
23		BY MR. ANDERSON:	23	Α.	Yes.
24	Q.	And she was appointed by the bishop to	24	Q.	Whom you knew to be the son of some
25		basically monitor you to make sure you were	25		parishioners?
20	_				184
		182	1	А.	184 Yes.
1	Δ	182 acting in accord with their expectations?	1	A. Q.	Yes.
1 2	A.	182 acting in accord with their expectations? Yes.	1 ·	Q.	Yes. And with whom you spent time alone?
1	Α.	182 acting in accord with their expectations? Yes. MR. BRAUN: I'll object to the	2	Q. A.	Yes. And with whom you spent time alone? No. I don't remember spending time with him.
1 2 3 4	Α.	182 acting in accord with their expectations? Yes. MR. BRAUN: I'll object to the foundation. Do you know that to be true?	2 3 4	Q.	Yes. And with whom you spent time alone?
1 2 3 4 5	Α.	182 acting in accord with their expectations? Yes. MR. BRAUN: I'll object to the foundation. Do you know that to be true? THE WITNESS: Pardon me, Tom?	2	Q. A. Q. A.	Yes. And with whom you spent time alone? No. I don't remember spending time with him. Did you sexually abuse No.
1 2 3 4 5 6	Α.	182 acting in accord with their expectations? Yes. MR. BRAUN: I'll object to the foundation. Do you know that to be true? THE WITNESS: Pardon me, Tom? MR. BRAUN: Do you know that be	2 3 4 5	Q. A. Q.	Yes. And with whom you spent time alone? No. I don't remember spending time with him. Did you sexually abuse
1 2 3 4 5 6 7		182 acting in accord with their expectations? Yes. MR. BRAUN: I'll object to the foundation. Do you know that to be true? THE WITNESS: Pardon me, Tom? MR. BRAUN: Do you know that be true, what he just asked you?	2 3 4 5 6 7	Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q.	Yes. And with whom you spent time alone? No. I don't remember spending time with him. Did you sexually abuse No. him or ever attempt to sexually abuse him? No.
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8	A. A.	182 acting in accord with their expectations? Yes. MR. BRAUN: I'll object to the foundation. Do you know that to be true? THE WITNESS: Pardon me, Tom? MR. BRAUN: Do you know that be true, what he just asked you? Repeat the question.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8	Q. A. Q. A. Q.	Yes. And with whom you spent time alone? No. I don't remember spending time with him. Did you sexually abuse No. him or ever attempt to sexually abuse him? No. The next is Doe 19, I think you've already
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	A.	182 acting in accord with their expectations? Yes. MR. BRAUN: I'll object to the foundation. Do you know that to be true? THE WITNESS: Pardon me, Tom? MR. BRAUN: Do you know that be true, what he just asked you? Repeat the question. BY MR. ANDERSON:	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q.	Yes. And with whom you spent time alone? No. I don't remember spending time with him. Did you sexually abuse No. him or ever attempt to sexually abuse him? No. The next is Doe 19, I think you've already identified him, but did you sexually abuse Doe
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10		182 acting in accord with their expectations? Yes. MR. BRAUN: I'll object to the foundation. Do you know that to be true? THE WITNESS: Pardon me, Tom? MR. BRAUN: Do you know that be true, what he just asked you? Repeat the question. BY MR. ANDERSON: The chancellor was appointed by the bishop to	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q.	Yes. And with whom you spent time alone? No. I don't remember spending time with him. Did you sexually abuse No. him or ever attempt to sexually abuse him? No. The next is Doe 19, I think you've already identified him, but did you sexually abuse Doe 19?
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	A. Q.	182 acting in accord with their expectations? Yes. MR. BRAUN: I'll object to the foundation. Do you know that to be true? THE WITNESS: Pardon me, Tom? MR. BRAUN: Do you know that be true, what he just asked you? Repeat the question. BY MR. ANDERSON: The chancellor was appointed by the bishop to be monitoring your activities?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q.	Yes. And with whom you spent time alone? No. I don't remember spending time with him. Did you sexually abuse No. him or ever attempt to sexually abuse him? No. The next is Doe 19, I think you've already identified him, but did you sexually abuse Doe 19? Yes.
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	А. Q. А.	182 acting in accord with their expectations? Yes. MR. BRAUN: I'll object to the foundation. Do you know that to be true? THE WITNESS: Pardon me, Tom? MR. BRAUN: Do you know that be true, what he just asked you? Repeat the question. BY MR. ANDERSON: The chancellor was appointed by the bishop to be monitoring your activities? Yes.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q.	Yes. And with whom you spent time alone? No. I don't remember spending time with him. Did you sexually abuse No. him or ever attempt to sexually abuse him? No. The next is Doe 19, I think you've already identified him, but did you sexually abuse Doe 19? Yes. How many times?
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	A. Q. A. Q.	182 acting in accord with their expectations? Yes. MR. BRAUN: I'll object to the foundation. Do you know that to be true? THE WITNESS: Pardon me, Tom? MR. BRAUN: Do you know that be true, what he just asked you? Repeat the question. BY MR. ANDERSON: The chancellor was appointed by the bishop to be monitoring your activities? Yes. And this document is some report of that?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q.	Yes. And with whom you spent time alone? No. I don't remember spending time with him. Did you sexually abuse No. him or ever attempt to sexually abuse him? No. The next is Doe 19, I think you've already identified him, but did you sexually abuse Doe 19? Yes. How many times? Several.
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	А. Q. А.	182 acting in accord with their expectations? Yes. MR. BRAUN: I'll object to the foundation. Do you know that to be true? THE WITNESS: Pardon me, Tom? MR. BRAUN: Do you know that be true, what he just asked you? Repeat the question. BY MR. ANDERSON: The chancellor was appointed by the bishop to be monitoring your activities? Yes. And this document is some report of that? Was a monthly report.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q.	Yes. And with whom you spent time alone? No. I don't remember spending time with him. Did you sexually abuse No. him or ever attempt to sexually abuse him? No. The next is Doe 19, I think you've already identified him, but did you sexually abuse Doe 19? Yes. How many times? Several.
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	A. Q. A. Q.	182 acting in accord with their expectations? Yes. MR. BRAUN: I'll object to the foundation. Do you know that to be true? THE WITNESS: Pardon me, Tom? MR. BRAUN: Do you know that be true, what he just asked you? Repeat the question. BY MR. ANDERSON: The chancellor was appointed by the bishop to be monitoring your activities? Yes. And this document is some report of that? Was a monthly report. (Discussion out of the hearing of	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q.	Yes. And with whom you spent time alone? No. I don't remember spending time with him. Did you sexually abuse No. him or ever attempt to sexually abuse him? No. The next is Doe 19, I think you've already identified him, but did you sexually abuse Doe 19? Yes. How many times? Several. When you say "several," what do you mean?
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	A. Q. A. Q.	182 acting in accord with their expectations? Yes. MR. BRAUN: I'll object to the foundation. Do you know that to be true? THE WITNESS: Pardon me, Tom? MR. BRAUN: Do you know that be true, what he just asked you? Repeat the question. BY MR. ANDERSON: The chancellor was appointed by the bishop to be monitoring your activities? Yes. And this document is some report of that? Was a monthly report. (Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter)	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A.	Yes. And with whom you spent time alone? No. I don't remember spending time with him. Did you sexually abuse No. him or ever attempt to sexually abuse him? No. The next is Doe 19, I think you've already identified him, but did you sexually abuse Doe 19? Yes. How many times? Several. When you say "several," what do you mean? Well, it would have been for a period of a year, maybe more than once a month.
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	A. Q. A. Q. A.	182 acting in accord with their expectations? Yes. MR. BRAUN: I'll object to the foundation. Do you know that to be true? THE WITNESS: Pardon me, Tom? MR. BRAUN: Do you know that be true, what he just asked you? Repeat the question. BY MR. ANDERSON: The chancellor was appointed by the bishop to be monitoring your activities? Yes. And this document is some report of that? Was a monthly report. (Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON:	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q.	Yes. And with whom you spent time alone? No. I don't remember spending time with him. Did you sexually abuse No. him or ever attempt to sexually abuse him? No. The next is Doe 19, I think you've already identified him, but did you sexually abuse Doe 19? Yes. How many times? Several. When you say "several," what do you mean? Well, it would have been for a period of a year, maybe more than once a month. Look at Doe and that abuse involved oral
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	A. Q. A. Q. A.	182 acting in accord with their expectations? Yes. MR. BRAUN: I'll object to the foundation. Do you know that to be true? THE WITNESS: Pardon me, Tom? MR. BRAUN: Do you know that be true, what he just asked you? Repeat the question. BY MR. ANDERSON: The chancellor was appointed by the bishop to be monitoring your activities? Yes. And this document is some report of that? Was a monthly report. (Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON: Okay. And you're writing it and sending it in	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A.	Yes. And with whom you spent time alone? No. I don't remember spending time with him. Did you sexually abuse No. him or ever attempt to sexually abuse him? No. The next is Doe 19, I think you've already identified him, but did you sexually abuse Doe 19? Yes. How many times? Several. When you say "several," what do you mean? Well, it would have been for a period of a year, maybe more than once a month. Look at Doe and that abuse involved oral copulation?
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	A. Q. A. Q. A.	182 acting in accord with their expectations? Yes. MR. BRAUN: I'll object to the foundation. Do you know that to be true? THE WITNESS: Pardon me, Tom? MR. BRAUN: Do you know that be true, what he just asked you? Repeat the question. BY MR. ANDERSON: The chancellor was appointed by the bishop to be monitoring your activities? Yes. And this document is some report of that? Was a monthly report. (Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON: Okay. And you're writing it and sending it in to the chancellor for the bishop's eyes?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A.	Yes. And with whom you spent time alone? No. I don't remember spending time with him. Did you sexually abuse No. him or ever attempt to sexually abuse him? No. The next is Doe 19, I think you've already identified him, but did you sexually abuse Doe 19? Yes. How many times? Several. When you say "several," what do you mean? Well, it would have been for a period of a year, maybe more than once a month. Look at Doe and that abuse involved oral copulation?
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	A. Q. A. Q. A. Q.	182 acting in accord with their expectations? Yes. MR. BRAUN: I'll object to the foundation. Do you know that to be true? THE WITNESS: Pardon me, Tom? MR. BRAUN: Do you know that be true, what he just asked you? Repeat the question. BY MR. ANDERSON: The chancellor was appointed by the bishop to be monitoring your activities? Yes. And this document is some report of that? Was a monthly report. (Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON: Okay. And you're writing it and sending it in to the chancellor for the bishop's eyes? Yes.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A.	Yes. And with whom you spent time alone? No. I don't remember spending time with him. Did you sexually abuse No. him or ever attempt to sexually abuse him? No. The next is Doe 19, I think you've already identified him, but did you sexually abuse Doe 19? Yes. How many times? Several. When you say "several," what do you mean? Well, it would have been for a period of a year, maybe more than once a month. Look at Doe and that abuse involved oral copulation? There was some. And was there attempted anal?
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	A. Q. A. Q. A.	182 acting in accord with their expectations? Yes. MR. BRAUN: I'll object to the foundation. Do you know that to be true? THE WITNESS: Pardon me, Tom? MR. BRAUN: Do you know that be true, what he just asked you? Repeat the question. BY MR. ANDERSON: The chancellor was appointed by the bishop to be monitoring your activities? Yes. And this document is some report of that? Was a monthly report. (Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON: Okay. And you're writing it and sending it in to the chancellor for the bishop's eyes? Yes. And was that Harrington or his successor in	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A.	Yes. And with whom you spent time alone? No. I don't remember spending time with him. Did you sexually abuse No. him or ever attempt to sexually abuse him? No. The next is Doe 19, I think you've already identified him, but did you sexually abuse Doe 19? Yes. How many times? Several. When you say "several," what do you mean? Well, it would have been for a period of a year, maybe more than once a month. Look at Doe and that abuse involved oral copulation? There was some. And was there attempted anal? No.
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. Q. Q.	182 acting in accord with their expectations? Yes. MR. BRAUN: I'll object to the foundation. Do you know that to be true? THE WITNESS: Pardon me, Tom? MR. BRAUN: Do you know that be true, what he just asked you? Repeat the question. BY MR. ANDERSON: The chancellor was appointed by the bishop to be monitoring your activities? Yes. And this document is some report of that? Was a monthly report. (Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON: Okay. And you're writing it and sending it in to the chancellor for the bishop's eyes? Yes. And was that Harrington or his successor in '08?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q.	Yes. And with whom you spent time alone? No. I don't remember spending time with him. Did you sexually abuse No. him or ever attempt to sexually abuse him? No. The next is Doe 19, I think you've already identified him, but did you sexually abuse Doe 19? Yes. How many times? Several. When you say "several," what do you mean? Well, it would have been for a period of a year, maybe more than once a month. Look at Doe and that abuse involved oral copulation? There was some. And was there attempted anal?
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A.	182 acting in accord with their expectations? Yes. MR. BRAUN: I'll object to the foundation. Do you know that to be true? THE WITNESS: Pardon me, Tom? MR. BRAUN: Do you know that be true, what he just asked you? Repeat the question. BY MR. ANDERSON: The chancellor was appointed by the bishop to be monitoring your activities? Yes. And this document is some report of that? Was a monthly report. (Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON: Okay. And you're writing it and sending it in to the chancellor for the bishop's eyes? Yes. And was that Harrington or his successor in '08? Harrington.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A.	Yes. And with whom you spent time alone? No. I don't remember spending time with him. Did you sexually abuse No. him or ever attempt to sexually abuse him? No. The next is Doe 19, I think you've already identified him, but did you sexually abuse Doe 19? Yes. How many times? Several. When you say "several," what do you mean? Well, it would have been for a period of a year, maybe more than once a month. Look at Doe and that abuse involved oral copulation? There was some. And was there attempted anal? No. Was there ever attempted anal? No. Not that I know of.
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A.	182 acting in accord with their expectations? Yes. MR. BRAUN: I'll object to the foundation. Do you know that to be true? THE WITNESS: Pardon me, Tom? MR. BRAUN: Do you know that be true, what he just asked you? Repeat the question. BY MR. ANDERSON: The chancellor was appointed by the bishop to be monitoring your activities? Yes. And this document is some report of that? Was a monthly report. (Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON: Okay. And you're writing it and sending it in to the chancellor for the bishop's eyes? Yes. And was that Harrington or his successor in '08?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q.	Yes. And with whom you spent time alone? No. I don't remember spending time with him. Did you sexually abuse No. him or ever attempt to sexually abuse him? No. The next is Doe 19, I think you've already identified him, but did you sexually abuse Doe 19? Yes. How many times? Several. When you say "several," what do you mean? Well, it would have been for a period of a year, maybe more than once a month. Look at Doe and that abuse involved oral copulation? There was some. And was there attempted anal?

		105			187
	0	185 Bu yeu2	1	۸	It's one of the bigger parishes and he asked
1	_	By you? Yes.	2	А.	me to do it.
2	A.		3	0	And when you say "he," are you referring to
3	Q.	By him?	4	ч.	Archbishop Roach?
4	A.	Yes.	5	Δ	Yes.
5	Q.	And by other kids? What do you mean, other kids?	6		And you knew at that time that Archbishop
6	A.	Yes.	7	ч.	Roach had the authority to make that
7	ц.		8		assignment?
8		MR. BRAUN: Talking about at any	9	^	Yes.
9		time? MR. ANDERSON: Yes.	10		And had also required the permission of
10			11	ч.	Archbishop (sic) Watters to do so?
11	~	BY MR. ANDERSON:	12	Α.	
12	Q.	Did you have other kids ejaculate?	· · ·	_	
13	A.	Yes.	13	Q.	
14	Q.	Did you ejaculate when abusing the other kids?	14	•	made you believe it was a promotion?
15	Α.	Sometimes.	15	А.	Well, it was a big parish, a big school, 2300
16	Q.	Did you use a vibrator with or on any of these	16	~	families. It was a big job.
17		kids?	17	Q.	
18	A.		18	•	had you not?
19	Q.		19	A.	No.
20		on?	20	Q.	
21	Α.	I don't know that.	21	_	Right.
22	Q.	Look at Doe 36. Do you see that name?	22	Q.	And when you were appointed to the Immaculate
23	Α.	Yes.	23		Conception in Columbia Heights, you were
24	Q.	,	24		appointed as administrator, were you not?
25	Α.	Don't recognize the name.	25	А.	Yes.
.		186		~	188
		(Discussion out of the hearing of		Q.	What were you told about why you were named
2		the court reporter)	2		administrator?
	~	BY MR. ANDERSON:	3	Α.	Because I was not of the diocese and that was
4	Q.	You were then assigned from St. Thomas Aquinas	4	0	a technicality, the way I understood it.
5		to the Immaculate Conception parish and my	5	ω.	Okay. Did anybody ever tell you that it was easier to remove you if there was a problem if
6		question to you is, I've asked you about some	6		you were named administrator versus pastor or
		kids on the list and if you abused any of	8		associate pastor under the canon law?
8		those while you were assigned to St. Thomas	9	Α.	No.
9		Aquinas. Are there any other kids who have not been identified either on that list with	10	Q.	
10			11	ц.	abuse sexually while working as a priest at
11		whom you engaged in some sexual contact or abuse?	12		Immaculate Conception in Columbia Heights?
12	Α.	abuse? At St. Thomas Aquinas?	12	Α.	
13	Q.	Yes.	14	Q.	
14	Q. A.	No. I don't recall any more.	15	α. Α.	Okay.
16	Q.	Okay. At Immaculate Conception, when you were	16	Q.	
17	¥.	assigned there, what was your understanding as	17	Q. A.	
17		to why Archbishop Roach and Bishop Watters	18		Look at Doe 18. Did you use abuse or attempt
19		permitted that assignment and made it?	19	-	to abuse him?
		MR. BRAUN: Objection as to	20	Α.	Yes.
20		foundation. You can answer if you know.	21	Q.	How many times?
21	A.	I don't know the the it was a a clear	22	Q. A.	Several.
22	ά.	promotion, that's all I can say.	22		And what does "several" mean?
23		BY MR. ANDERSON:	23	Q. А.	More than once a month.
24	0		25	Q.	For how long?
	Q.	Okay.		of 243	

47 of 61 sheets

		189			191
1	Α.	For 14 months maybe.	1	Α.	Yes.
2	Q.	Look at Doe 17, did you abuse or attempt to	2	Q.	Yes. And that was many years ago and when yo
3		sexually abuse him?	3		were asked about some of these events, is it
4	Α.	I would say no. I think the accusation was	4		fair to say that your memory about some of
5		there that I attempted to to touch him, but	5		these events was fresher then ten or more
6		I never touched him was my understanding.	6		years ago than it is today?
7	Q.	So it was attempted sexual abuse, but it's	7	Α.	Well, that's a generic thing, I think 30 year
8		your belief that you did not succeed?	8		makes a difference.
9	Α.	I don't I think attempt is too strong.	9	Q.	In any case, when you were removed by
10		What did you do?	10		Archbishop Roach from Immaculate Conception,
11	Α.	I took him with, he went with me to a	11		what did he order you to do or not do?
12		recreation things and swimming and that type	12	Α.	Well, I think he wanted me to go back to th
13		of thing and he told his father that he	13		Winona diocese. Let me see. No. That's no
14		thought it was weird, I think is but I	14		true. He ordered me I don't know who d
15		never touched his genitalia.	15		the ordering. I didn't see much of Archbish
16	Q.	Did you have a sexual interest in him?	16		Roach through this and it would have been
17	Α.	No.	17		Michael Korf was director of priest
18	Q.	Why not him and at the same time you did have	18		personnel, and between him and Carlson, th
19		a sexual interest in 18 and others?	19		would have and I went to see I made a
20	Α.	Don't know.	20		retreat and I simultaneously I was seeing
21	Q.	Look at Doe 25. Did you sexually abuse him?	21		Dr. Gendron.
22	A.	No.	22		MR. GEHAN: Counsel, could I
23		Did you know him and his family?	23		interrupt you one more time? Can you put
24	Α.	Barely.	24		dates on these for me? When was he removed
25	Q.	Did you spend time with him?	25		from Immaculate Conception?
		190			192
1	Α.	No.	1		MR. ANDERSON: 1979, June 13th
2	Q.	At some point in time, you were sent to see	2		MR. GEHAN: Thank you.
3		Dr. Gendron by the archdiocese, officials of	3		MR. ANDERSON: he's appointed
4		the Archdiocese of St. Paul and Minneapolis,	4		administrator of Immaculate Conception and
5		were you not?	5		and 1981, February 2nd, he's made associate
6	Α.	Yes.	6		pastor at Risen Savior.
7	Q.	Why?	7		MR. GEHAN: Thanks.
8	Α.	Through because of the accusation,	8		MR. ANDERSON: You're welcome.
9		father, I think, and and I was	9		BY MR. ANDERSON:
10		removed from that parish and that I would get	10	Q.	In the removal and at the time of it, did any
11		treatment from Dr. Gendron, which I did.	11		official from the Archdiocese of St. Paul and
12	Q.	When you were removed from the Immaculate	12		Minneapolis, including Roach, Carlson or Korf,
13		Conception parish for accusations of sexual	13		ask you why you had been transferred from the
		abuse, that was a removal done by Archbishop	14		Diocese of Winona?
14		Roach, correct?	15	Α.	No.
14 15			16	Q.	Did any of them ask you to answer questions
	Α.	Yes.	10		
15	A. Q.		17		concerning your sexual history, and in
15 16	_	Yes.			concerning your sexual history, and in particular, your history of sexually abusing
15 16 17	Q. A.	Yes. In consultation with then Father Carlson?	17		
15 16 17 18	Q. A.	Yes. In consultation with then Father Carlson? I don't know that.	17 18	А.	particular, your history of sexually abusing
15 16 17 18 19	Q. A.	Yes. In consultation with then Father Carlson? I don't know that. What was Father Carlson's involvement with you at that time?	17 18 19	A. Q.	particular, your history of sexually abusing kids?
15 16 17 18 19 20	Q. A. Q.	Yes. In consultation with then Father Carlson? I don't know that. What was Father Carlson's involvement with you	17 18 19 20	-	particular, your history of sexually abusing kids? No. I don't recall that.
15 16 17 18 19 20 21	Q. A. Q.	Yes. In consultation with then Father Carlson? I don't know that. What was Father Carlson's involvement with you at that time? Well, he would be the front man for the	17 18 19 20 21	-	particular, your history of sexually abusing kids? No. I don't recall that. Did any of them ask you why the Diocese of
15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	Q. A. Q. A.	Yes. In consultation with then Father Carlson? I don't know that. What was Father Carlson's involvement with you at that time? Well, he would be the front man for the archbishop with problem stuff.	17 18 19 20 21 22	-	particular, your history of sexually abusing kids? No. I don't recall that. Did any of them ask you why the Diocese of Winona and the bishop there refused to take

	~	193			195
1	Q.	Did any of the officials of the Archdiocese of	1	0	it.
2		St. Paul and Minneapolis ask you anything	2		And when was that?
3		about your sexual history?	3	Α.	It was St. Paul, I think east side, it might
4	A.	No.	4		have been for the whole city, but it was a St.
5	Q.	You were sent to King's Retreat House. For	5	0	Paul YMCA.
6		what purpose?	6	Q.	And what parish were you then assigned to when
7	Α.	It was to figure out what I was going to do		•	you were using that card?
8		and what they did or did not want me to do, I	8		I think Risen Savior in Apple Valley.
9	~	think. It was a lag time.	9	ц.	Okay. And what kid or kids on the Doe list
10	Q.	And you were sent by the archdiocesan	10	~	were you bringing to the facility? Well, I don't know of anyone that I was
11		officials to see Dr. Gendron at the a	11	Α.	
12		psychiatrist, correct?	12		bringing there. There I was I was
13	-	Yes.	13		living in Apple Valley. None of those people went there with me. Some of those names we
14	Q.	And you did see Dr. Gendron?	14		
15	-	Yes.	15		discussed might have gone with me to the
16	Q.	And Dr. Gendron was told by you and the	16	0	Normandale thing.
17		officials of the archdiocese that you were	17	Q.	Well, we got that information from somebody that thought you were using an alias that was
18		accused of sexual abuse and he was to try to			
19		help you, right?	19 20		a kid, okay? And so who claimed that you had sexually abused him. And so my question
20	A.	•	20		to you is, did you use that card to bring any
21	Q.	And you also understood that the treatment and	21		kids to that facility under a name other than
22		diagnosis that he provided was and the	23		yours and engage any kids in sexual contact?
23		information was being provided to the officials of the Archdiocese of St. Paul and	23	A.	No.
24 25		Minneapolis that sent you there, correct?	24		You admit having used somebody else's card,
25		194	20		196
1	Α.	I don't know that.	1		but deny the sexual abuse of the kid?
2	Q.	And at some point in time, you stopped seeing	2	Α.	Yes.
3	Q(.	Ken Pierre, correct?	3		At some point in time, did Archbishop Roach
4	Α.	We just went over that a bit ago.	4	_	and the officials acting on his behalf,
5	Q.	Okay. Did you ever go back to Pierre?	5		Carlson and/or Korf or others, impose
6	Α.	I don't know.	6		restrictions on you to not have contact with
7	Q.	Okay. When you saw Gendron initially, that	7		youth?
8		was inpatient, wasn't it?	8	Α.	I never got that message. Not from Archbishop
9	Α.	Yes.	9		Roach or his helpers.
10	Q.	And that was at St. Mary's?	10	Q.	Did you get it from anybody?
11	Α.	Yes.	11	Α.	Well, long afterwards, I I found out that
12	Q.	Did any did you share with any let me	12		that had happened, but I didn't know about it
13		ask this. At any time, did you take kids to	13		during my working time, service time.
14		the YMCA using an alias, that is, not your	14	Q.	When in time did you first learn that you were
15		name, a disguise?	15		restricted or supposed to have been restricted
16	Α.	It was not an alias, it was someone's card	16		from any contact with youth?
17		that was given to me, I think.	17	Α.	I I never knew that I was restricted from
18	Q.	Tell me the circumstances of that.	18		any contact. But I knew that it had been
19	Α.	Well, at that time I was I had a Y	19		reported to the Apple Valley people that
20		membership for a long time, which ran out.	20		that there had been problems.
21		And when I went to Apple Valley, I joined the	21	Q.	And after those problems were reported, is it
22		Normandale operation, which had facilities all	22		correct that you were, then, asked and
23		over the Twin Cities. And that someone, I	23		required to put the restrictions that had been
24		think, gave me that card that I'd use until it	24		imposed on you early into writing so that you
25		expired. That's that's my recollection of	25	of 242	would understand them and agree to them? 05/30/2014 11:28:47 AM

r		107	1		199
Ι.		197			
1	Α.		1	•	why you were seeing him at that time?
2	Q.	Do you have any recollection of having agreed	2	Α.	No.
3	_	to restrictions on your ministry with youth?	3	Q.	Did you have a belief and understanding that
4	Α.	No.	4		Ken Pierre was able to share the information
5		(Discussion out of the hearing of	5		he was getting from you with Bishop Watters
6		the court reporter)	6		and the officials of the archdiocese?
7		BY MR. ANDERSON:	7		MR. WIESER: Objection to the form
8	Q.	There's a document that it's called a	8		of the question, compound. It'd be better if
9		special agreement between Archbishop Roach and	9		you broke that one down, counsel.
10		Reverend Thomas Adamson. It's been marked	10		MR. BRAUN: I concur.
11		Exhibit 47.	11		BY MR. ANDERSON:
12	Α.	(Examining documents).	12	Q.	Did you understand that Ken Pierre was free to
13	Q.	Is that your signature?	13		share information with Bishop Watters?
14	Α.		14	Α.	Yes.
15	Q.		15	Q.	Did you understand he was free to share it
16		agreement between you and the archbishop to	16		with Archbishop Roach?
		restrict your contact with youth and other	17	Δ	Yes.
17			18	<u> </u>	(Discussion out of the hearing of
18	•	things?	1		the court reporter)
19	Α.	I don't recall that till I, you know, I see	19		BY MR. ANDERSON:
20	~	this document.	20	~	
21	Q.		21	Q.	Is it correct that the first time you saw Ken
22		imposed on you earlier now and that those had	22		Pierre and were required to, you admitted
23		been violated, so they sat down with you and	23		having abused kids?
24		said, "We're gonna put this into writing," and	24	Α.	I don't recall what we talked about.
25	_	this reflects that?	25	Q.	Do you recall early on Pierre discussing your
		198			200
1		I don't recall that.	1		sexual history and your sexual interest in
1 2			1 2		sexual history and your sexual interest in kids with him?
		I don't recall that.	1	А.	sexual history and your sexual interest in
2		I don't recall that. When you were in the Archdiocese of St. Paul	2		sexual history and your sexual interest in kids with him? I don't recall those sessions. Do you recall Ken Pierre advocating to Bishop
2		I don't recall that. When you were in the Archdiocese of St. Paul and Minneapolis and treating with Dr. Gendron,	2 3		sexual history and your sexual interest in kids with him? I don't recall those sessions. Do you recall Ken Pierre advocating to Bishop Watters that he thought you were now ready to
2 3 4		I don't recall that. When you were in the Archdiocese of St. Paul and Minneapolis and treating with Dr. Gendron, inpatient first and then outpatient, were you	2 3 4		sexual history and your sexual interest in kids with him? I don't recall those sessions. Do you recall Ken Pierre advocating to Bishop
2 3 4 5		I don't recall that. When you were in the Archdiocese of St. Paul and Minneapolis and treating with Dr. Gendron, inpatient first and then outpatient, were you continuing to communicate with Bishop Watters	2 3 4 5		sexual history and your sexual interest in kids with him? I don't recall those sessions. Do you recall Ken Pierre advocating to Bishop Watters that he thought you were now ready to
2 3 4 5 6	Q.	I don't recall that. When you were in the Archdiocese of St. Paul and Minneapolis and treating with Dr. Gendron, inpatient first and then outpatient, were you continuing to communicate with Bishop Watters about your status and how you were doing? I don't recall that one way or the other.	2 3 4 5 6	Q. A.	sexual history and your sexual interest in kids with him? I don't recall those sessions. Do you recall Ken Pierre advocating to Bishop Watters that he thought you were now ready to return to the Diocese of Winona?
2 3 4 5 6 7	Q. A.	I don't recall that. When you were in the Archdiocese of St. Paul and Minneapolis and treating with Dr. Gendron, inpatient first and then outpatient, were you continuing to communicate with Bishop Watters about your status and how you were doing? I don't recall that one way or the other.	2 3 4 5 6 7	Q. A.	sexual history and your sexual interest in kids with him? I don't recall those sessions. Do you recall Ken Pierre advocating to Bishop Watters that he thought you were now ready to return to the Diocese of Winona? Vaguely I remember that, but vaguely.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8	Q.	 I don't recall that. When you were in the Archdiocese of St. Paul and Minneapolis and treating with Dr. Gendron, inpatient first and then outpatient, were you continuing to communicate with Bishop Watters about your status and how you were doing? I don't recall that one way or the other. Do you recall writing him from St. Mary's 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8	Q. A.	sexual history and your sexual interest in kids with him? I don't recall those sessions. Do you recall Ken Pierre advocating to Bishop Watters that he thought you were now ready to return to the Diocese of Winona? Vaguely I remember that, but vaguely. And you do remember that Bishop Watters and
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	Q. A. Q.	 I don't recall that. When you were in the Archdiocese of St. Paul and Minneapolis and treating with Dr. Gendron, inpatient first and then outpatient, were you continuing to communicate with Bishop Watters about your status and how you were doing? I don't recall that one way or the other. Do you recall writing him from St. Mary's Hospital? Possibly. 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	Q. A.	sexual history and your sexual interest in kids with him? I don't recall those sessions. Do you recall Ken Pierre advocating to Bishop Watters that he thought you were now ready to return to the Diocese of Winona? Vaguely I remember that, but vaguely. And you do remember that Bishop Watters and the priest personnel board in Winona were
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	Q. A. Q. A.	I don't recall that. When you were in the Archdiocese of St. Paul and Minneapolis and treating with Dr. Gendron, inpatient first and then outpatient, were you continuing to communicate with Bishop Watters about your status and how you were doing? I don't recall that one way or the other. Do you recall writing him from St. Mary's Hospital? Possibly.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	Q. A.	sexual history and your sexual interest in kids with him? I don't recall those sessions. Do you recall Ken Pierre advocating to Bishop Watters that he thought you were now ready to return to the Diocese of Winona? Vaguely I remember that, but vaguely. And you do remember that Bishop Watters and the priest personnel board in Winona were saying repeatedly, "No way he can come back
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	Q. A. Q. A.	I don't recall that. When you were in the Archdiocese of St. Paul and Minneapolis and treating with Dr. Gendron, inpatient first and then outpatient, were you continuing to communicate with Bishop Watters about your status and how you were doing? I don't recall that one way or the other. Do you recall writing him from St. Mary's Hospital? Possibly. Did any official of the Archdiocese of St.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	Q. A.	sexual history and your sexual interest in kids with him? I don't recall those sessions. Do you recall Ken Pierre advocating to Bishop Watters that he thought you were now ready to return to the Diocese of Winona? Vaguely I remember that, but vaguely. And you do remember that Bishop Watters and the priest personnel board in Winona were saying repeatedly, "No way he can come back here"?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	Q. A. Q. A. Q.	I don't recall that. When you were in the Archdiocese of St. Paul and Minneapolis and treating with Dr. Gendron, inpatient first and then outpatient, were you continuing to communicate with Bishop Watters about your status and how you were doing? I don't recall that one way or the other. Do you recall writing him from St. Mary's Hospital? Possibly. Did any official of the Archdiocese of St. Paul and Minneapolis ever ask you why you had seen Ken Pierre?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	Q. A.	sexual history and your sexual interest in kids with him? I don't recall those sessions. Do you recall Ken Pierre advocating to Bishop Watters that he thought you were now ready to return to the Diocese of Winona? Vaguely I remember that, but vaguely. And you do remember that Bishop Watters and the priest personnel board in Winona were saying repeatedly, "No way he can come back here"? MR. BRAUN: Objection, asked and
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	Q. A. Q. A. Q. A.	I don't recall that. When you were in the Archdiocese of St. Paul and Minneapolis and treating with Dr. Gendron, inpatient first and then outpatient, were you continuing to communicate with Bishop Watters about your status and how you were doing? I don't recall that one way or the other. Do you recall writing him from St. Mary's Hospital? Possibly. Did any official of the Archdiocese of St. Paul and Minneapolis ever ask you why you had seen Ken Pierre? Why I had seen him or	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	Q. A.	sexual history and your sexual interest in kids with him? I don't recall those sessions. Do you recall Ken Pierre advocating to Bishop Watters that he thought you were now ready to return to the Diocese of Winona? Vaguely I remember that, but vaguely. And you do remember that Bishop Watters and the priest personnel board in Winona were saying repeatedly, "No way he can come back here"? MR. BRAUN: Objection, asked and answered.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	Q. A. Q. A. Q.	 I don't recall that. When you were in the Archdiocese of St. Paul and Minneapolis and treating with Dr. Gendron, inpatient first and then outpatient, were you continuing to communicate with Bishop Watters about your status and how you were doing? I don't recall that one way or the other. Do you recall writing him from St. Mary's Hospital? Possibly. Did any official of the Archdiocese of St. Paul and Minneapolis ever ask you why you had seen Ken Pierre? Why I had seen him or Why you'd been required to see Ken Pierre for 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	Q. A. Q.	sexual history and your sexual interest in kids with him? I don't recall those sessions. Do you recall Ken Pierre advocating to Bishop Watters that he thought you were now ready to return to the Diocese of Winona? Vaguely I remember that, but vaguely. And you do remember that Bishop Watters and the priest personnel board in Winona were saying repeatedly, "No way he can come back here"? MR. BRAUN: Objection, asked and answered. BY MR. ANDERSON: Correct?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q.	 I don't recall that. When you were in the Archdiocese of St. Paul and Minneapolis and treating with Dr. Gendron, inpatient first and then outpatient, were you continuing to communicate with Bishop Watters about your status and how you were doing? I don't recall that one way or the other. Do you recall writing him from St. Mary's Hospital? Possibly. Did any official of the Archdiocese of St. Paul and Minneapolis ever ask you why you had seen Ken Pierre? Why I had seen him or Why you'd been required to see Ken Pierre for treatment. 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	Q. A. Q. A.	sexual history and your sexual interest in kids with him? I don't recall those sessions. Do you recall Ken Pierre advocating to Bishop Watters that he thought you were now ready to return to the Diocese of Winona? Vaguely I remember that, but vaguely. And you do remember that Bishop Watters and the priest personnel board in Winona were saying repeatedly, "No way he can come back here"? MR. BRAUN: Objection, asked and answered. BY MR. ANDERSON: Correct? I think the "no way" is too strong.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A.	 I don't recall that. When you were in the Archdiocese of St. Paul and Minneapolis and treating with Dr. Gendron, inpatient first and then outpatient, were you continuing to communicate with Bishop Watters about your status and how you were doing? I don't recall that one way or the other. Do you recall writing him from St. Mary's Hospital? Possibly. Did any official of the Archdiocese of St. Paul and Minneapolis ever ask you why you had seen Ken Pierre? Why I had seen him or Why you'd been required to see Ken Pierre for treatment. No one ever asked me that, that I recall. 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	Q. A. Q. A. Q.	<pre>sexual history and your sexual interest in kids with him? I don't recall those sessions. Do you recall Ken Pierre advocating to Bishop Watters that he thought you were now ready to return to the Diocese of Winona? Vaguely I remember that, but vaguely. And you do remember that Bishop Watters and the priest personnel board in Winona were saying repeatedly, "No way he can come back here"?</pre>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q.	 I don't recall that. When you were in the Archdiocese of St. Paul and Minneapolis and treating with Dr. Gendron, inpatient first and then outpatient, were you continuing to communicate with Bishop Watters about your status and how you were doing? I don't recall that one way or the other. Do you recall writing him from St. Mary's Hospital? Possibly. Did any official of the Archdiocese of St. Paul and Minneapolis ever ask you why you had seen Ken Pierre? Why I had seen him or Why you'd been required to see Ken Pierre for treatment. No one ever asked me that, that I recall. Did any official of the archdiocese 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	Q. A. Q. A. Q. A.	sexual history and your sexual interest in kids with him? I don't recall those sessions. Do you recall Ken Pierre advocating to Bishop Watters that he thought you were now ready to return to the Diocese of Winona? Vaguely I remember that, but vaguely. And you do remember that Bishop Watters and the priest personnel board in Winona were saying repeatedly, "No way he can come back here"? MR. BRAUN: Objection, asked and answered. BY MR. ANDERSON: Correct? I think the "no way" is too strong. They refused your request to get back there? Yes.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A.	 I don't recall that. When you were in the Archdiocese of St. Paul and Minneapolis and treating with Dr. Gendron, inpatient first and then outpatient, were you continuing to communicate with Bishop Watters about your status and how you were doing? I don't recall that one way or the other. Do you recall writing him from St. Mary's Hospital? Possibly. Did any official of the Archdiocese of St. Paul and Minneapolis ever ask you why you had seen Ken Pierre? Why I had seen him or Why you'd been required to see Ken Pierre for treatment. Do one ever asked me that, that I recall. Did any official of the archdiocese (Discussion out of the hearing of 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	Q. A. Q. A. Q. A.	sexual history and your sexual interest in kids with him? I don't recall those sessions. Do you recall Ken Pierre advocating to Bishop Watters that he thought you were now ready to return to the Diocese of Winona? Vaguely I remember that, but vaguely. And you do remember that Bishop Watters and the priest personnel board in Winona were saying repeatedly, "No way he can come back here"? MR. BRAUN: Objection, asked and answered. BY MR. ANDERSON: Correct? I think the "no way" is too strong. They refused your request to get back there? Yes. And even though Ken Pierre advocated for you
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A.	I don't recall that. When you were in the Archdiocese of St. Paul and Minneapolis and treating with Dr. Gendron, inpatient first and then outpatient, were you continuing to communicate with Bishop Watters about your status and how you were doing? I don't recall that one way or the other. Do you recall writing him from St. Mary's Hospital? Possibly. Did any official of the Archdiocese of St. Paul and Minneapolis ever ask you why you had seen Ken Pierre? Why I had seen him or Why you'd been required to see Ken Pierre for treatment. No one ever asked me that, that I recall. Did any official of the archdiocese (Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter)	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q.	sexual history and your sexual interest in kids with him? I don't recall those sessions. Do you recall Ken Pierre advocating to Bishop Watters that he thought you were now ready to return to the Diocese of Winona? Vaguely I remember that, but vaguely. And you do remember that Bishop Watters and the priest personnel board in Winona were saying repeatedly, "No way he can come back here"? MR. BRAUN: Objection, asked and answered. BY MR. ANDERSON: Correct? I think the "no way" is too strong. They refused your request to get back there? Yes. And even though Ken Pierre advocated for you to return to the Diocese of Winona?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q.	I don't recall that. When you were in the Archdiocese of St. Paul and Minneapolis and treating with Dr. Gendron, inpatient first and then outpatient, were you continuing to communicate with Bishop Watters about your status and how you were doing? I don't recall that one way or the other. Do you recall writing him from St. Mary's Hospital? Possibly. Did any official of the Archdiocese of St. Paul and Minneapolis ever ask you why you had seen Ken Pierre? Why I had seen him or Why you'd been required to see Ken Pierre for treatment. No one ever asked me that, that I recall. Did any official of the archdiocese (Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON:	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A.	<pre>sexual history and your sexual interest in kids with him? I don't recall those sessions. Do you recall Ken Pierre advocating to Bishop Watters that he thought you were now ready to return to the Diocese of Winona? Vaguely I remember that, but vaguely. And you do remember that Bishop Watters and the priest personnel board in Winona were saying repeatedly, "No way he can come back here"?</pre>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A.	I don't recall that. When you were in the Archdiocese of St. Paul and Minneapolis and treating with Dr. Gendron, inpatient first and then outpatient, were you continuing to communicate with Bishop Watters about your status and how you were doing? I don't recall that one way or the other. Do you recall writing him from St. Mary's Hospital? Possibly. Did any official of the Archdiocese of St. Paul and Minneapolis ever ask you why you had seen Ken Pierre? Why I had seen him or Why you'd been required to see Ken Pierre for treatment. No one ever asked me that, that I recall. Did any official of the archdiocese (Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON: When you were still seeing Ken Pierre, who was	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A.	<pre>sexual history and your sexual interest in kids with him? I don't recall those sessions. Do you recall Ken Pierre advocating to Bishop Watters that he thought you were now ready to return to the Diocese of Winona? Vaguely I remember that, but vaguely. And you do remember that Bishop Watters and the priest personnel board in Winona were saying repeatedly, "No way he can come back here"? MR. BRAUN: Objection, asked and answered. BY MR. ANDERSON: Correct? I think the "no way" is too strong. They refused your request to get back there? And even though Ken Pierre advocated for you to return to the Diocese of Winona? Yes. I'm going to show you a few documents here and</pre>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q.	I don't recall that. When you were in the Archdiocese of St. Paul and Minneapolis and treating with Dr. Gendron, inpatient first and then outpatient, were you continuing to communicate with Bishop Watters about your status and how you were doing? I don't recall that one way or the other. Do you recall writing him from St. Mary's Hospital? Possibly. Did any official of the Archdiocese of St. Paul and Minneapolis ever ask you why you had seen Ken Pierre? Why I had seen him or Why you'd been required to see Ken Pierre for treatment. No one ever asked me that, that I recall. Did any official of the archdiocese (Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON: When you were still seeing Ken Pierre, who was at the Consultation Services Center in the	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A.	<pre>sexual history and your sexual interest in kids with him? I don't recall those sessions. Do you recall Ken Pierre advocating to Bishop Watters that he thought you were now ready to return to the Diocese of Winona? Vaguely I remember that, but vaguely. And you do remember that Bishop Watters and the priest personnel board in Winona were saying repeatedly, "No way he can come back here"?</pre>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q.	I don't recall that. When you were in the Archdiocese of St. Paul and Minneapolis and treating with Dr. Gendron, inpatient first and then outpatient, were you continuing to communicate with Bishop Watters about your status and how you were doing? I don't recall that one way or the other. Do you recall writing him from St. Mary's Hospital? Possibly. Did any official of the Archdiocese of St. Paul and Minneapolis ever ask you why you had seen Ken Pierre? Why I had seen him or Why you'd been required to see Ken Pierre for treatment. No one ever asked me that, that I recall. Did any official of the archdiocese (Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON: When you were still seeing Ken Pierre, who was	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A.	<pre>sexual history and your sexual interest in kids with him? I don't recall those sessions. Do you recall Ken Pierre advocating to Bishop Watters that he thought you were now ready to return to the Diocese of Winona? Vaguely I remember that, but vaguely. And you do remember that Bishop Watters and the priest personnel board in Winona were saying repeatedly, "No way he can come back here"? MR. BRAUN: Objection, asked and answered. BY MR. ANDERSON: Correct? I think the "no way" is too strong. They refused your request to get back there? And even though Ken Pierre advocated for you to return to the Diocese of Winona? Yes. I'm going to show you a few documents here and</pre>

		201			203
1		show him 2 first? Okay.	1		and I could not I was in no no position
2		BY MR. ANDERSON:	2		to challenge him.
3	Q.	I'm showing you Exhibit 2A and it's dated	3	Q.	Okay. This is where Jansen had gotten a
4		November 25th, 1984 excuse me, 1964. And	4		report and he's the one that asked you to see
5		this is from the then bishop of Winona, which	5		Tice?
6		would have been Fitzgerald, it's addressed to	6	Α.	Yes.
7		Reverend Cashman at Lourdes High School in	7	Q.	Okay. And you didn't pay for this, correct?
8		Rochester. Is this the point at which you'li	8	Α.	Correct.
9		see here and I'll read it, "Owing to the	9	Q.	Showing you Exhibit 6. This would be minutes
10		health of Father Adamson, I find it necessary	10		of the personnel board of the Diocese of
11		to make a change at Caledonia so that he may	11		Winona produced to us, and at the top it says,
12		be able to receive treatment at the Mayo	12		"The meeting was called to order by Chairman
13		Clinic in Rochester." Does this refresh your	13		Trocinski May 20th, 1974, at St. John's in
14		recollection that Bishop Fitzgerald sent you	14		Rochester." And then the second portion of it
15		for treatment to Mayo Clinic?	15		says, "Father Tom Adamson is having a
16	Α.	I never went to Mayo Clinic.	16		recurring problem. He may go to an institute
17	Q.	Okay. Were you sent someplace else instead?	17		in the East and may have to be replaced at St.
18	Α.	Not that I recall.	18		Francis. Jim Russell is available to go to
19	Q.	Do you have any idea why he's writing to	19		St. Francis or replace one who would go
20		Cashman about your health and the need to have	20		there." The recurring problem you were having
21		you receive treatment at Mayo?	21		at that time was sexual abuse of boys, was it
22	Α.	No.	22		not?
23		MR. BRAUN: Objection, foundation.	23	Α.	I don't know that.
24	Α.	No.	24	Q.	And why did you understand you had to go to
25		BY MR. ANDERSON:	25		the Institute of Living?
		202			204
1	Q.		1	А.	204 That was Dr. Tice's recommendation.
1 2	Q. A.	202 Are you aware that Cashman replaced you? Yes.	1	A. Q.	That was Dr. Tice's recommendation.
	Α.	Are you aware that Cashman replaced you?			That was Dr. Tice's recommendation.
2	Α.	Are you aware that Cashman replaced you? Yes.	2		That was Dr. Tice's recommendation. And you were at the Institute of Living for
2	Α.	Are you aware that Cashman replaced you? Yes. I'm gonna show you now an Exhibit 5. And this	23	Q.	That was Dr. Tice's recommendation. And you were at the Institute of Living for how long?
2 3 4	Α.	Are you aware that Cashman replaced you? Yes. I'm gonna show you now an Exhibit 5. And this is a statement for services dated 4-30-74 for	2 3 4	Q.	That was Dr. Tice's recommendation. And you were at the Institute of Living for how long? I'm guessing eight weeks, but I don't know that.
2 3 4 5	Α.	Are you aware that Cashman replaced you? Yes. I'm gonna show you now an Exhibit 5. And this is a statement for services dated 4-30-74 for a psychological evaluation requested by	2 3 4 5	Q. A.	That was Dr. Tice's recommendation. And you were at the Institute of Living for how long? I'm guessing eight weeks, but I don't know that.
2 3 4 5 6	Α.	Are you aware that Cashman replaced you? Yes. I'm gonna show you now an Exhibit 5. And this is a statement for services dated 4-30-74 for a psychological evaluation requested by Francis A. Tice for you, then Father Thomas	2 3 4 5 6	Q. A.	That was Dr. Tice's recommendation. And you were at the Institute of Living for how long? I'm guessing eight weeks, but I don't know that. And it was Bishop Watters that ultimately
2 3 4 5 6 7	A. Q.	Are you aware that Cashman replaced you? Yes. I'm gonna show you now an Exhibit 5. And this is a statement for services dated 4-30-74 for a psychological evaluation requested by Francis A. Tice for you, then Father Thomas Adamson, correct, and it's submitted by John	2 3 4 5 6 7	Q. A.	 That was Dr. Tice's recommendation. And you were at the Institute of Living for how long? I'm guessing eight weeks, but I don't know that. And it was Bishop Watters that ultimately permitted that and the Diocese of Winona that
2 3 4 5 6 7 8	A. Q.	Are you aware that Cashman replaced you? Yes. I'm gonna show you now an Exhibit 5. And this is a statement for services dated 4-30-74 for a psychological evaluation requested by Francis A. Tice for you, then Father Thomas Adamson, correct, and it's submitted by John is that Hawkinson?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8	Q. A. Q.	That was Dr. Tice's recommendation. And you were at the Institute of Living for how long? I'm guessing eight weeks, but I don't know that. And it was Bishop Watters that ultimately permitted that and the Diocese of Winona that paid for it?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	A. Q. A.	Are you aware that Cashman replaced you? Yes. I'm gonna show you now an Exhibit 5. And this is a statement for services dated 4-30-74 for a psychological evaluation requested by Francis A. Tice for you, then Father Thomas Adamson, correct, and it's submitted by John is that Hawkinson? Yes.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	Q. A. Q.	That was Dr. Tice's recommendation. And you were at the Institute of Living for how long? I'm guessing eight weeks, but I don't know that. And it was Bishop Watters that ultimately permitted that and the Diocese of Winona that paid for it? Yes.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	A. Q. A. Q.	Are you aware that Cashman replaced you? Yes. I'm gonna show you now an Exhibit 5. And this is a statement for services dated 4-30-74 for a psychological evaluation requested by Francis A. Tice for you, then Father Thomas Adamson, correct, and it's submitted by John is that Hawkinson? Yes. These are treatments being paid for by whom?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	Q. A. Q.	That was Dr. Tice's recommendation. And you were at the Institute of Living for how long? I'm guessing eight weeks, but I don't know that. And it was Bishop Watters that ultimately permitted that and the Diocese of Winona that paid for it? Yes. MR. BRAUN: Objection, foundation.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	A. Q. A. Q.	Are you aware that Cashman replaced you? Yes. I'm gonna show you now an Exhibit 5. And this is a statement for services dated 4-30-74 for a psychological evaluation requested by Francis A. Tice for you, then Father Thomas Adamson, correct, and it's submitted by John is that Hawkinson? Yes. These are treatments being paid for by whom? Not by me.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	Q. A. Q.	That was Dr. Tice's recommendation. And you were at the Institute of Living for how long? I'm guessing eight weeks, but I don't know that. And it was Bishop Watters that ultimately permitted that and the Diocese of Winona that paid for it? Yes. MR. BRAUN: Objection, foundation. (Discussion out of the hearing of
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	A. Q. A. Q. A. Q.	Are you aware that Cashman replaced you? Yes. I'm gonna show you now an Exhibit 5. And this is a statement for services dated 4-30-74 for a psychological evaluation requested by Francis A. Tice for you, then Father Thomas Adamson, correct, and it's submitted by John is that Hawkinson? Yes. These are treatments being paid for by whom? Not by me. And how long did you see Tice?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	Q. A. Q.	That was Dr. Tice's recommendation. And you were at the Institute of Living for how long? I'm guessing eight weeks, but I don't know that. And it was Bishop Watters that ultimately permitted that and the Diocese of Winona that paid for it? Yes. MR. BRAUN: Objection, foundation. (Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON:
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	A. Q. A. Q. A. Q.	Are you aware that Cashman replaced you? Yes. I'm gonna show you now an Exhibit 5. And this is a statement for services dated 4-30-74 for a psychological evaluation requested by Francis A. Tice for you, then Father Thomas Adamson, correct, and it's submitted by John is that Hawkinson? Yes. These are treatments being paid for by whom? Not by me. And how long did you see Tice? I don't know that.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	Q. A. Q. A.	That was Dr. Tice's recommendation. And you were at the Institute of Living for how long? I'm guessing eight weeks, but I don't know that. And it was Bishop Watters that ultimately permitted that and the Diocese of Winona that paid for it? Yes. Ibscussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON:
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	A. Q. A. Q. A. Q.	Are you aware that Cashman replaced you? Yes. I'm gonna show you now an Exhibit 5. And this is a statement for services dated 4-30-74 for a psychological evaluation requested by Francis A. Tice for you, then Father Thomas Adamson, correct, and it's submitted by John is that Hawkinson? Yes. These are treatments being paid for by whom? Not by me. And how long did you see Tice? I don't know that. (Discussion out of the hearing of	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	Q. A. Q. A.	That was Dr. Tice's recommendation. And you were at the Institute of Living for how long? I'm guessing eight weeks, but I don't know that. And it was Bishop Watters that ultimately permitted that and the Diocese of Winona that paid for it? Yes. Ithe court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON: What was the parish and the parishioners where
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	A. Q. A. Q. A. Q.	Are you aware that Cashman replaced you? Yes. I'm gonna show you now an Exhibit 5. And this is a statement for services dated 4-30-74 for a psychological evaluation requested by Francis A. Tice for you, then Father Thomas Adamson, correct, and it's submitted by John is that Hawkinson? Yes. These are treatments being paid for by whom? Not by me. And how long did you see Tice? I don't know that. (Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter)	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	Q. A. Q. A.	That was Dr. Tice's recommendation. And you were at the Institute of Living for how long? I'm guessing eight weeks, but I don't know that. And it was Bishop Watters that ultimately permitted that and the Diocese of Winona that paid for it? Yes. Ibscussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON: What was the parish and the parishioners where you had been working told about your departure
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A.	Are you aware that Cashman replaced you? Yes. I'm gonna show you now an Exhibit 5. And this is a statement for services dated 4-30-74 for a psychological evaluation requested by Francis A. Tice for you, then Father Thomas Adamson, correct, and it's submitted by John is that Hawkinson? Yes. These are treatments being paid for by whom? Not by me. And how long did you see Tice? I don't know that. (Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON:	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	Q. A. Q. A.	That was Dr. Tice's recommendation. And you were at the Institute of Living for how long? I'm guessing eight weeks, but I don't know that. And it was Bishop Watters that ultimately permitted that and the Diocese of Winona that paid for it? Yes. MR. BRAUN: Objection, foundation. (Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON: What was the parish and the parishioners where you had been working told about your departure to the Institute of Living?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A.	Are you aware that Cashman replaced you? Yes. I'm gonna show you now an Exhibit 5. And this is a statement for services dated 4-30-74 for a psychological evaluation requested by Francis A. Tice for you, then Father Thomas Adamson, correct, and it's submitted by John is that Hawkinson? Yes. These are treatments being paid for by whom? Not by me. And how long did you see Tice? I don't know that. (Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON: What prompted you to be required to go to him?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	Q. A. Q. A. Q.	That was Dr. Tice's recommendation. And you were at the Institute of Living for how long? Tim guessing eight weeks, but I don't know that. And it was Bishop Watters that ultimately permitted that and the Diocese of Winona that paid for it? Yes. MR. BRAUN: Objection, foundation. (Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON: What was the parish and the parishioners where you had been working told about your departure to the Institute of Living? MR. BRAUN: Objection, foundation.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A.	Are you aware that Cashman replaced you? Yes. I'm gonna show you now an Exhibit 5. And this is a statement for services dated 4-30-74 for a psychological evaluation requested by Francis A. Tice for you, then Father Thomas Adamson, correct, and it's submitted by John is that Hawkinson? Yes. These are treatments being paid for by whom? Not by me. And how long did you see Tice? I don't know that. (Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON: What prompted you to be required to go to him? We've been over that, haven't we?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	Q. A. Q. A. Q.	That was Dr. Tice's recommendation. And you were at the Institute of Living for how long? I'm guessing eight weeks, but I don't know that. And It was Bishop Watters that ultimately permitted that and the Diocese of Winona that paid for it? Yes. MR. BRAUN: Objection, foundation. (Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON: What was the parish and the parishioners where you had been working told about your departure to the Institute of Living? MR. BRAUN: Objection, foundation. Kothing, as far as I know.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A.	Are you aware that Cashman replaced you? Yes. I'm gonna show you now an Exhibit 5. And this is a statement for services dated 4-30-74 for a psychological evaluation requested by Francis A. Tice for you, then Father Thomas Adamson, correct, and it's submitted by John is that Hawkinson? Yes. These are treatments being paid for by whom? Not by me. And how long did you see Tice? I don't know that. (Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON: What prompted you to be required to go to him? Weive been over that, haven't we? Well, I'm trying to put this in time. We have	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	Q. A. Q. A. Q.	That was Dr. Tice's recommendation.And you were at the Institute of Living forhow long?Tim guessing eight weeks, but I don't knowthat.And it was Bishop Watters that ultimatelypermitted that and the Diocese of Winona thatpaid for it?Yes.MR. BRAUN: Objection, foundation. (Discussion out of the hearing ofthe court reporter)BY MR. ANDERSON:What was the parish and the parishioners where you had been working told about your departure to the Institute of Living? MR. BRAUN: Objection, foundation.Nothing, as far as I know. (Discussion out of the hearing of
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A.	Are you aware that Cashman replaced you? Yes. I'm gonna show you now an Exhibit 5. And this is a statement for services dated 4-30-74 for a psychological evaluation requested by Francis A. Tice for you, then Father Thomas Adamson, correct, and it's submitted by John is that Hawkinson? Yes. These are treatments being paid for by whom? Not by me. And how long did you see Tice? I don't know that. (Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON: What prompted you to be required to go to him? We've been over that, haven't we? Well, I'm trying to put this in time. We have a date here of 4-30-74. What caused you to be	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	Q. A. Q. A. Q. A.	That was Dr. Tice's recommendation. And you were at the Institute of Living for how long? T'm guessing eight weeks, but I don't know that. And it was Bishop Watters that ultimately permitted that and the Diocese of Winona that paid for it? Yes. MR. BRAUN: Objection, foundation. (Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON: What was the parish and the parishioners where you had been working told about your departure to the Institute of Living? MR. BRAUN: Objection, foundation. Nothing, as far as I know. (Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter)
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A.	Are you aware that Cashman replaced you? Yes. I'm gonna show you now an Exhibit 5. And this is a statement for services dated 4-30-74 for a psychological evaluation requested by Francis A. Tice for you, then Father Thomas Adamson, correct, and it's submitted by John is that Hawkinson? Yes. These are treatments being paid for by whom? Not by me. And how long did you see Tice? I don't know that. (Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON: What prompted you to be required to go to him? We've been over that, haven't we? Well, I'm trying to put this in time. We have a date here of 4-30-74. What caused you to be required to see Tice at that time?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	Q. A. Q. A. Q. A.	That was Dr. Tice's recommendation.And you were at the Institute of Living forhow long?I'm guessing eight weeks, but I don't knowthat.And it was Bishop Watters that ultimatelypermitted that and the Diocese of Winona thatpaid for it?Yes.MR. BRAUN: Objection, foundation. (Discussion out of the hearing ofthe court reporter)BY MR. ANDERSON:What was the parish and the parishioners where you had been working told about your departure to the Institute of Living?MR. BRAUN: Objection, foundation.Nothing, as far as I know. (Discussion out of the hearing ofthe court reporter)BY MR. ANDERSON:
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A.	Are you aware that Cashman replaced you? Yes. I'm gonna show you now an Exhibit 5. And this is a statement for services dated 4-30-74 for a psychological evaluation requested by Francis A. Tice for you, then Father Thomas Adamson, correct, and it's submitted by John is that Hawkinson? Yes. These are treatments being paid for by whom? Not by me. And how long did you see Tice? I don't know that. (Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON: What prompted you to be required to go to him? Weil, I'm trying to put this in time. We have a date here of 4-30-74. What caused you to be required to see Tice at that time? Tice and Father Jansen were friends and Father	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	Q. A. Q. A. Q. A.	That was Dr. Tice's recommendation.And you were at the Institute of Living forhow long?I'm guessing eight weeks, but I don't knowthat.And it was Bishop Watters that ultimatelypermitted that and the Diocese of Winona thatpaid for it?Yes.MR. BRAUN: Objection, foundation. (Discussion out of the hearing ofthe court reporter)BY MR. ANDERSON:What was the parish and the parishioners where you had been working told about your departure to the Institute of Living?MR. BRAUN: Objection, foundation. (Discussion out of the hearing ofKothing, as far as I know. (Discussion out of the hearing ofthe court reporter)BY MR. ANDERSON:MR. BRAUN: Objection, foundation. (Discussion out of the hearing ofKothing, as far as I know. (Discussion out of the hearing ofthe court reporter)BY MR. ANDERSON:In 1975 when you were at St. Leo's and living
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 24 25	A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A.	Are you aware that Cashman replaced you? Yes. I'm gonna show you now an Exhibit 5. And this is a statement for services dated 4-30-74 for a psychological evaluation requested by Francis A. Tice for you, then Father Thomas Adamson, correct, and it's submitted by John is that Hawkinson? Yes. These are treatments being paid for by whom? Not by me. And how long did you see Tice? I don't know that. (Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON: What prompted you to be required to go to him? We've been over that, haven't we? Well, I'm trying to put this in time. We have a date here of 4-30-74. What caused you to be required to see Tice at that time? Tice and Father Jansen were friends and Father Jansen thought I was, as far as I know, I was going to ask someone to undress or what. I never had a name, but he asked me to do this	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 24 25	Q. A. Q. A. Q. A.	That was Dr. Tice's recommendation.And you were at the Institute of Living forhow long?I'm guessing eight weeks, but I don't knowthat.And it was Bishop Watters that ultimatelypermitted that and the Diocese of Winona thatpaid for it?Yes.MR. BRAUN: Objection, foundation. (Discussion out of the hearing ofthe court reporter)BY MR. ANDERSON:What was the parish and the parishioners where you had been working told about your departure to the Institute of Living?MR. BRAUN: Objection, foundation. (Discussion out of the hearing ofNothing, as far as I know. (Discussion out of the hearing ofHe court reporter)BY MR. ANDERSON:In 1975 when you were at St. Leo's and living there with Father Dolan, did Father Dolan ask you why you had been why you had been

		205			207
1	Α.	No.	1		from?
2	Q.	and now living in the archdiocese with him?	2	Q.	The second actually the third.
3	A.	Don't recall anything with him.	3	Α.	"Thanks for the progress"?
4	Q.	Did he ask you about you having seen Ken	4	Q.	That started, "As for considering the
5	ч с ,	Pierre and the reasons you were being required	5	_ .	request."
6		to?	6	Α.	
7	Α.	No.	7	Q.	My question is, do you remember receiving the
8	<u> </u>	(Discussion out of the hearing of	8	_ .	letter?
9		the court reporter)	9	A.	No.
10		BY MR. ANDERSON:	10		Okay. What about any engagement with Father
11	Q.	In May of 1975, there's a letter from bishop	11		Fiola, do you remember that?
12	GK .	of Winona to you and there is I'll just	12	Δ	I know who he was, but I don't know anything
13		read a sentence and then ask you a question.	13		about his assignment.
14		First, at that time when you were in the	14	Q.	Do you know if he was told anything about your
15		Archdiocese of St. Paul and Minneapolis, did	15	G .	history?
16		you make a request while at St. Leo's to do	16	Α.	That's Father Fiola?
			17	Q.	Yeah.
17		marriage encounter work in the Diocese of Winona and have it refused?	18	Q. A.	Not that I know of.
18	•		1	Q.	Was he did he have any did you have any
19	Α.	I don't know that. I did a lot of marriage	19	ц.	knowledge of him having abused?
20	0	encounter work.	20	Α.	I don't know that he did.
21	Q.		21	А.	(Discussion out of the hearing of
22		MR. WIESER: Counsel, do you have a	22		
23		copy of that exhibit?	23		the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON:
24		MR. ANDERSON: It's Exhibit 17,	24	0	I'm going to show you Exhibit 19 dated January
25		sure.	25	ч.	208
1		MR. WIESER: Thanks.			26, 1976, marked confidential, a memo to
2		MR. FINNEGAN: Can you see it?	2		Father John Kinney from Archbishop Roach. The subject, Father Thomas Adamson. It's stated
3		(Discussion out of the hearing of	3		
4		the court reporter)	l .		by Kinney to Roach, "I received a call from
5	~	BY MR. ANDERSON:	5		Bishop Loras Watters on January 23rd concerning Father Thomas Adamson. Father
6	Q.	Instead of going through the whole thing, I'll	6		
		read a part of it and then ask you a question. It states in the second paragraph, "Thanks for	7		Adamson's period of residence and work in the
8			8		diacase was to have been completed this
9					diocese was to have been completed this
140		the progress report." That means you had	9		January. For reasons which Bishop Watters was
10		the progress report." That means you had given to Bishop Watters. And then it says,	10		January. For reasons which Bishop Watters was unwilling to discuss on the telephone, but
11		the progress report." That means you had given to Bishop Watters. And then it says, "As for considering the request to join a team	10 11		January. For reasons which Bishop Watters was unwilling to discuss on the telephone, but which he promised to share with me later, he
11 12		the progress report." That means you had given to Bishop Watters. And then it says, "As for considering the request to join a team to give occasional marriage encounters in the	10 11 12		January. For reasons which Bishop Watters was unwilling to discuss on the telephone, but which he promised to share with me later, he is asking that Father Adamson continue to work
11 12 13		the progress report." That means you had given to Bishop Watters. And then it says, "As for considering the request to join a team to give occasional marriage encounters in the Diocese of Winona, it is my conviction that at	10 11 12 13		January. For reasons which Bishop Watters was unwilling to discuss on the telephone, but which he promised to share with me later, he is asking that Father Adamson continue to work in the diocese for another year or
11 12 13 14		the progress report." That means you had given to Bishop Watters. And then it says, "As for considering the request to join a team to give occasional marriage encounters in the Diocese of Winona, it is my conviction that at this time and for the immediate future you	10 11 12 13 14		January. For reasons which Bishop Watters was unwilling to discuss on the telephone, but which he promised to share with me later, he is asking that Father Adamson continue to work in the diocese for another year or year-and-a-half. Did you know
11 12 13 14 15		the progress report." That means you had given to Bishop Watters. And then it says, "As for considering the request to join a team to give occasional marriage encounters in the Diocese of Winona, it is my conviction that at this time and for the immediate future you should decline the invitation." Do you recall	10 11 12 13 14 15		January. For reasons which Bishop Watters was unwilling to discuss on the telephone, but which he promised to share with me later, he is asking that Father Adamson continue to work in the diocese for another year or year-and-a-half. Did you know MR. GEHAN: Counsel, may I just
11 12 13 14 15 16	Δ	the progress report." That means you had given to Bishop Watters. And then it says, "As for considering the request to join a team to give occasional marriage encounters in the Diocese of Winona, it is my conviction that at this time and for the immediate future you should decline the invitation." Do you recall that?	10 11 12 13 14 15 16		January. For reasons which Bishop Watters was unwilling to discuss on the telephone, but which he promised to share with me later, he is asking that Father Adamson continue to work in the diocese for another year or year-and-a-half. Did you know MR. GEHAN: Counsel, may I just interrupt for a second? You don't have to
11 12 13 14 15 16 17	Α.	the progress report." That means you had given to Bishop Watters. And then it says, "As for considering the request to join a team to give occasional marriage encounters in the Diocese of Winona, it is my conviction that at this time and for the immediate future you should decline the invitation." Do you recall that? I don't recall that.	10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17		January. For reasons which Bishop Watters was unwilling to discuss on the telephone, but which he promised to share with me later, he is asking that Father Adamson continue to work in the diocese for another year or year-and-a-half. Did you know MR. GEHAN: Counsel, may I just interrupt for a second? You don't have to read the entire memo. We all have it in front
11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	A. Q.	the progress report." That means you had given to Bishop Watters. And then it says, "As for considering the request to join a team to give occasional marriage encounters in the Diocese of Winona, it is my conviction that at this time and for the immediate future you should decline the invitation." Do you recall that? I don't recall that. It goes on to state to you, "And this, a	10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18		January. For reasons which Bishop Watters was unwilling to discuss on the telephone, but which he promised to share with me later, he is asking that Father Adamson continue to work in the diocese for another year or year-and-a-half. Did you know MR. GEHAN: Counsel, may I just interrupt for a second? You don't have to read the entire memo. We all have it in front of us. If you have a question about the
11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	-	the progress report." That means you had given to Bishop Watters. And then it says, "As for considering the request to join a team to give occasional marriage encounters in the Diocese of Winona, it is my conviction that at this time and for the immediate future you should decline the invitation." Do you recall that? I don't recall that. It goes on to state to you, "And this, a similar project in the Cities; obviously there	10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19		January. For reasons which Bishop Watters was unwilling to discuss on the telephone, but which he promised to share with me later, he is asking that Father Adamson continue to work in the diocese for another year or year-and-a-half. Did you know MR. GEHAN: Counsel, may I just interrupt for a second? You don't have to read the entire memo. We all have it in front of us. If you have a question about the memo
11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	-	the progress report." That means you had given to Bishop Watters. And then it says, "As for considering the request to join a team to give occasional marriage encounters in the Diocese of Winona, it is my conviction that at this time and for the immediate future you should decline the invitation." Do you recall that? I don't recall that. It goes on to state to you, "And this, a similar project in the Cities; obviously there is a great difference in the two cases, but	10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20		January. For reasons which Bishop Watters was unwilling to discuss on the telephone, but which he promised to share with me later, he is asking that Father Adamson continue to work in the diocese for another year or year-and-a-half. Did you know MR. GEHAN: Counsel, may I just interrupt for a second? You don't have to read the entire memo. We all have it in front of us. If you have a question about the memo MR. ANDERSON: I'm just starting the
11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	-	the progress report." That means you had given to Bishop Watters. And then it says, "As for considering the request to join a team to give occasional marriage encounters in the Diocese of Winona, it is my conviction that at this time and for the immediate future you should decline the invitation." Do you recall that? I don't recall that. It goes on to state to you, "And this, a similar project in the Cities; obviously there is a great difference in the two cases, but the similarity lies in that our lay people are	10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21		January. For reasons which Bishop Watters was unwilling to discuss on the telephone, but which he promised to share with me later, he is asking that Father Adamson continue to work in the diocese for another year or year-and-a-half. Did you know MR. GEHAN: Counsel, may I just interrupt for a second? You don't have to read the entire memo. We all have it in front of us. If you have a question about the memo MR. ANDERSON: I'm just starting the question.
11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	-	the progress report." That means you had given to Bishop Watters. And then it says, "As for considering the request to join a team to give occasional marriage encounters in the Diocese of Winona, it is my conviction that at this time and for the immediate future you should decline the invitation." Do you recall that? I don't recall that. It goes on to state to you, "And this, a similar project in the Cities; obviously there is a great difference in the two cases, but the similarity lies in that our lay people are easily confused even when they shouldn't be."	10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22		January. For reasons which Bishop Watters was unwilling to discuss on the telephone, but which he promised to share with me later, he is asking that Father Adamson continue to work in the diocese for another year or year-and-a-half. Did you know MR. GEHAN: Counsel, may I just interrupt for a second? You don't have to read the entire memo. We all have it in front of us. If you have a question about the memo MR. ANDERSON: I'm just starting the question. MR. GEHAN: in the interests of
11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	-	the progress report." That means you had given to Bishop Watters. And then it says, "As for considering the request to join a team to give occasional marriage encounters in the Diocese of Winona, it is my conviction that at this time and for the immediate future you should decline the invitation." Do you recall that? I don't recall that. It goes on to state to you, "And this, a similar project in the Cities; obviously there is a great difference in the two cases, but the similarity lies in that our lay people are easily confused even when they shouldn't be." Do you remember receiving this letter from	10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23		January. For reasons which Bishop Watters was unwilling to discuss on the telephone, but which he promised to share with me later, he is asking that Father Adamson continue to work in the diocese for another year or year-and-a-half. Did you know MR. GEHAN: Counsel, may I just interrupt for a second? You don't have to read the entire memo. We all have it in front of us. If you have a question about the memo MR. ANDERSON: I'm just starting the question. MR. GEHAN: in the interests of expediting the deposition, I would ask that
11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	-	the progress report." That means you had given to Bishop Watters. And then it says, "As for considering the request to join a team to give occasional marriage encounters in the Diocese of Winona, it is my conviction that at this time and for the immediate future you should decline the invitation." Do you recall that? I don't recall that. It goes on to state to you, "And this, a similar project in the Cities; obviously there is a great difference in the two cases, but the similarity lies in that our lay people are easily confused even when they shouldn't be."	10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22		January. For reasons which Bishop Watters was unwilling to discuss on the telephone, but which he promised to share with me later, he is asking that Father Adamson continue to work in the diocese for another year or year-and-a-half. Did you know MR. GEHAN: Counsel, may I just interrupt for a second? You don't have to read the entire memo. We all have it in front of us. If you have a question about the memo MR. ANDERSON: I'm just starting the question. MR. GEHAN: in the interests of

		200			211
		209 BY MR. ANDERSON:		٨	He was pastor at St. Paul Park when I went
1	~		1 2	А.	there.
2	Q.	Did you know that there was conversations being had at this time as reflected by what I	3	Q.	And at some point were you required to report
3			4	ч.	to him?
		just read? No.	5	Α.	To Father Keller?
5	A.		6	-	Yeah.
6	Q.	He then goes on to state that, "He has	7	•	Well, I was assigned there, if that's what you
		communicated that to Father Adamson." You	8	~ ·	mean by report.
8		have no memory of that?	9	0	Did he ever ask you why you were assigned to
9	A.	No.		Q.	St. Paul Park and in the archdiocese having
10	Q.	Did anybody in the archdiocese, any official	10		been a priest of the Diocese of Winona?
11		from the archdiocese, any fellow clergy or	11	Α.	No.
12		anybody else from the archdiocese ever ask you	12	_	
13		why you were supposed to and being required to	13	Q.	Did he ever ask you about your relationship
14		continue to work in the Archdiocese of St.	14	•	with kids and raise questions about it?
15		Paul and Minneapolis?	15	A.	No.
16	Α.	No.	16	Q.	Did he ever ask you about why you were
17	Q.	The last sentence of the paragraph states,	17		required to see Pierre?
18		"Bishop Watters assures me that Father Adamson	18	Α.	I'm not sure he knew that.
19		is a good priest who is a victim of a	19		(Discussion out of the hearing of
20		situation in Winona and he feels that he would	20		the court reporter)
21		be much better off if he were to be outside	21	-	BY MR. ANDERSON:
22		the diocese for at least another year." Do	22	Q.	I'm going to show you Exhibit 29. And this is
23		you know why what is the situation that	23		dated March 12th, 1979, from Archbishop Roach
24		you're a victim of in Winona?	24		to Father Kennedy. Did you know who Father
25		MR. BRAUN: Objection, foundation,	25		Kennedy was at that time?
		210			212
		210			212
1		speculation. If you know, you can answer that	1	-	Yes.
1 2			1 2	A. Q.	Yes. Who was he and what was his official
	Α.	speculation. If you know, you can answer that		Q.	Yes. Who was he and what was his official positioin?
2	Α.	speculation. If you know, you can answer that question.	2	Q. A.	Yes. Who was he and what was his official positioin? I think he was director of priest personnel.
2	Α.	speculation. If you know, you can answer that question. I don't know. (Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter)	23	Q. A.	Yes. Who was he and what was his official positioin? I think he was director of priest personnel. And he states, "I would urge you not to put
2 3 4	А.	speculation. If you know, you can answer that question. I don't know. (Discussion out of the hearing of	2 3 4	Q. A.	Yes. Who was he and what was his official positioin? I think he was director of priest personnel. And he states, "I would urge you not to put Father Adamson in a parish close to the Winona
2 3 4 5	A. Q.	speculation. If you know, you can answer that question. I don't know. (Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON: Did anyone ask you about this?	2 3 4 5	Q. A.	Yes. Who was he and what was his official positioin? I think he was director of priest personnel. And he states, "I would urge you not to put Father Adamson in a parish close to the Winona diocese." Why was that being urged?
2 3 4 5 6		speculation. If you know, you can answer that question. I don't know. (Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON: Did anyone ask you about this? Never saw this before.	2 3 4 5 6	Q. A.	Yes. Who was he and what was his official positioin? I think he was director of priest personnel. And he states, "I would urge you not to put Father Adamson in a parish close to the Winona diocese." Why was that being urged? MR. BRAUN: Objection, foundation.
2 3 4 5 6 7	Q.	speculation. If you know, you can answer that question. I don't know. (Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON: Did anyone ask you about this?	2 3 4 5 6 7	Q. A.	Yes. Who was he and what was his official positioin? I think he was director of priest personnel. And he states, "I would urge you not to put Father Adamson in a parish close to the Winona diocese." Why was that being urged? MR. BRAUN: Objection, foundation. I don't know where that was coming from.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8	Q. A.	speculation. If you know, you can answer that question. I don't know. (Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON: Did anyone ask you about this? Never saw this before.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	Q. A. Q. A.	Yes. Who was he and what was his official positioin? I think he was director of priest personnel. And he states, "I would urge you not to put Father Adamson in a parish close to the Winona diocese." Why was that being urged? MR. BRAUN: Objection, foundation. I don't know where that was coming from. BY MR. ANDERSON:
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	Q. A.	speculation. If you know, you can answer that question. I don't know. (Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON: Did anyone ask you about this? Never saw this before. Did anybody ever ask you if you were a victim of a situation and what that situation was No.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	Q. A. Q. A.	Yes. Who was he and what was his official positioin? I think he was director of priest personnel. And he states, "I would urge you not to put Father Adamson in a parish close to the Winona diocese." Why was that being urged? MR. BRAUN: Objection, foundation. I don't know where that was coming from. BY MR. ANDERSON: He goes on to state did anybody ever ask
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	Q. A. Q.	speculation. If you know, you can answer that question. I don't know. (Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON: Did anyone ask you about this? Never saw this before. Did anybody ever ask you if you were a victim of a situation and what that situation was	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	Q. A. Q. A.	Yes. Who was he and what was his official positioin? I think he was director of priest personnel. And he states, "I would urge you not to put Father Adamson in a parish close to the Winona diocese." Why was that being urged? MR. BRAUN: Objection, foundation. I don't know where that was coming from. BY MR. ANDERSON: He goes on to state did anybody ever ask you about this?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	Q. A. Q. A.	speculation. If you know, you can answer that question. I don't know. (Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON: Did anyone ask you about this? Never saw this before. Did anybody ever ask you if you were a victim of a situation and what that situation was No.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	Q. A. Q. A.	Yes. Who was he and what was his official positioin? I think he was director of priest personnel. And he states, "I would urge you not to put Father Adamson in a parish close to the Winona diocese." Why was that being urged? MR. BRAUN: Objection, foundation. I don't know where that was coming from. BY MR. ANDERSON: He goes on to state did anybody ever ask you about this? Being close the personnel board one time,
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	Q. A. Q. A.	speculation. If you know, you can answer that question. I don't know. (Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON: Did anyone ask you about this? Never saw this before. Did anybody ever ask you if you were a victim of a situation and what that situation was No. in Winona that caused you to be in the	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	Q. A. Q. A.	Yes. Who was he and what was his official positioin? I think he was director of priest personnel. And he states, "I would urge you not to put Father Adamson in a parish close to the Winona diocese." Why was that being urged? MR. BRAUN: Objection, foundation. I don't know where that was coming from. BY MR. ANDERSON: He goes on to state did anybody ever ask you about this? Being close the personnel board one time, so I would have contact with the priests of
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	Q. A. Q. A. Q.	<pre>speculation. If you know, you can answer that question. I don't know. (Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON: Did anyone ask you about this? Never saw this before. Did anybody ever ask you if you were a victim of a situation and what that situation was No. in Winona that caused you to be in the archdiocese? No. (Discussion out of the hearing of</pre>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	Q. A. Q. A.	Yes. Who was he and what was his official positioin? I think he was director of priest personnel. And he states, "I would urge you not to put Father Adamson in a parish close to the Winona diocese." Why was that being urged? MR. BRAUN: Objection, foundation. I don't know where that was coming from. BY MR. ANDERSON: He goes on to state did anybody ever ask you about this? Being close the personnel board one time, so I would have contact with the priests of the Winona diocese, that I would be stationed
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	Q. A. Q. A. Q.	speculation. If you know, you can answer that question. I don't know. (Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON: Did anyone ask you about this? Never saw this before. Did anybody ever ask you if you were a victim of a situation and what that situation was No. in Winona that caused you to be in the archdiocese? No.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	Q. A. Q. A.	Yes. Who was he and what was his official positioin? I think he was director of priest personnel. And he states, "I would urge you not to put Father Adamson in a parish close to the Winona diocese." Why was that being urged? MR. BRAUN: Objection, foundation. I don't know where that was coming from. BY MR. ANDERSON: He goes on to state did anybody ever ask you about this? Being close the personnel board one time, so I would have contact with the priests of the Winona diocese, that I would be stationed as close as possible, that's in a personnel
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	Q. A. Q. A. Q.	speculation. If you know, you can answer that question. I don't know. (Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON: Did anyone ask you about this? Never saw this before. Did anybody ever ask you if you were a victim of a situation and what that situation was No. in Winona that caused you to be in the archdiocese? No. (Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON:	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	Q. A. Q. A. Q. A.	Yes. Who was he and what was his official positioin? I think he was director of priest personnel. And he states, "I would urge you not to put Father Adamson in a parish close to the Winona diocese." Why was that being urged? MR. BRAUN: Objection, foundation. I don't know where that was coming from. BY MR. ANDERSON: He goes on to state did anybody ever ask you about this? Being close the personnel board one time, so I would have contact with the priests of the Winona diocese, that I would be stationed as close as possible, that's in a personnel record somewhere I saw that.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	Q. A. Q. A. Q.	speculation. If you know, you can answer that question. I don't know. (Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON: Did anyone ask you about this? Never saw this before. Did anybody ever ask you if you were a victim of a situation and what that situation was No. in Winona that caused you to be in the archdiocese? No. (Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON: In 1976, while you were at St. Boniface and	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	Q. A. Q. A.	Yes. Who was he and what was his official positioin? I think he was director of priest personnel. And he states, "I would urge you not to put Father Adamson in a parish close to the Winona diocese." Why was that being urged? MR. BRAUN: Objection, foundation. I don't know where that was coming from. BY MR. ANDERSON: He goes on to state did anybody ever ask you about this? Being close the personnel board one time, so I would have contact with the priests of the Winona diocese, that I would be stationed as close as possible, that's in a personnel record somewhere I saw that. And did you become aware that they didn't want
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	Q. A. Q. A. Q.	speculation. If you know, you can answer that question. I don't know. (Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON: Did anyone ask you about this? Never saw this before. Did anybody ever ask you if you were a victim of a situation and what that situation was No. in Winona that caused you to be in the archdiocese? No. (Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON:	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	Q. A. Q. A. Q. A.	Yes. Who was he and what was his official positioin? I think he was director of priest personnel. And he states, "I would urge you not to put Father Adamson in a parish close to the Winona diocese." Why was that being urged? MR. BRAUN: Objection, foundation. I don't know where that was coming from. BY MR. ANDERSON: He goes on to state did anybody ever ask you about this? Being close the personnel board one time, so I would have contact with the priests of the Winona diocese, that I would be stationed as close as possible, that's in a personnel record somewhere I saw that. And did you become aware that they didn't want you even close to the Diocese of Winona
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	Q. A. Q. A. Q.	speculation. If you know, you can answer that question. I don't know. (Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON: Did anyone ask you about this? Never saw this before. Did anybody ever ask you if you were a victim of a situation and what that situation was No. in Winona that caused you to be in the archdiocese? No. (Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON: In 1976, while you were at St. Boniface and assigned there by Bishop Watters excuse me, by Archbishop Roach, you're aware that Blshop	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	Q. A. Q. A. Q. A.	Yes. Who was he and what was his official positioin? I think he was director of priest personnel. And he states, "I would urge you not to put Father Adamson in a parish close to the Winona diocese." Why was that being urged? MR. BRAUN: Objection, foundation. I don't know where that was coming from. BY MR. ANDERSON: He goes on to state did anybody ever ask you about this? Being close the personnel board one time, so I would have contact with the priests of the Winona diocese, that I would be stationed as close as possible, that's in a personnel record somewhere I saw that. And did you become aware that they didn't want you even close to the Diocese of Winona because of problems you had there
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	Q. A. Q. A. Q.	speculation. If you know, you can answer that question. I don't know. (Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON: Did anyone ask you about this? Never saw this before. Did anybody ever ask you if you were a victim of a situation and what that situation was No. in Winona that caused you to be in the archdiocese? No. (Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON: In 1976, while you were at St. Boniface and assigned there by Bishop Watters excuse me, by Archbishop Roach, you're aware that Blshop Watters received copies of correspondence and	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	Q. A. Q. A. Q. A.	Yes. Who was he and what was his official positioin? I think he was director of priest personnel. And he states, "I would urge you not to put Father Adamson in a parish close to the Winona diocese." Why was that being urged? MR. BRAUN: Objection, foundation. I don't know where that was coming from. BY MR. ANDERSON: He goes on to state did anybody ever ask you about this? Being close the personnel board one time, so I would have contact with the priests of the Winona diocese, that I would be stationed as close as possible, that's in a personnel record somewhere I saw that. And did you become aware that they didn't want you even close to the Diocese of Winona because of problems you had there
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	Q. A. Q. A. Q.	speculation. If you know, you can answer that question. I don't know. (Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON: Did anyone ask you about this? Never saw this before. Did anybody ever ask you if you were a victim of a situation and what that situation was No. in Winona that caused you to be in the archdiocese? No. (Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON: In 1976, while you were at St. Boniface and assigned there by Bishop Watters excuse me, by Archbishop Roach, you're aware that Blshop	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	Q. A. Q. A. Q. A.	Yes. Who was he and what was his official positioin? I think he was director of priest personnel. And he states, "I would urge you not to put Father Adamson in a parish close to the Winona diocese." Why was that being urged? MR. BRAUN: Objection, foundation. I don't know where that was coming from. BY MR. ANDERSON: He goes on to state did anybody ever ask you about this? Being close the personnel board one time, so I would have contact with the priests of the Winona diocese, that I would be stationed as close as possible, that's in a personnel record somewhere I saw that. And did you become aware that they didn't want you even close to the Diocese of Winona because of problems you had there No. that caused you to be transferred to the
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	Q. A. Q. A. Q.	speculation. If you know, you can answer that question. I don't know. (Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON: Did anyone ask you about this? Never saw this before. Did anybody ever ask you if you were a victim of a situation and what that situation was No. in Winona that caused you to be in the archdiocese? No. (Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON: In 1976, while you were at St. Boniface and assigned there by Bishop Watters excuse me, by Archbishop Roach, you're aware that Blshop Watters received copies of correspondence and gave permission for those assignments? No. I did not know that.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A.	Yes. Who was he and what was his official positioin? I think he was director of priest personnel. And he states, "I would urge you not to put Father Adamson in a parish close to the Winona diocese." Why was that being urged? MR. BRAUN: Objection, foundation. I don't know where that was coming from. BY MR. ANDERSON: He goes on to state did anybody ever ask you about this? Being close the personnel board one time, so I would have contact with the priests of the Winona diocese, that I would be stationed as close as possible, that's in a personnel record somewhere I saw that. And did you become aware that they didn't want you even close to the Diocese of Winona because of problems you had there No. that caused you to be transferred to the archdiocese?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	Q. A. Q. A. Q.	speculation. If you know, you can answer that question. I don't know. (Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON: Did anyone ask you about this? Never saw this before. Did anybody ever ask you if you were a victim of a situation and what that situation was No. in Winona that caused you to be in the archdiocese? No. (Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON: In 1976, while you were at St. Boniface and assigned there by Bishop Watters excuse me, by Archbishop Roach, you're aware that Blshop Watters received copies of correspondence and gave permission for those assignments?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A.	Yes. Who was he and what was his official positioin? I think he was director of priest personnel. And he states, "I would urge you not to put Father Adamson in a parish close to the Winona diocese." Why was that being urged? MR. BRAUN: Objection, foundation. I don't know where that was coming from. BY MR. ANDERSON: He goes on to state did anybody ever ask you about this? Being close the personnel board one time, so I would have contact with the priests of the Winona diocese, that I would be stationed as close as possible, that's in a personnel record somewhere I saw that. And did you become aware that they didn't want you even close to the Diocese of Winona because of problems you had there No. that caused you to be transferred to the

	_		1		
		213			215
1	_	BY MR. ANDERSON:	1		while you were a priest.
2	Q.	Did anyone ever ask you about that?	2		MR. WIESER: Is it possible for you
3	Α.	No.	3		to call up those that you're highlighting so
4	Q.	He goes on to state, "It is precisely that	4		we know
5		problem that Bishop Watters is concerned	5		BY MR. ANDERSON:
6		about." Do you know what that problem is he's	6	Q.	Yeah, just say Doe 1 or Doe 5 or whatever the
7		referring to here?	7		Doe number is that you're highlighting.
8	Α.	No.	8	Α.	Doe 6, Doe 7, Doe 9, Doe 14, Doe 18, Doe 19,
9		MR. BRAUN: Objection, foundation.	9		Doe 24, Doe 31, Doe 33, Doe 38.
10		BY MR. ANDERSON:	10	Q.	Any other names that you remember or kids
11	Q.	The last sentence states, "Southeastern	11		whose names you remember not on this list who
12		section of the" "Southeastern section of	12		you did abuse or attempt to abuse?
13		the Twin Cities may be all right, but I think	13	Α.	No.
14		anything in the southern part of our diocese	14	Q.	As I look at this list, is it correct to say
15		will be disturbing to Bishop Watters." Do you	15		that every Doe you identified is somebody who
16		know why an assignment in that part of the	16		had who you had either got caught or
17		the southern part of the diocese	17		reported to have abused?
18		archdiocese would be disturbing to Bishop	18	Α.	Well, the definitions of abuse are different,
19		Watters?	19		you know, between attempted and being with
20	Α.	No.	20		them and and and so forth. These people
21		MR. BRAUN: Objection, foundation,	21		I checked are people that I know that there
22		speculation.	22		was physical sexual contact with.
23		BY MR. ANDERSON:	23	Q.	Okay. And there are others on this list,
24	Q.	Anyone ever ask you about that in the	24		however, where you engaged in some
25		archdiocese?	25		inappropriate conduct that
		214			216
1	Α.	214 No.	1	Α.	216 Yes, there are some names that
1	Α.		1	A. Q.	
	Α.	No.		-	Yes, there are some names that
2	Α.	No. MR. ANDERSON: Let's take a break.	2	-	Yes, there are some names that Okay. And then put a check by those with whom
2 3	А.	No. MR. ANDERSON: Let's take a break. MR. GEHAN: How long? MR. LEANN: Off the video record at	2 3	-	Yes, there are some names that Okay. And then put a check by those with whom you engaged in inappropriate conduct when they
2 3 4	Α.	No. MR. ANDERSON: Let's take a break. MR. GEHAN: How long?	2 3 4	-	Yes, there are some names that Okay. And then put a check by those with whom you engaged in inappropriate conduct when they were kids, but you didn't you don't
2 3 4 5	Α.	No. MR. ANDERSON: Let's take a break. MR. GEHAN: How long? MR. LEANN: Off the video record at 4:20 p.m.	2 3 4 5	-	Yes, there are some names that Okay. And then put a check by those with whom you engaged in inappropriate conduct when they were kids, but you didn't you don't consider it to be sexual abuse.
2 3 4 5 6	Α.	No. MR. ANDERSON: Let's take a break. MR. GEHAN: How long? MR. LEANN: Off the video record at 4:20 p.m. (Recess taken)	2 3 4 5 6	-	Yes, there are some names that Okay. And then put a check by those with whom you engaged in inappropriate conduct when they were kids, but you didn't you don't consider it to be sexual abuse. MR. BRAUN: I object as vague.
2 3 4 5 6 7	Α.	No. MR. ANDERSON: Let's take a break. MR. GEHAN: How long? MR. LEANN: Off the video record at 4:20 p.m. (Recess taken) MR. LEANN: Back on the video record	2 3 4 5 6 7	-	Yes, there are some names that Okay. And then put a check by those with whom you engaged in inappropriate conduct when they were kids, but you didn't you don't consider it to be sexual abuse. MR. BRAUN: I object as vague. Counsel, what do you mean by "inappropriate
2 3 4 5 6 7 8	A. Q.	No. MR. ANDERSON: Let's take a break. MR. GEHAN: How long? MR. LEANN: Off the video record at 4:20 p.m. (Recess taken) MR. LEANN: Back on the video record at 4:35 p.m.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8	-	Yes, there are some names that Okay. And then put a check by those with whom you engaged in inappropriate conduct when they were kids, but you didn't you don't consider it to be sexual abuse. MR. BRAUN: I object as vague. Counsel, what do you mean by "inappropriate conduct"?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9		No. MR. ANDERSON: Let's take a break. MR. GEHAN: How long? MR. LEANN: Off the video record at 4:20 p.m. (Recess taken) MR. LEANN: Back on the video record at 4:35 p.m. BY MR. ANDERSON:	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	-	Yes, there are some names that Okay. And then put a check by those with whom you engaged in inappropriate conduct when they were kids, but you didn't you don't consider it to be sexual abuse. MR. BRAUN: I object as vague. Counsel, what do you mean by "inappropriate conduct"? MR. ANDERSON: He can answer the
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10		No. MR. ANDERSON: Let's take a break. MR. GEHAN: How long? MR. LEANN: Off the video record at 4:20 p.m. (Recess taken) MR. LEANN: Back on the video record at 4:35 p.m. BY MR. ANDERSON: I'm going to try to shorten this up. In the	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	Q.	Yes, there are some names that Okay. And then put a check by those with whom you engaged in inappropriate conduct when they were kids, but you didn't you don't consider it to be sexual abuse. MR. BRAUN: I object as vague. Counsel, what do you mean by "inappropriate conduct"? MR. ANDERSON: He can answer the question.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11		No. MR. ANDERSON: Let's take a break. MR. GEHAN: How long? MR. LEANN: Off the video record at 4:20 p.m. (Recess taken) MR. LEANN: Back on the video record at 4:35 p.m. BY MR. ANDERSON: I'm going to try to shorten this up. In the interests of brevity, I'm going to direct your	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	Q.	Yes, there are some names that Okay. And then put a check by those with whom you engaged in inappropriate conduct when they were kids, but you didn't you don't consider it to be sexual abuse. MR. BRAUN: I object as vague. Counsel, what do you mean by "inappropriate conduct"? MR. ANDERSON: He can answer the question. I don't know that, either, what you know,
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12		No. MR. ANDERSON: Let's take a break. MR. GEHAN: How long? MR. LEANN: Off the video record at 4:20 p.m. (Recess taken) MR. LEANN: Back on the video record at 4:35 p.m. BY MR. ANDERSON: I'm going to try to shorten this up. In the interests of brevity, I'm going to direct your attention to Exhibit A, that is, the Doe list,	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	Q.	Yes, there are some names that Okay. And then put a check by those with whom you engaged in inappropriate conduct when they were kids, but you didn't you don't consider it to be sexual abuse. MR. BRAUN: I object as vague. Counsel, what do you mean by "inappropriate conduct"? MR. ANDERSON: He can answer the question. I don't know that, either, what you know, if if I was with them or with them alone or
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13		No. MR. ANDERSON: Let's take a break. MR. GEHAN: How long? MR. LEANN: Off the video record at 4:20 p.m. (Recess taken) MR. LEANN: Back on the video record at 4:35 p.m. BY MR. ANDERSON: I'm going to try to shorten this up. In the interests of brevity, I'm going to direct your attention to Exhibit A, that is, the Doe list, and ask you to look down it and kinda just	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	Q.	Yes, there are some names that Okay. And then put a check by those with whom you engaged in inappropriate conduct when they were kids, but you didn't you don't consider it to be sexual abuse. MR. BRAUN: I object as vague. Counsel, what do you mean by "inappropriate conduct"? MR. ANDERSON: He can answer the question. I don't know that, either, what you know, if if I was with them or with them alone or or what is inappropriate in contrast to
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14		No. MR. ANDERSON: Let's take a break. MR. GEHAN: How long? MR. LEANN: Off the video record at 4:20 p.m. (Recess taken) MR. LEANN: Back on the video record at 4:35 p.m. BY MR. ANDERSON: I'm going to try to shorten this up. In the interests of brevity, I'm going to direct your attention to Exhibit A, that is, the Doe list, and ask you to look down it and kinda just scroll down, and some of these I've asked you	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	Q.	Yes, there are some names that Okay. And then put a check by those with whom you engaged in inappropriate conduct when they were kids, but you didn't you don't consider it to be sexual abuse. MR. BRAUN: I object as vague. Counsel, what do you mean by "inappropriate conduct"? MR. ANDERSON: He can answer the question. I don't know that, either, what you know, if if I was with them or with them alone or or what is inappropriate in contrast to overt sex.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15		No. MR. ANDERSON: Let's take a break. MR. GEHAN: How long? MR. LEANN: Off the video record at 4:20 p.m. (Recess taken) MR. LEANN: Back on the video record at 4:35 p.m. BY MR. ANDERSON: I'm going to try to shorten this up. In the interests of brevity, I'm going to direct your attention to Exhibit A, that is, the Doe list, and ask you to look down it and kinda just scroll down, and some of these I've asked you about and I just want you to look at those	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	Q. A.	Yes, there are some names that Okay. And then put a check by those with whom you engaged in inappropriate conduct when they were kids, but you didn't you don't consider it to be sexual abuse. MR. BRAUN: I object as vague. Counsel, what do you mean by "inappropriate conduct"? MR. ANDERSON: He can answer the question. I don't know that, either, what you know, if if I was with them or with them alone or or what is inappropriate in contrast to overt sex. BY MR. ANDERSON:
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16		No. MR. ANDERSON: Let's take a break. MR. GEHAN: How long? MR. LEANN: Off the video record at 4:20 p.m. (Recess taken) MR. LEANN: Back on the video record at 4:35 p.m. BY MR. ANDERSON: I'm going to try to shorten this up. In the interests of brevity, I'm going to direct your attention to Exhibit A, that is, the Doe list, and ask you to look down it and kinda just scroll down, and some of these I've asked you about and I just want you to look at those names, and any of those individuals that you	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	Q. A.	Yes, there are some names that Okay. And then put a check by those with whom you engaged in inappropriate conduct when they were kids, but you didn't you don't consider it to be sexual abuse. MR. BRAUN: I object as vague. Counsel, what do you mean by "inappropriate conduct"? MR. ANDERSON: He can answer the question. I don't know that, either, what you know, if if I was with them or with them alone or or what is inappropriate in contrast to overt sex. BY MR. ANDERSON: Okay. Let's talk about kids with whom you
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17		No. MR. ANDERSON: Let's take a break. MR. GEHAN: How long? MR. LEANN: Off the video record at 4:20 p.m. (Recess taken) MR. LEANN: Back on the video record at 4:35 p.m. BY MR. ANDERSON: I'm going to try to shorten this up. In the interests of brevity, I'm going to direct your attention to Exhibit A, that is, the Doe list, and ask you to look down it and kinda just scroll down, and some of these I've asked you about and I just want you to look at those names, and any of those individuals that you did either sexually abuse or attempt to	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	Q. A.	Yes, there are some names that Okay. And then put a check by those with whom you engaged in inappropriate conduct when they were kids, but you didn't you don't consider it to be sexual abuse. MR. BRAUN: I object as vague. Counsel, what do you mean by "inappropriate conduct"? MR. ANDERSON: He can answer the question. I don't know that, either, what you know, if if I was with them or with them alone or or what is inappropriate in contrast to overt sex. BY MR. ANDERSON: Okay. Let's talk about kids with whom you were alone and you engaged in some conduct
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18		No. MR. ANDERSON: Let's take a break. MR. GEHAN: How long? MR. LEANN: Off the video record at 4:20 p.m. (Recess taken) MR. LEANN: Back on the video record at 4:35 p.m. BY MR. ANDERSON: I'm going to try to shorten this up. In the interests of brevity, I'm going to direct your attention to Exhibit A, that is, the Doe list, and ask you to look down it and kinda just scroll down, and some of these I've asked you about and I just want you to look at those names, and any of those individuals that you did either sexually abuse or attempt to sexually abuse, I just want you to put a check	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	Q. A.	Yes, there are some names that Okay. And then put a check by those with whom you engaged in inappropriate conduct when they were kids, but you didn't you don't consider it to be sexual abuse. MR. BRAUN: I object as vague. Counsel, what do you mean by "inappropriate conduct"? MR. ANDERSON: He can answer the question. I don't know that, either, what you know, if if I was with them or with them alone or or what is inappropriate in contrast to overt sex. BY MR. ANDERSON: Okay. Let's talk about kids with whom you were alone and you engaged in some conduct where there were sexual overtones made by you,
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	Q.	No. MR. ANDERSON: Let's take a break. MR. GEHAN: How long? MR. LEANN: Off the video record at 4:20 p.m. (Recess taken) MR. LEANN: Back on the video record at 4:35 p.m. BY MR. ANDERSON: I'm going to try to shorten this up. In the interests of brevity, I'm going to direct your attention to Exhibit A, that is, the Doe list, and ask you to look down it and kinda just scroll down, and some of these I've asked you about and I just want you to look at those names, and any of those individuals that you did either sexually abuse or attempt to sexually abuse, I just want you to put a check by their name or use a highlighter.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	Q. A.	Yes, there are some names that Okay. And then put a check by those with whom you engaged in inappropriate conduct when they were kids, but you didn't you don't consider it to be sexual abuse. MR. BRAUN: I object as vague. Counsel, what do you mean by "inappropriate conduct"? MR. ANDERSON: He can answer the question. I don't know that, either, what you know, if if I was with them or with them alone or or what is inappropriate in contrast to overt sex. BY MR. ANDERSON: Okay. Let's talk about kids with whom you were alone and you engaged in some conduct where there were sexual overtones made by you, sexual suggestions or some sexual
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	Q.	No. MR. ANDERSON: Let's take a break. MR. GEHAN: How long? MR. LEANN: Off the video record at 4:20 p.m. (Recess taken) MR. LEANN: Back on the video record at 4:35 p.m. BY MR. ANDERSON: I'm going to try to shorten this up. In the interests of brevity, I'm going to direct your attention to Exhibit A, that is, the Doe list, and ask you to look down it and kinda just scroll down, and some of these I've asked you about and I just want you to look at those names, and any of those individuals that you did either sexually abuse or attempt to sexually abuse, I just want you to put a check by their name or use a highlighter. On my list or do you have a list for that?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	Q. A.	Yes, there are some names that Okay. And then put a check by those with whom you engaged in inappropriate conduct when they were kids, but you didn't you don't consider it to be sexual abuse. MR. BRAUN: I object as vague. Counsel, what do you mean by "inappropriate conduct"? MR. ANDERSON: He can answer the question. I don't know that, either, what you know, if if I was with them or with them alone or or what is inappropriate in contrast to overt sex. BY MR. ANDERSON: Okay. Let's talk about kids with whom you were alone and you engaged in some conduct where there were sexual overtones made by you, sexual suggestions or some sexual conversation. Check those names. And just
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	Q.	No. MR. ANDERSON: Let's take a break. MR. GEHAN: How long? MR. LEANN: Off the video record at 4:20 p.m. (Recess taken) MR. LEANN: Back on the video record at 4:35 p.m. BY MR. ANDERSON: I'm going to try to shorten this up. In the interests of brevity, I'm going to direct your attention to Exhibit A, that is, the Doe list, and ask you to look down it and kinda just scroll down, and some of these I've asked you about and I just want you to look at those names, and any of those individuals that you did either sexually abuse or attempt to sexually abuse, I just want you to put a check by their name or use a highlighter. On my list or do you have a list for that? This is the Doe list, if you look at it, it	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	Q. A. Q.	Yes, there are some names that Okay. And then put a check by those with whom you engaged in inappropriate conduct when they were kids, but you didn't you don't consider it to be sexual abuse. MR. BRAUN: I object as vague. Counsel, what do you mean by "inappropriate conduct"? MR. ANDERSON: He can answer the question. I don't know that, either, what you know, if if I was with them or with them alone or or what is inappropriate in contrast to overt sex. BY MR. ANDERSON: Okay. Let's talk about kids with whom you were alone and you engaged in some conduct where there were sexual overtones made by you, sexual suggestions or some sexual conversation. Check those names. And just give us the numbers that you're checking.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	Q.	No. MR. ANDERSON: Let's take a break. MR. GEHAN: How long? MR. LEANN: Off the video record at 4:20 p.m. (Recess taken) MR. LEANN: Back on the video record at 4:35 p.m. BY MR. ANDERSON: I'm going to try to shorten this up. In the interests of brevity, I'm going to direct your attention to Exhibit A, that is, the Doe list, and ask you to look down it and kinda just scroll down, and some of these I've asked you about and I just want you to look at those names, and any of those individuals that you did either sexually abuse or attempt to sexually abuse, I just want you to put a check by their name or use a highlighter. On my list or do you have a list for that? This is the Doe list, if you look at it, it begins with Doe 1. And just go down those	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	Q. A. Q.	Yes, there are some names that Okay. And then put a check by those with whom you engaged in inappropriate conduct when they were kids, but you didn't you don't consider it to be sexual abuse. MR. BRAUN: I object as vague. Counsel, what do you mean by "inappropriate conduct"? MR. ANDERSON: He can answer the question. I don't know that, either, what you know, if if I was with them or with them alone or or what is inappropriate in contrast to overt sex. BY MR. ANDERSON: Okay. Let's talk about kids with whom you were alone and you engaged in some conduct where there were sexual overtones made by you, sexual suggestions or some sexual conversation. Check those names. And just give us the numbers that you're checking. (Examining documents) Well, I'm not checking
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	Q.	No. MR. ANDERSON: Let's take a break. MR. GEHAN: How long? MR. LEANN: Off the video record at 4:20 p.m. (Recess taken) MR. LEANN: Back on the video record at 4:35 p.m. BY MR. ANDERSON: I'm going to try to shorten this up. In the interests of brevity, I'm going to direct your attention to Exhibit A, that is, the Doe list, and ask you to look down it and kinda just scroll down, and some of these I've asked you about and I just want you to look at those names, and any of those individuals that you did either sexually abuse or attempt to sexually abuse, I just want you to put a check by their name or use a highlighter. On my list or do you have a list for that? This is the Doe list, if you look at it, it begins with Doe 1. And just go down those names and with a highlighter, just highlight	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 24 25	Q. A. Q. A. Q.	Yes, there are some names that Okay. And then put a check by those with whom you engaged in inappropriate conduct when they were kids, but you didn't you don't consider it to be sexual abuse. MR. BRAUN: I object as vague. Counsel, what do you mean by "inappropriate conduct"? MR. ANDERSON: He can answer the question. I don't know that, either, what you know, if if I was with them or with them alone or or what is inappropriate in contrast to overt sex. BY MR. ANDERSON: Okay. Let's talk about kids with whom you were alone and you engaged in some conduct where there were sexual overtones made by you, sexual suggestions or some sexual conversation. Check those names. And just give us the numbers that you're checking. (Examining documents) Well, I'm not checking any of those names. What about Doe 17? (Examining documents) Well, again, that's the

54 of 61 sheets

		217	Γ		219
1		what's appropriate or inappropriate? I was	1		door, didn't you?
2		I knew Doe 17 and did gym things with him.	2	Α.	Yes.
3	Q.	All right.	3	Q.	And we had a brief conversation and you
4	Α.	But I never tried to touch him or to do sex	4		invited us in, did you not?
5		with him.	5	Α.	Yes.
6	Q.	Is it fair to say that there are so many it's	6	Q.	And then we sat down on your sofa and talked
7		really hard for you to remember?	7		to you, didn't we?
8	Α.	I I don't say that.	8	Α.	Yes.
9	Q.	Okay. Have you reviewed any records in	9	Q.	And I had asked questions about what you were
10		anticipation of your deposition today?	10		doing at that time, didn't I
11	Α.	The mailings I've had from the various offices	11	Α.	Yes.
2		of attorneys, I read those and that's about	12	Q.	where you were working and
3		all. I haven't gone back to old records. I	13	Α.	Yeah, it was a
4		don't have many of them, for one thing.	14	Q.	things like that?
5	Q.		15		give-and-take conversation.
6		before or documents in your file, for example?	16		And it was it was pretty much the same tone
7	Α.	I don't have hardly anything in my file. I	17		of this conversation that's being had,
8		cleaned that out years ago.	18		correct?
9	Q.	Have you reviewed any of the depositions that	19	Α.	
20	-	either you gave before or others gave before	20	2.11	till the end.
1		pertaining to this matter?	21	Q.	
2	Δ	I don't have them, for one thing.	22	-	having difficulty believing that you weren't
3		Okay. So you haven't reviewed them is what	23		still a risk to kids?
24	· · ·	you're saying?	24	Α.	It became difficult when you said I should no
25	Α.	Yes.	25	74	be working at the nursing home and that you
	/ 11	218			220
1	0	Okay. At any time, have any officials of the	1		were going to go to the superiors there and
2	· .	Archdiocese of St. Paul and Minneapolis, since	2		cost me my job, which was very odious. I'd
3		the first lawsuit began against you and them,	3		been there 22 years.
4		ever counseled you on how to answer these	4	Q.	We discussed the fact that there's nobody in
5		questions put to you under oath?	5	чж.	the community where you were living and
6	Α.	No one ever.	6		there's a playground right across the street
7	Q.	Has anybody ever suggested, any official of	7		from your apartment, didn't we?
	ц.	the archdiocese ever counseled you that it was	8	Α.	That isn't even true. There's no playground
8				Α.	
9	•	best not to remember the questions put to you?	9	0	across from where I was living.
0	A.	No.		ω.	Well, I discussed with you the fact that I was
1	Q.	In 2007, January, I think it was January 2007,	11		concerned that you hadn't gotten help?
2		Mike Finnegan and I visited you in your	12		MR. GEHAN: Counsel, what is the
3		apartment in Eau Claire. You remember that,	13		relevance of this? Is this just you're
4		don't you?	14		bragging about ambushing my client?
5	A.		15		MR. ANDERSON: Well, I don't have to
~		And we knocked on your door, didn't we?	16		answer your question.
		Yes.	17		MR. GEHAN: Well, I object on the
7	_	and you acked who was thoro?	18		basis of relevance.
7 8	Q.	And you asked who was there?			MR. ANDERSON: He has to answer my
7 8 9	Q. A.	(Nods head).	19		
7 8 9 0	Q. A. Q.	(Nods head). Correct?	20		questions. If you've reviewed the file and
7 8 9 0 1	Q. A. Q. A.	(Nods head). Correct? Yes.	20 21		you understood the contents of this case, you
7 8 9 0 1 2	Q. A. Q.	(Nods head). Correct? Yes. And I said, "It's Jeff," and you said, "Jeff	20 21 22		you understood the contents of this case, you would. So I'm going to ask the question.
7 8 9 20 21 22 3	Q. A. Q. A. Q.	(Nods head). Correct? Yes. And I said, "It's Jeff," and you said, "Jeff who?" And I said, "Jeff Anderson"	20 21 22 23		you understood the contents of this case, you would. So I'm going to ask the question. BY MR. ANDERSON:
16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 24 25	Q. A. Q. A. Q.	(Nods head). Correct? Yes. And I said, "It's Jeff," and you said, "Jeff	20 21 22	Q.	you understood the contents of this case, you would. So I'm going to ask the question.

		221			223
1		what we wanted to do with that, right?	1		
2	۸				MR. WIESER: Objection, foundation.
	А.		2		If you know.
3		understand it were about the my working at	3	•	MR. BRAUN: I concur.
4	~	a nursing home.	4	Α.	I don't know anything about that.
5	Q.	Okay. I asked you if you were still abusing	5	-	BY MR. ANDERSON:
6	_	kids, didn't I?	6	Q.	,
7	Α.	I don't know that. Possibly. I don't	7		Diocese of Winona ever reported what they knew
8	-	remember that.	8		about what you did to kids as a priest to law
9	_	And	9		enforcement?
10	Α.	And I wasn't, if that's	10		MR. BRAUN: Objection, foundation.
11	Q.	And do you recall indicating to me that you	11		You can answer if you know.
12		had not been getting any help with that and	12	Α.	I don't know that.
13		you weren't getting any treatment?	13		(Discussion out of the hearing of
14	Α.	That was true.	14		the court reporter)
15	Q.	And I told you I was concerned about that,	15		BY MR. ANDERSON:
16		didn't I?	16	Q.	In other words, it's correct that you're not
17	Α.	I don't know that.	17		aware that any report has ever been made to
18	Q.	And I told you that I felt in conscience I	18		any law enforcement agency by any official of
19		felt you need to do something about this, that	19		the Diocese of Winona or the Archdiocese of
20		you were living there alone and people didn't	20		St. Paul and Minneapolis?
21		know about your history?	21	Α.	We just did that, didn't we?
22	Α.	No one ever came into that apartment before	22	Q.	I just have to make sure the answer is clear.
23		you came into it that didn't belong there or	23		Is that correct?
24		that was a minor or whatever in all the years	24	Α.	Yes.
25		I lived there.	25	Q.	I'm going to show you a list of some other
		222			224
1	Q.	Okay. In any case, I know it became	1		folks and this is going to be under a seal
1	Q.	Okay. In any case, I know it became unpleasant for you when I told you I felt I	1		
	Q.				folks and this is going to be under a seal
2	Q. A.	unpleasant for you when I told you I felt I	2		folks and this is going to be under a seal MR. FINNEGAN: No.
2 3		unpleasant for you when I told you I felt I was going to have to do something, didn't it?	2 3		folks and this is going to be under a seal MR. FINNEGAN: No. MR. ANDERSON: This isn't?
2 3 4	Α.	unpleasant for you when I told you I felt I was going to have to do something, didn't it? Terribly unpleasant.	2 3 4		folks and this is going to be under a seal MR. FINNEGAN: No. MR. ANDERSON: This isn't? MR. FINNEGAN: This is a public
2 3 4 5	Α.	unpleasant for you when I told you I felt I was going to have to do something, didn't it? Terribly unpleasant. And at no time did you or we raise our voices,	2 3 4 5	Q.	folks and this is going to be under a seal MR. FINNEGAN: No. MR. ANDERSON: This isn't? MR. FINNEGAN: This is a public list.
2 3 4 5 6	A. Q.	unpleasant for you when I told you I felt I was going to have to do something, didn't it? Terribly unpleasant. And at no time did you or we raise our voices, correct?	2 3 4 5 6	Q.	folks and this is going to be under a seal MR. FINNEGAN: No. MR. ANDERSON: This isn't? MR. FINNEGAN: This is a public list. BY MR. ANDERSON:
2 3 4 5 6 7	A. Q.	unpleasant for you when I told you I felt I was going to have to do something, didn't it? Terribly unpleasant. And at no time did you or we raise our voices, correct? I don't remember. It was terribly odious, I	2 3 4 5 6 7	Q.	folks and this is going to be under a seal MR. FINNEGAN: No. MR. ANDERSON: This isn't? MR. FINNEGAN: This is a public list. BY MR. ANDERSON: Okay. I'm going to show you an exhibit, I'm
2 3 4 5 6 7 8	A. Q.	unpleasant for you when I told you I felt I was going to have to do something, didn't it? Terribly unpleasant. And at no time did you or we raise our voices, correct? I don't remember. It was terribly odious, I mean I mean to add that, and it cost me my	2 3 4 5 6 7 8	Q.	folks and this is going to be under a seal MR. FINNEGAN: No. MR. ANDERSON: This isn't? MR. FINNEGAN: This is a public list. BY MR. ANDERSON: Okay. I'm going to show you an exhibit, I'm just going to ask you some names of some other
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	A. Q.	unpleasant for you when I told you I felt I was going to have to do something, didn't it? Terribly unpleasant. And at no time did you or we raise our voices, correct? I don't remember. It was terribly odious, I mean I mean to add that, and it cost me my job. And there was no infractions, not even a	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	Q.	folks and this is going to be under a seal MR. FINNEGAN: No. MR. ANDERSON: This isn't? MR. FINNEGAN: This is a public list. BY MR. ANDERSON: Okay. I'm going to show you an exhibit, I'm just going to ask you some names of some other individuals.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	A. Q.	unpleasant for you when I told you I felt I was going to have to do something, didn't it? Terribly unpleasant. And at no time did you or we raise our voices, correct? I don't remember. It was terribly odious, I mean I mean to add that, and it cost me my job. And there was no infractions, not even a sour word in my 22 years at that nursing home,	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	Q.	folks and this is going to be under a seal MR. FINNEGAN: No. MR. ANDERSON: This isn't? MR. FINNEGAN: This is a public list. BY MR. ANDERSON: Okay. I'm going to show you an exhibit, I'm just going to ask you some names of some other individuals. MR. GEHAN: Are you going to show us a list?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	A. Q. A.	unpleasant for you when I told you I felt I was going to have to do something, didn't it? Terribly unpleasant. And at no time did you or we raise our voices, correct? I don't remember. It was terribly odious, I mean I mean to add that, and it cost me my job. And there was no infractions, not even a sour word in my 22 years at that nursing home, I never said a cross word to any of those residents, ever.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	Q.	folks and this is going to be under a seal MR. FINNEGAN: No. MR. ANDERSON: This isn't? MR. FINNEGAN: This is a public list. BY MR. ANDERSON: Okay. I'm going to show you an exhibit, I'm just going to ask you some names of some other individuals. MR. GEHAN: Are you going to show us
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	A. Q. A.	unpleasant for you when I told you I felt I was going to have to do something, didn't it? Terribly unpleasant. And at no time did you or we raise our voices, correct? I don't remember. It was terribly odious, I mean I mean to add that, and it cost me my job. And there was no infractions, not even a sour word in my 22 years at that nursing home, I never said a cross word to any of those residents, ever.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	Q.	folks and this is going to be under a seal MR. FINNEGAN: No. MR. ANDERSON: This isn't? MR. FINNEGAN: This is a public list. BY MR. ANDERSON: Okay. I'm going to show you an exhibit, I'm just going to ask you some names of some other individuals. MR. GEHAN: Are you going to show us a list? MR. ANDERSON: No. I'm just going to ask the name.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	A. Q. A.	unpleasant for you when I told you I felt I was going to have to do something, didn't it? Terribly unpleasant. And at no time did you or we raise our voices, correct? I don't remember. It was terribly odious, I mean I mean to add that, and it cost me my job. And there was no infractions, not even a sour word in my 22 years at that nursing home, I never said a cross word to any of those residents, ever. Well, let me ask you this, Mr. Adamson. Have	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	Q.	folks and this is going to be under a seal MR. FINNEGAN: No. MR. ANDERSON: This isn't? MR. FINNEGAN: This is a public list. BY MR. ANDERSON: Okay. I'm going to show you an exhibit, I'm just going to ask you some names of some other individuals. MR. GEHAN: Are you going to show us a list? MR. ANDERSON: No. I'm just going
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	A. Q. A.	unpleasant for you when I told you I felt I was going to have to do something, didn't it? Terribly unpleasant. And at no time did you or we raise our voices, correct? I don't remember. It was terribly odious, I mean I mean to add that, and it cost me my job. And there was no infractions, not even a sour word in my 22 years at that nursing home, I never said a cross word to any of those residents, ever. Well, let me ask you this, Mr. Adamson. Have you ever spent a day in jail? No.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14		folks and this is going to be under a seal MR. FINNEGAN: No. MR. ANDERSON: This isn't? MR. FINNEGAN: This is a public list. BY MR. ANDERSON: Okay. I'm going to show you an exhibit, I'm just going to ask you some names of some other individuals. MR. GEHAN: Are you going to show us a list? MR. ANDERSON: No. I'm just going to ask the name. MR. GEHAN: Okay. BY MR. ANDERSON:
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	A. Q. A. Q.	unpleasant for you when I told you I felt I was going to have to do something, didn't it? Terribly unpleasant. And at no time did you or we raise our voices, correct? I don't remember. It was terribly odious, I mean I mean to add that, and it cost me my job. And there was no infractions, not even a sour word in my 22 years at that nursing home, I never said a cross word to any of those residents, ever. Well, let me ask you this, Mr. Adamson. Have you ever spent a day in jail?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15		folks and this is going to be under a seal MR. FINNEGAN: No. MR. ANDERSON: This isn't? MR. FINNEGAN: This is a public list. BY MR. ANDERSON: Okay. I'm going to show you an exhibit, I'm just going to ask you some names of some other individuals. MR. GEHAN: Are you going to show us a list? MR. ANDERSON: No. I'm just going to ask the name. MR. GEHAN: Okay. BY MR. ANDERSON: Are you familiar with or have any information
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	A. Q. A. Q. A.	unpleasant for you when I told you I felt I was going to have to do something, didn't it? Terribly unpleasant. And at no time did you or we raise our voices, correct? I don't remember. It was terribly odious, I mean I mean to add that, and it cost me my job. And there was no infractions, not even a sour word in my 22 years at that nursing home, I never said a cross word to any of those residents, ever. Well, let me ask you this, Mr. Adamson. Have you ever spent a day in jail? No. Don't you think you should have? No.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16		folks and this is going to be under a seal MR. FINNEGAN: No. MR. ANDERSON: This isn't? MR. FINNEGAN: This is a public list. BY MR. ANDERSON: Okay. I'm going to show you an exhibit, I'm just going to ask you some names of some other individuals. MR. GEHAN: Are you going to show us a list? MR. ANDERSON: No. I'm just going to ask the name. MR. GEHAN: Okay. BY MR. ANDERSON: Are you familiar with or have any information that Sylvester F. Brown, now deceased, ever
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	A. Q. A. Q. A.	unpleasant for you when I told you I felt I was going to have to do something, didn't it? Terribly unpleasant. And at no time did you or we raise our voices, correct? I don't remember. It was terribly odious, I mean I mean to add that, and it cost me my job. And there was no infractions, not even a sour word in my 22 years at that nursing home, I never said a cross word to any of those residents, ever. Well, let me ask you this, Mr. Adamson. Have you ever spent a day in jail? No. Don't you think you should have?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	Q.	folks and this is going to be under a seal MR. FINNEGAN: No. MR. ANDERSON: This isn't? MR. FINNEGAN: This is a public list. BY MR. ANDERSON: Okay. I'm going to show you an exhibit, I'm just going to ask you some names of some other individuals. MR. GEHAN: Are you going to show us a list? MR. ANDERSON: No. I'm just going to ask the name. MR. GEHAN: Okay. BY MR. ANDERSON: Are you familiar with or have any information
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	A. Q. A. Q. A.	<pre>unpleasant for you when I told you I felt I was going to have to do something, didn't it? Terribly unpleasant. And at no time did you or we raise our voices, correct? I don't remember. It was terribly odious, I mean I mean to add that, and it cost me my job. And there was no infractions, not even a sour word in my 22 years at that nursing home, I never said a cross word to any of those residents, ever. Well, let me ask you this, Mr. Adamson. Have you ever spent a day in jail? No. Don't you think you should have? No.</pre>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	Q.	folks and this is going to be under a seal MR. FINNEGAN: No. MR. ANDERSON: This isn't? MR. FINNEGAN: This is a public list. BY MR. ANDERSON: Okay. I'm going to show you an exhibit, I'm just going to ask you some names of some other individuals. MR. GEHAN: Are you going to show us a list? MR. ANDERSON: No. I'm just going to ask the name. MR. GEHAN: Okay. BY MR. ANDERSON: Are you familiar with or have any information that Sylvester F. Brown, now deceased, ever sexually abused any youth?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	A. Q. A. Q. A.	unpleasant for you when I told you I felt I was going to have to do something, didn't it? Terribly unpleasant. And at no time did you or we raise our voices, correct? I don't remember. It was terribly odious, I mean I mean to add that, and it cost me my job. And there was no infractions, not even a sour word in my 22 years at that nursing home, I never said a cross word to any of those residents, ever. Well, let me ask you this, Mr. Adamson. Have you ever spent a day in jail? No. Don't you think you should have? No. MR. GEHAN: Counsel, what is the relevance of this? You're wasting my time.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	Q. A.	folks and this is going to be under a seal MR. FINNEGAN: No. MR. ANDERSON: This isn't? MR. FINNEGAN: This is a public list. BY MR. ANDERSON: Okay. I'm going to show you an exhibit, I'm just going to ask you some names of some other individuals. MR. GEHAN: Are you going to show us a list? MR. ANDERSON: No. I'm just going to ask the name. MR. GEHAN: Okay. BY MR. ANDERSON: Are you familiar with or have any information that Sylvester F. Brown, now deceased, ever sexually abused any youth? Never heard of him.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	A. Q. A. Q. A. Q.	unpleasant for you when I told you I felt I was going to have to do something, didn't it? Terribly unpleasant. And at no time did you or we raise our voices, correct? I don't remember. It was terribly odious, I mean I mean to add that, and it cost me my job. And there was no infractions, not even a sour word in my 22 years at that nursing home, I never said a cross word to any of those residents, ever. Well, let me ask you this, Mr. Adamson. Have you ever spent a day in jail? No. Don't you think you should have? No. MR. GEHAN: Counsel, what is the relevance of this? You're wasting my time. Can we move this along, please?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	Q. A. Q.	folks and this is going to be under a seal MR. FINNEGAN: No. MR. ANDERSON: This isn't? MR. FINNEGAN: This is a public list. BY MR. ANDERSON: Okay. I'm going to show you an exhibit, I'm just going to ask you some names of some other individuals. MR. GEHAN: Are you going to show us a list? MR. ANDERSON: No. I'm just going to ask the name. MR. GEHAN: Okay. BY MR. ANDERSON: Are you familiar with or have any information that Sylvester F. Brown, now deceased, ever sexually abused any youth? Never heard of him. Are you aware If Father Joseph Cashman sexually abused any youth while a priest?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	A. Q. A. Q. A. Q.	unpleasant for you when I told you I felt I was going to have to do something, didn't it? Terribly unpleasant. And at no time did you or we raise our voices, correct? I don't remember. It was terribly odious, I mean I mean to add that, and it cost me my job. And there was no infractions, not even a sour word in my 22 years at that nursing home, I never said a cross word to any of those residents, ever. Well, let me ask you this, Mr. Adamson. Have you ever spent a day in jail? No. Don't you think you should have? No. MR. GEHAN: Counsel, what is the relevance of this? You're wasting my time. Can we move this along, please? BY MR. ANDERSON:	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	Q. A. Q. A.	folks and this is going to be under a seal MR. FINNEGAN: No. MR. ANDERSON: This isn't? MR. FINNEGAN: This is a public list. BY MR. ANDERSON: Okay. I'm going to show you an exhibit, I'm just going to ask you some names of some other individuals. MR. GEHAN: Are you going to show us a list? MR. ANDERSON: No. I'm just going to ask the name. MR. GEHAN: Okay. BY MR. ANDERSON: Are you familiar with or have any information that Sylvester F. Brown, now deceased, ever sexually abused any youth? Never heard of him. Are you aware If Father Joseph Cashman sexually abused any youth while a priest?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	A. Q. A. Q. A. Q.	unpleasant for you when I told you I felt I was going to have to do something, didn't it? Terribly unpleasant. And at no time did you or we raise our voices, correct? I don't remember. It was terribly odious, I mean I mean to add that, and it cost me my job. And there was no infractions, not even a sour word in my 22 years at that nursing home, I never said a cross word to any of those residents, ever. Well, let me ask you this, Mr. Adamson. Have you ever spent a day in jail? No. Don't you think you should have? No. MR. GEHAN: Counsel, what is the relevance of this? You're wasting my time. Can we move this along, please? BY MR. ANDERSON: To your knowledge, has any official of the	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	Q. A. Q. A. Q.	folks and this is going to be under a seal MR. FINNEGAN: No. MR. ANDERSON: This isn't? MR. FINNEGAN: This is a public list. BY MR. ANDERSON: Okay. I'm going to show you an exhibit, I'm just going to ask you some names of some other individuals. MR. GEHAN: Are you going to show us a list? MR. ANDERSON: No. I'm just going to ask the name. MR. GEHAN: Okay. BY MR. ANDERSON: Are you familiar with or have any information that Sylvester F. Brown, now deceased, ever sexually abused any youth? Never heard of him. Are you aware If Father Joseph Cashman sexually abused any youth while a priest? I don't know that.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	A. Q. A. Q. A. Q.	unpleasant for you when I told you I felt I was going to have to do something, didn't it? Terribly unpleasant. And at no time did you or we raise our voices, correct? I don't remember. It was terribly odious, I mean I mean to add that, and it cost me my job. And there was no infractions, not even a sour word in my 22 years at that nursing home, I never said a cross word to any of those residents, ever. Well, let me ask you this, Mr. Adamson. Have you ever spent a day in jail? No. Don't you think you should have? No. MR. GEHAN: Counsel, what is the relevance of this? You're wasting my time. Can we move this along, please? BY MR. ANDERSON: To your knowledge, has any official of the Archdiocese of St. Paul and Minneapolis ever	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	Q. A. Q. A. Q.	folks and this is going to be under a seal MR. FINNEGAN: No. MR. ANDERSON: This isn't? MR. FINNEGAN: This is a public list. BY MR. ANDERSON: Okay. I'm going to show you an exhibit, I'm just going to ask you some names of some other individuals. MR. GEHAN: Are you going to show us a list? MR. ANDERSON: No. I'm just going to ask the name. MR. GEHAN: Okay. BY MR. ANDERSON: Are you familiar with or have any information that Sylvester F. Brown, now deceased, ever sexually abused any youth? Never heard of him. Are you aware If Father Joseph Cashman sexually abused any youth while a priest? I don't know that. Had you ever heard that?

	2	2	7

35

		225			221
1	Α.	Just rumors.	1		question.
2	Q.	Okay. From fellow priests?	2		BY MR. ANDERSON:
3	Α.	Basically.	3	Q.	James W. Lemon, anything on him?
4	Q.	When, approximately?	4	Α.	No.
5	Α.	In the 1970s, I would say vaguely. I don't	5	Q.	Leland Smith, anything you ever hear about him
6		know that.	6		or have any knowledge of him having abused?
7		(Discussion out of the hearing of	7	Α.	No.
8		the court reporter)	8	Q.	Robert H. Taylor, ever hear of him or get any
9		BY MR. ANDERSON:	9		reports or hear rumors that he had?
10	Q.	You were still in the Diocese of Winona at	10	Α.	Yes.
11		that time you heard that?	11	Q.	When did you first?
12	Α.	Yes.	12	Α.	1980s. I don't know.
13	Q.	Louis G. Cook, he's now deceased. Had you	13	Q.	And what source?
14		ever heard any information that he had?	14	Α.	Just priests talk.
15	Α.	No.	15	Q.	And what did you hear them say?
16	Q.	William D. Curtis, ever any information you	16	Α.	I think that he approached kids or had college
17		ever heard or became aware of that he had	17		kids living with him, suspicions, nothing
18		abused?	18		concrete.
19	Α.	No.	19	Q.	On how many different occasions did you hear
20	Q.	John Feiten, F-e-i-t-e-n, now deceased, had	20		information of that kind?
21		you ever heard	21	Α.	Don't know.
22	Α.	I knew him, never heard I saw his name on	22	Q.	Were you still in the Diocese of Winona when
23		the list. That he would abuse anyone, no.	23		you heard these conversations?
24	Q.	And I'm reading from the list, so	24	Α.	Yes.
25	Α.	Okay.	25		(Discussion out of the hearing of
		226		-	000
		220			228
1	Q.	220 Richard H. Hatch, did you ever	1		228 the court reporter)
1 2	Q. A.		1		
		Richard H. Hatch, did you ever Rumors years ago. He was let he had left		Q.	the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON:
2	Α.	Richard H. Hatch, did you ever	2	Q.	the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON:
23	Α.	Richard H. Hatch, did you ever Rumors years ago. He was let he had left priesthood, I think, before I was ordained.	2 3	Q.	the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON: Did you ever receive any information about
2 3 4	A. Q.	Richard H. Hatch, did you ever Rumors years ago. He was let he had left priesthood, I think, before I was ordained. And when did you hear the rumors and was	2 3 4	Q.	the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON: Did you ever receive any information about other priests offending or rumors that they
2 3 4 5	A. Q.	Richard H. Hatch, did you ever Rumors years ago. He was let he had left priesthood, I think, before I was ordained. And when did you hear the rumors and was that	2 3 4 5	Q.	the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON: Did you ever receive any information about other priests offending or rumors that they had offended children while you were a priest
2 3 4 5 6	А. Q. А.	Richard H. Hatch, did you ever Rumors years ago. He was let he had left priesthood, I think, before I was ordained. And when did you hear the rumors and was that In early years, the late '50s.	2 3 4 5 6		the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON: Did you ever receive any information about other priests offending or rumors that they had offended children while you were a priest in the Diocese of Winona that we haven't
2 3 4 5 6 7	А. Q. А.	Richard H. Hatch, did you ever Rumors years ago. He was let he had left priesthood, I think, before I was ordained. And when did you hear the rumors and was that In early years, the late '50s. And was that from colleague priests that you	2 3 4 5 6 7		the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON: Did you ever receive any information about other priests offending or rumors that they had offended children while you were a priest in the Diocese of Winona that we haven't covered?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8	A. Q. A. Q.	Richard H. Hatch, did you ever Rumors years ago. He was let he had left priesthood, I think, before I was ordained. And when did you hear the rumors and was that In early years, the late '50s. And was that from colleague priests that you heard that	2 3 4 5 6 7 8		the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON: Did you ever receive any information about other priests offending or rumors that they had offended children while you were a priest in the Diocese of Winona that we haven't covered? No. You mentioned some names there that I
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	A. Q. A. Q. A.	Richard H. Hatch, did you ever Rumors years ago. He was let he had left priesthood, I think, before I was ordained. And when did you hear the rumors and was that In early years, the late '50s. And was that from colleague priests that you heard that Yes.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	А.	the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON: Did you ever receive any information about other priests offending or rumors that they had offended children while you were a priest in the Diocese of Winona that we haven't covered? No. You mentioned some names there that I said yes to, but I don't know any others.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	A. Q. A. Q. A.	Richard H. Hatch, did you ever Rumors years ago. He was let he had left priesthood, I think, before I was ordained. And when did you hear the rumors and was that In early years, the late '50s. And was that from colleague priests that you heard that Yes. spoken? Do you remember what it was, the	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	А.	the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON: Did you ever receive any information about other priests offending or rumors that they had offended children while you were a priest in the Diocese of Winona that we haven't covered? No. You mentioned some names there that I said yes to, but I don't know any others. Did you ever get any reports from any parents,
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	A. Q. A. Q. A. Q.	Richard H. Hatch, did you ever Rumors years ago. He was let he had left priesthood, I think, before I was ordained. And when did you hear the rumors and was that In early years, the late '50s. And was that from colleague priests that you heard that Yes. spoken? Do you remember what it was, the nature of what it was you heard?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	А.	the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON: Did you ever receive any information about other priests offending or rumors that they had offended children while you were a priest in the Diocese of Winona that we haven't covered? No. You mentioned some names there that I said yes to, but I don't know any others. Did you ever get any reports from any parents, any kids or any source that any of your
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A.	Richard H. Hatch, did you ever Rumors years ago. He was let he had left priesthood, I think, before I was ordained. And when did you hear the rumors and was that In early years, the late '50s. And was that from colleague priests that you heard that Yes. spoken? Do you remember what it was, the nature of what it was you heard? No.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	A. Q.	the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON: Did you ever receive any information about other priests offending or rumors that they had offended children while you were a priest in the Diocese of Winona that we haven't covered? No. You mentioned some names there that I said yes to, but I don't know any others. Did you ever get any reports from any parents, any kids or any source that any of your colleagues who were clergy may have offended?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q.	Richard H. Hatch, did you ever Rumors years ago. He was let he had left priesthood, I think, before I was ordained. And when did you hear the rumors and was that In early years, the late '50s. And was that from colleague priests that you heard that Yes. spoken? Do you remember what it was, the nature of what it was you heard? No. Any other information pertaining to him and	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	A. Q. A.	the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON: Did you ever receive any information about other priests offending or rumors that they had offended children while you were a priest in the Diocese of Winona that we haven't covered? No. You mentioned some names there that I said yes to, but I don't know any others. Did you ever get any reports from any parents, any kids or any source that any of your colleagues who were clergy may have offended? No.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q.	Richard H. Hatch, did you ever Rumors years ago. He was let he had left priesthood, I think, before I was ordained. And when did you hear the rumors and was that In early years, the late '50s. And was that from colleague priests that you heard that Yes. spoken? Do you remember what it was, the nature of what it was you heard? No. Any other information pertaining to him and potential	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	A. Q. A.	the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON: Did you ever receive any information about other priests offending or rumors that they had offended children while you were a priest in the Diocese of Winona that we haven't covered? No. You mentioned some names there that I said yes to, but I don't know any others. Did you ever get any reports from any parents, any kids or any source that any of your colleagues who were clergy may have offended? No. Did you ever receive any information that one
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	 A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. 	Richard H. Hatch, did you ever Rumors years ago. He was let he had left priesthood, I think, before I was ordained. And when did you hear the rumors and was that In early years, the late '50s. And was that from colleague priests that you heard that Yes. spoken? Do you remember what it was, the nature of what it was you heard? No. Any other information pertaining to him and potential I never knew him.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	A. Q. A.	the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON: Did you ever receive any information about other priests offending or rumors that they had offended children while you were a priest in the Diocese of Winona that we haven't covered? No. You mentioned some names there that I said yes to, but I don't know any others. Did you ever get any reports from any parents, any kids or any source that any of your colleagues who were clergy may have offended? No. Did you ever receive any information that one of your colleagues at I think it was at
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	 A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. 	Richard H. Hatch, did you ever Rumors years ago. He was let he had left priesthood, I think, before I was ordained. And when did you hear the rumors and was that In early years, the late '50s. And was that from colleague priests that you heard that Yes. spoken? Do you remember what it was, the nature of what it was you heard? No. Any other information pertaining to him and potential I never knew him. Ferdinand Kaiser, now deceased. Ever get any	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	A. Q. A.	the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON: Did you ever receive any information about other priests offending or rumors that they had offended children while you were a priest in the Diocese of Winona that we haven't covered? No. You mentioned some names there that I said yes to, but I don't know any others. Did you ever get any reports from any parents, any kids or any source that any of your colleagues who were clergy may have offended? No. Did you ever receive any information that one of your colleagues at I think it was at Immaculate Conception, Joseph Wajda, had offended?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	 A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. 	Richard H. Hatch, did you ever Rumors years ago. He was let he had left priesthood, I think, before I was ordained. And when did you hear the rumors and was that In early years, the late '50s. And was that from colleague priests that you heard that Yes. spoken? Do you remember what it was, the nature of what it was you heard? No. Any other information pertaining to him and potential I never knew him. Ferdinand Kaiser, now deceased. Ever get any information or hear any rumors or reports	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	A. Q. A. Q.	the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON: Did you ever receive any information about other priests offending or rumors that they had offended children while you were a priest in the Diocese of Winona that we haven't covered? No. You mentioned some names there that I said yes to, but I don't know any others. Did you ever get any reports from any parents, any kids or any source that any of your colleagues who were clergy may have offended? No. Did you ever receive any information that one of your colleagues at I think it was at Immaculate Conception, Joseph Wajda, had offended?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q.	 Richard H. Hatch, did you ever Rumors years ago. He was let he had left priesthood, I think, before I was ordained. And when did you hear the rumors and was that In early years, the late '50s. And was that from colleague priests that you heard that Yes. spoken? Do you remember what it was, the nature of what it was you heard? No. Any other information pertaining to him and potential I never knew him. Ferdinand Kaiser, now deceased. Ever get any information or hear any rumors or reports concerning him abusing? 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	A. Q. A. Q.	the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON: Did you ever receive any information about other priests offending or rumors that they had offended children while you were a priest in the Diocese of Winona that we haven't covered? No. You mentioned some names there that I said yes to, but I don't know any others. Did you ever get any reports from any parents, any kids or any source that any of your colleagues who were clergy may have offended? No. Did you ever receive any information that one of your colleagues at I think it was at Immaculate Conception, Joseph Wajda, had offended? I knew that eventually.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	 A. Q. A. A. Q. A. <	Richard H. Hatch, did you ever Rumors years ago. He was let he had left priesthood, I think, before I was ordained. And when did you hear the rumors and was that In early years, the late '50s. And was that from colleague priests that you heard that Yes spoken? Do you remember what it was, the nature of what it was you heard? No. Any other information pertaining to him and potential I never knew him. Ferdinand Kaiser, now deceased. Ever get any information or hear any rumors or reports concerning him abusing? No.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	A. Q. A. Q.	the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON: Did you ever receive any information about other priests offending or rumors that they had offended children while you were a priest in the Diocese of Winona that we haven't covered? No. You mentioned some names there that I said yes to, but I don't know any others. Did you ever get any reports from any parents, any kids or any source that any of your colleagues who were clergy may have offended? No. Did you ever receive any information that one of your colleagues at I think it was at Immaculate Conception, Joseph Wajda, had offended? I knew that eventually. Okay. While you worked with him, did you ever
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	 A. Q. A. A. Q. A. <	 Richard H. Hatch, did you ever Rumors years ago. He was let he had left priesthood, I think, before I was ordained. And when did you hear the rumors and was that In early years, the late '50s. And was that from colleague priests that you heard that Yes. spoken? Do you remember what it was, the nature of what it was you heard? No. Any other information pertaining to him and potential I never knew him. Ferdinand Kaiser, now deceased. Ever get any information or hear any rumors or reports concerning him abusing? No. Jack Krough, K-r-o-u-g-h, ever hear any rumors 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	A. Q. A. Q.	the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON: Did you ever receive any information about other priests offending or rumors that they had offended children while you were a priest in the Diocese of Winona that we haven't covered? No. You mentioned some names there that I said yes to, but I don't know any others. Did you ever get any reports from any parents, any kids or any source that any of your colleagues who were clergy may have offended? No. Did you ever receive any information that one of your colleagues at I think it was at Immaculate Conception, Joseph Wajda, had offended? I knew that eventually. Okay. While you worked with him, did you ever receive any reports or suspicions that he had
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	 A. Q. A. <	 Richard H. Hatch, did you ever Rumors years ago. He was let he had left priesthood, I think, before I was ordained. And when did you hear the rumors and was that In early years, the late '50s. And was that from colleague priests that you heard that Yes. spoken? Do you remember what it was, the nature of what it was you heard? No. Any other information pertaining to him and potential I never knew him. Ferdinand Kaiser, now deceased. Ever get any information or hear any rumors or reports concerning him abusing? No. Jack Krough, K-r-o-u-g-h, ever hear any rumors or reports of him? 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	A. Q. A. Q. A. Q.	the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON: Did you ever receive any information about other priests offending or rumors that they had offended children while you were a priest in the Diocese of Winona that we haven't covered? No. You mentioned some names there that I said yes to, but I don't know any others. Did you ever get any reports from any parents, any kids or any source that any of your colleagues who were clergy may have offended? No. Did you ever receive any information that one of your colleagues at I think it was at Immaculate Conception, Joseph Wajda, had offended? I knew that eventually. Okay. While you worked with him, did you ever receive any reports or suspicions that he had some inappropriate conduct with kids? I had suspicions.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	 A. Q. A. <	Richard H. Hatch, did you ever Rumors years ago. He was let he had left priesthood, I think, before I was ordained. And when did you hear the rumors and was that In early years, the late '50s. And was that from colleague priests that you heard that Yes. spoken? Do you remember what it was, the nature of what it was you heard? No. Any other information pertaining to him and potential I never knew him. Ferdinand Kaiser, now deceased. Ever get any information or hear any rumors or reports concerning him abusing? No. Jack Krough, K-r-o-u-g-h, ever hear any rumors or reports of him? I never knew him.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	A. Q. A. Q. A. Q.	the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON: Did you ever receive any information about other priests offending or rumors that they had offended children while you were a priest in the Diocese of Winona that we haven't covered? No. You mentioned some names there that I said yes to, but I don't know any others. Did you ever get any reports from any parents, any kids or any source that any of your colleagues who were clergy may have offended? No. Did you ever receive any information that one of your colleagues at I think it was at Immaculate Conception, Joseph Wajda, had offended? I knew that eventually. Okay. While you worked with him, did you ever receive any reports or suspicions that he had some inappropriate conduct with kids? I had suspicions.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	 A. Q. 	 Richard H. Hatch, did you ever Rumors years ago. He was let he had left priesthood, I think, before I was ordained. And when did you hear the rumors and was that In early years, the late '50s. And was that from colleague priests that you heard that Yes. spoken? Do you remember what it was, the nature of what it was you heard? No. Any other information pertaining to him and potential I never knew him. Ferdinand Kaiser, now deceased. Ever get any information or hear any rumors or reports concerning him abusing? No. Jack Krough, K-r-o-u-g-h, ever hear any rumors or reports of him? I never knew him. Michael Kuisle, K-u-i-s-l-e, ever 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q.	the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON: Did you ever receive any information about other priests offending or rumors that they had offended children while you were a priest in the Diocese of Winona that we haven't covered? No. You mentioned some names there that I said yes to, but I don't know any others. Did you ever get any reports from any parents, any kids or any source that any of your colleagues who were clergy may have offended? No. Did you ever receive any information that one of your colleagues at I think it was at Immaculate Conception, Joseph Wajda, had offended? I knew that eventually. Okay. While you worked with him, did you ever receive any reports or suspicions that he had some inappropriate conduct with kids? I had suspicions. What gave what rolled your suspicions?

		220	T		021
1	0	229 Did he have them coming in the back door of	1		231 MR. GEHAN: Yeah, but as I
	ч.		2		understand it, the question is, was there an
2	Α.	the rectory? Possibly.	3		arrangement between me and the archdiocese and
		-	4		he said he doesn't know or he hasn't heard of
	Q. A.	Did you ever confront him with that?	4		anything.
· ·	Q.	No. Did you ever do anything with that?	6		MR. ANDERSON: If you want the door
	α. Α.	I mighta talked to another priest about that.	7		open, that's fine, I'm just saying it's open.
	Q.	Who would that have been?	8		MR. GEHAN: I you can call it
	Q. A.	That would be Paul Clashiniak (ph) I think is	9		open if you want. I think it's a different
10		the right name, who was a senior priest who	10		question, but
11		was living with us at that time, and who had	11		MR. ANDERSON: All right.
12		tutored him or or been an aide to Wajda.	12		BY MR. WIESER:
	Q.		13	Q.	
14	-	to you that raised suspicions concerning	14		you were assigned to St. Thomas Aquinas on
15		Wajda?	15		June 1st of 1976. Was that your testimony?
	Α.	Concerning what, please?	16	Α.	I think that's accurate.
1 · · ·	Q.	Concerning Joseph Wajda.	17		And is it true that taking on an assignment in
	Α.	No.	18		June is a common practice?
	Q.	Okay. What about any other priests of the	19	Α.	Yes.
20		archdiocese, any other information come to you	20	Q.	
21		or your attention that raised your suspicions	21		is that true?
22		of sexual abuse?	22	Α.	That's the archdiocese and I was new to that,
	Α.		23		I think it's true.
24	Q.	Okay.	24	Q.	Had you completed your psychology training at
25		MR. ANDERSON: Hold on a moment.	25		the University of Minnesota by then?
		230			232
1		(Discussion out of the hearing of	1	Α.	I don't think so. I think it was just ending.
2		the court reporter)	2		I think I took my orals and things after that.
3		MD ANDERGON THEFT			
4		MR. ANDERSON: I think that's all I	3	-	I'm not sure, Tom.
· ·		have. Thank you.	4	Q.	So I'm going to ask you some questions about
5		have. Thank you. THE WITNESS: Excuse me?	4	Q.	So I'm going to ask you some questions about that 1976 and 1977 time period, so you're
		have. Thank you. THE WITNESS: Excuse me? MR. ANDERSON: That's all I have.	4 5 6	Q.	So I'm going to ask you some questions about that 1976 and 1977 time period, so you're clear with me about what time period we're
5 6 7		have. Thank you. THE WITNESS: Excuse me? MR. ANDERSON: That's all I have. EXAMINATION	4 5 6 7		So I'm going to ask you some questions about that 1976 and 1977 time period, so you're clear with me about what time period we're talking about?
5 6 7 8		have. Thank you. THE WITNESS: Excuse me? MR. ANDERSON: That's all I have. EXAMINATION BY MR. WIESER:	4 5 6 7 8	Α.	So I'm going to ask you some questions about that 1976 and 1977 time period, so you're clear with me about what time period we're talking about? Okay.
5 6 7 8 9	Q.	have. Thank you. THE WITNESS: Excuse me? MR. ANDERSON: That's all I have. EXAMINATION BY MR. WIESER: Mr. Adamson, I have some questions for you	4 5 6 7 8 9		So I'm going to ask you some questions about that 1976 and 1977 time period, so you're clear with me about what time period we're talking about? Okay. Before 1976 or 1977, did you tell anyone in
5 6 7 8 9 10	Q.	have. Thank you. THE WITNESS: Excuse me? MR. ANDERSON: That's all I have. EXAMINATION BY MR. WIESER: Mr. Adamson, I have some questions for you again just so that we're clear. My name is	4 5 6 7 8 9 10	Α.	So I'm going to ask you some questions about that 1976 and 1977 time period, so you're clear with me about what time period we're talking about? Okay. Before 1976 or 1977, did you tell anyone in leadership at the Archdiocese of St. Paul and
5 6 7 8 9 10 11	Q.	have. Thank you. THE WITNESS: Excuse me? MR. ANDERSON: That's all I have. EXAMINATION BY MR. WIESER: Mr. Adamson, I have some questions for you again just so that we're clear. My name is Tom Wieser and I represent the Archdiocese of	4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	Α.	So I'm going to ask you some questions about that 1976 and 1977 time period, so you're clear with me about what time period we're talking about? Okay. Before 1976 or 1977, did you tell anyone in leadership at the Archdiocese of St. Paul and Minneapolis that you had a sexual attraction
5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	Q.	have. Thank you. THE WITNESS: Excuse me? MR. ANDERSON: That's all I have. EXAMINATION BY MR. WIESER: Mr. Adamson, I have some questions for you again just so that we're clear. My name is Tom Wieser and I represent the Archdiocese of St. Paul and Minneapolis.	4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	A. Q.	So I'm going to ask you some questions about that 1976 and 1977 time period, so you're clear with me about what time period we're talking about? Okay. Before 1976 or 1977, did you tell anyone in leadership at the Archdiocese of St. Paul and Minneapolis that you had a sexual attraction to young males?
5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	Q.	have. Thank you. THE WITNESS: Excuse me? MR. ANDERSON: That's all I have. EXAMINATION BY MR. WIESER: Mr. Adamson, I have some questions for you again just so that we're clear. My name is Tom Wieser and I represent the Archdiocese of St. Paul and Minneapolis. Is it true that the archdiocese has	4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	A. Q. A.	So I'm going to ask you some questions about that 1976 and 1977 time period, so you're clear with me about what time period we're talking about? Okay. Before 1976 or 1977, did you tell anyone in leadership at the Archdiocese of St. Paul and Minneapolis that you had a sexual attraction to young males? No.
5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	Q.	have. Thank you. THE WITNESS: Excuse me? MR. ANDERSON: That's all I have. EXAMINATION BY MR. WIESER: Mr. Adamson, I have some questions for you again just so that we're clear. My name is Tom Wieser and I represent the Archdiocese of St. Paul and Minneapolis. Is it true that the archdiocese has not made any arrangements to pay Mr. Gehan for	4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	A. Q.	So I'm going to ask you some questions about that 1976 and 1977 time period, so you're clear with me about what time period we're talking about? Okay. Before 1976 or 1977, did you tell anyone in leadership at the Archdiocese of St. Paul and Minneapolis that you had a sexual attraction to young males? No. Again, with regard to that same time period,
5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15		have. Thank you. THE WITNESS: Excuse me? MR. ANDERSON: That's all I have. EXAMINATION BY MR. WIESER: Mr. Adamson, I have some questions for you again just so that we're clear. My name is Tom Wieser and I represent the Archdiocese of St. Paul and Minneapolis. Is it true that the archdiocese has not made any arrangements to pay Mr. Gehan for his appearance here today?	4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	A. Q. A.	So I'm going to ask you some questions about that 1976 and 1977 time period, so you're clear with me about what time period we're talking about? Okay. Before 1976 or 1977, did you tell anyone in leadership at the Archdiocese of St. Paul and Minneapolis that you had a sexual attraction to young males? No. Again, with regard to that same time period, did you tell Archbishop Roach that you had a
5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	Q. A.	have. Thank you. THE WITNESS: Excuse me? MR. ANDERSON: That's all I have. EXAMINATION BY MR. WIESER: Mr. Adamson, I have some questions for you again just so that we're clear. My name is Tom Wieser and I represent the Archdiocese of St. Paul and Minneapolis. Is it true that the archdiocese has not made any arrangements to pay Mr. Gehan for his appearance here today? I don't know of any arrangements they made.	4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	A. Q. A. Q.	So I'm going to ask you some questions about that 1976 and 1977 time period, so you're clear with me about what time period we're talking about? Okay. Before 1976 or 1977, did you tell anyone in leadership at the Archdiocese of St. Paul and Minneapolis that you had a sexual attraction to young males? No. Again, with regard to that same time period, did you tell Archbishop Roach that you had a sexual attraction to young males?
5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17		have. Thank you. THE WITNESS: Excuse me? MR. ANDERSON: That's all I have. EXAMINATION BY MR. WIESER: Mr. Adamson, I have some questions for you again just so that we're clear. My name is Tom Wieser and I represent the Archdiocese of St. Paul and Minneapolis. Is it true that the archdiocese has not made any arrangements to pay Mr. Gehan for his appearance here today? I don't know of any arrangements they made. MR. ANDERSON: Well, weren't you	4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	A. Q. A. Q.	So I'm going to ask you some questions about that 1976 and 1977 time period, so you're clear with me about what time period we're talking about? Okay. Before 1976 or 1977, did you tell anyone in leadership at the Archdiocese of St. Paul and Minneapolis that you had a sexual attraction to young males? No. Again, with regard to that same time period, did you tell Archbishop Roach that you had a sexual attraction to young males? No.
5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18		have. Thank you. THE WITNESS: Excuse me? MR. ANDERSON: That's all I have. EXAMINATION BY MR. WIESER: Mr. Adamson, I have some questions for you again just so that we're clear. My name is Tom Wieser and I represent the Archdiocese of St. Paul and Minneapolis. Is it true that the archdiocese has not made any arrangements to pay Mr. Gehan for his appearance here today? I don't know of any arrangements they made. MR. ANDERSON: Well, weren't you claiming a privilege on this when I asked?	4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	A. Q. A. Q.	So I'm going to ask you some questions about that 1976 and 1977 time period, so you're clear with me about what time period we're talking about? Okay. Before 1976 or 1977, did you tell anyone in leadership at the Archdiocese of St. Paul and Minneapolis that you had a sexual attraction to young males? No. Again, with regard to that same time period, did you tell Archbishop Roach that you had a sexual attraction to young males? No. With regard to the same time period, did you
5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19		have. Thank you. THE WITNESS: Excuse me? MR. ANDERSON: That's all I have. EXAMINATION BY MR. WIESER: Mr. Adamson, I have some questions for you again just so that we're clear. My name is Tom Wieser and I represent the Archdiocese of St. Paul and Minneapolis. Is it true that the archdiocese has not made any arrangements to pay Mr. Gehan for his appearance here today? I don't know of any arrangements they made. MR. ANDERSON: Well, weren't you claiming a privilege on this when I asked? MR. GEHAN: Actually, I think he was	4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	A. Q. A. Q.	So I'm going to ask you some questions about that 1976 and 1977 time period, so you're clear with me about what time period we're talking about? Okay. Before 1976 or 1977, did you tell anyone in leadership at the Archdiocese of St. Paul and Minneapolis that you had a sexual attraction to young males? No. Again, with regard to that same time period, did you tell Archbishop Roach that you had a sexual attraction to young males? No. With regard to the same time period, did you tell anyone at the archdiocese about reports
5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20		have. Thank you. THE WITNESS: Excuse me? MR. ANDERSON: That's all I have. EXAMINATION BY MR. WIESER: Mr. Adamson, I have some questions for you again just so that we're clear. My name is Tom Wieser and I represent the Archdiocese of St. Paul and Minneapolis. Is it true that the archdiocese has not made any arrangements to pay Mr. Gehan for his appearance here today? I don't know of any arrangements they made. MR. ANDERSON: Well, weren't you claiming a privilege on this when I asked? MR. GEHAN: Actually, I think he was you were asking about arrangements he had	4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	A. Q. A. Q.	So I'm going to ask you some questions about that 1976 and 1977 time period, so you're clear with me about what time period we're talking about? Okay. Before 1976 or 1977, did you tell anyone in leadership at the Archdiocese of St. Paul and Minneapolis that you had a sexual attraction to young males? No. Again, with regard to that same time period, did you tell Archbishop Roach that you had a sexual attraction to young males? No. With regard to the same time period, did you
5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19		have. Thank you. THE WITNESS: Excuse me? MR. ANDERSON: That's all I have. EXAMINATION BY MR. WIESER: Mr. Adamson, I have some questions for you again just so that we're clear. My name is Tom Wieser and I represent the Archdiocese of St. Paul and Minneapolis. Is it true that the archdiocese has not made any arrangements to pay Mr. Gehan for his appearance here today? I don't know of any arrangements they made. MR. ANDERSON: Well, weren't you claiming a privilege on this when I asked? MR. GEHAN: Actually, I think he was	4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	A. Q. A. Q.	So I'm going to ask you some questions about that 1976 and 1977 time period, so you're clear with me about what time period we're talking about? Okay. Before 1976 or 1977, did you tell anyone in leadership at the Archdiocese of St. Paul and Minneapolis that you had a sexual attraction to young males? No. Again, with regard to that same time period, did you tell Archbishop Roach that you had a sexual attraction to young males? No. With regard to the same time period, did you tell anyone at the archdiocese about reports In the Diocese of Winona that you had molested
5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21		have. Thank you. THE WITNESS: Excuse me? MR. ANDERSON: That's all I have. EXAMINATION BY MR. WIESER: Mr. Adamson, I have some questions for you again just so that we're clear. My name is Tom Wieser and I represent the Archdiocese of St. Paul and Minneapolis. Is it true that the archdiocese has not made any arrangements to pay Mr. Gehan for his appearance here today? I don't know of any arrangements they made. MR. ANDERSON: Well, weren't you claiming a privilege on this when I asked? MR. GEHAN: Actually, I think he was you were asking about arrangements he had with me.	4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	A. Q. A. Q. A.	So I'm going to ask you some questions about that 1976 and 1977 time period, so you're clear with me about what time period we're talking about? Okay. Before 1976 or 1977, did you tell anyone in leadership at the Archdiocese of St. Paul and Minneapolis that you had a sexual attraction to young males? No. Again, with regard to that same time period, did you tell Archbishop Roach that you had a sexual attraction to young males? No. With regard to the same time period, did you tell anyone at the archdiocese about reports In the Diocese of Winona that you had molested minors?
5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22		have. Thank you. THE WITNESS: Excuse me? MR. ANDERSON: That's all I have. EXAMINATION BY MR. WIESER: Mr. Adamson, I have some questions for you again just so that we're clear. My name is Tom Wieser and I represent the Archdiocese of St. Paul and Minneapolis. Is it true that the archdiocese has not made any arrangements to pay Mr. Gehan for his appearance here today? I don't know of any arrangements they made. MR. ANDERSON: Well, weren't you claiming a privilege on this when I asked? MR. GEHAN: Actually, I think he was you were asking about arrangements he had with me. MR. WIESER: Right.	4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	A. Q. A. Q. A. Q.	So I'm going to ask you some questions about that 1976 and 1977 time period, so you're clear with me about what time period we're talking about? Okay. Before 1976 or 1977, did you tell anyone in leadership at the Archdiocese of St. Paul and Minneapolis that you had a sexual attraction to young males? No. Again, with regard to that same time period, did you tell Archbishop Roach that you had a sexual attraction to young males? No. With regard to the same time period, did you tell anyone at the archdiocese about reports In the Diocese of Winona that you had molested minors? No.

			1.	_	
		233			235
1	Α.	No.	1		word. That never went across my desk or
2	Q.	Before 1976 or 1977, are you aware of anyone	2		through my hands, but the Diocese of Winona
3		from the Diocese of Winona who told anyone in	3		paid some of those legal fees.
4		leadership at the archdiocese that you had a	4	Q.	All right. Is it your understanding that you
5		sexual attraction to young males?	5		had to repay those fees back to the Diocese of
6	Α.	No.	6		Winona?
7	Q.	Again, the same time period, 1976 or 1977 and	7	Α.	I'm still repaying them.
8		before that, are you aware of anyone from the	8	Q.	Okay. To the best of your knowledge, have any
9		Diocese of Winona who told Archbishop Roach	9		of those fees been forgiven or not been
10		that you had a sexual attraction to young	10		required by you to be repaid to the Diocese of
11		males?	11		Winona?
12	Α.	No.	12	Α.	I don't know that.
13	Q.	Before 1976 or 1977, are you aware of anyone	13	Q.	Okay. You testified previously about Jim
14		from the Diocese of Winona who told anyone in	14		Fitzpatrick. When did you first become
15		leadership at the archdiocese that you had a	15		acquainted with Mr. Fitzpatrick?
16		sexual attraction to young males?	16	Α.	Well, I was a few years older than him and we
17	Α.		17		were both in education things in the diocese
18	Q.	Again, the same time period, before 1976 or	18		and we were somewhat friends.
19		1977, are you aware of anyone from the Diocese	19	Q.	What year do you recall meeting Mr.
20		of Winona who told Archbishop Roach that you	20		Fitzpatrick, do you recall?
21		had a sexual attraction to young males?	21	Α.	I was ordained in '58. He was probably
22	Α.	No.	22		ordained in, I'm just guessing, six years
23	Q.	And do you have any reason to believe that	23		later, '65, I'll say. I don't know.
24		Bishop Watters informed Archbishop Roach about	24	Q.	Did you ever serve at the same parish that Mr.
25		allegations of sexual abuse against you before	25		Fitzpatrick did?
	_		-	_	
		234			236
1		234 1976 or 1977?	1	Α.	236 We served together in Rochester.
1	А.		1	A. Q.	We served together in Rochester.
	Α.	1976 or 1977?		Q.	We served together in Rochester. When was that?
2	Α.	1976 or 1977? No. MR. WIESER: That's all the	2	Q.	We served together in Rochester.
2	Α.	1976 or 1977? No. MR. WIESER: That's all the questions I have. Thank you.	2 3	Q.	We served together in Rochester. When was that? That would have been in the mid-'60s, '65, '66.
2 3 4	A.	1976 or 1977? No. MR. WIESER: That's all the	2 3 4	Q. A.	We served together in Rochester. When was that? That would have been in the mid-'60s, '65,
2 3 4 5	A. Q.	1976 or 1977? No. MR. WIESER: That's all the questions I have. Thank you. EXAMINATION BY MR. BRAUN:	2 3 4 5	Q. A. Q. A.	We served together in Rochester. When was that? That would have been in the mid-'60s, '65, '66. For how many years did you serve together? I think two.
2 3 4 5 6	_	1976 or 1977? No. MR. WIESER: That's all the questions I have. Thank you. EXAMINATION	2 3 4 5 6	Q. A. Q. A.	We served together in Rochester. When was that? That would have been in the mid-'60s, '65, '66. For how many years did you serve together? I think two. While you served together, did you reside in
2 3 4 5 6 7	_	1976 or 1977? No. MR. WIESER: That's all the questions I have. Thank you. EXAMINATION BY MR. BRAUN: Mr. Adamson, my name is Tom Braun. I	2 3 4 5 6 7	Q. A. Q. A.	We served together in Rochester. When was that? That would have been in the mid-'60s, '65, '66. For how many years did you serve together? I think two.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8	_	1976 or 1977? No. MR. WIESER: That's all the questions I have. Thank you. EXAMINATION BY MR. BRAUN: Mr. Adamson, my name is Tom Braun. I represent the Diocese of Winona. I just have a few questions for you, okay?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8	Q. A. Q. Q.	We served together in Rochester. When was that? That would have been in the mid-'60s, '65, '66. For how many years did you serve together? I think two. While you served together, did you reside in the same rectory? No.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	_	1976 or 1977? No. MR. WIESER: That's all the questions I have. Thank you. EXAMINATION BY MR. BRAUN: Mr. Adamson, my name is Tom Braun. I represent the Diocese of Winona. I just have a few questions for you, okay? To your knowledge, has the Diocese	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	Q. A. Q. Q. Q.	We served together in Rochester. When was that? That would have been in the mid-'60s, '65, '66. For how many years did you serve together? I think two. While you served together, did you reside in the same rectory? No. Where did you live and where did he live?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	_	1976 or 1977? No. MR. WIESER: That's all the questions I have. Thank you. EXAMINATION BY MR. BRAUN: Mr. Adamson, my name is Tom Braun. I represent the Diocese of Winona. I just have a few questions for you, okay? To your knowledge, has the Diocese of Winona provided funding for your attorney	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q.	We served together in Rochester. When was that? That would have been in the mid-'60s, '65, '66. For how many years did you serve together? I think two. While you served together, did you reside in the same rectory? No. Where did you live and where did he live? I lived at Lourdes rectory and he lived at St.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	_	1976 or 1977? No. MR. WIESER: That's all the questions I have. Thank you. EXAMINATION BY MR. BRAUN: Mr. Adamson, my name is Tom Braun. I represent the Diocese of Winona. I just have a few questions for you, okay? To your knowledge, has the Diocese	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q.	We served together in Rochester. When was that? That would have been in the mid-'60s, '65, '66. For how many years did you serve together? I think two. While you served together, did you reside in the same rectory? No. Where did you live and where did he live? I lived at Lourdes rectory and he lived at St. Pius X rectory.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	Q.	1976 or 1977? No. MR. WIESER: That's all the questions I have. Thank you. EXAMINATION BY MR. BRAUN: Mr. Adamson, my name is Tom Braun. I represent the Diocese of Winona. I just have a few questions for you, okay? To your knowledge, has the Diocese of Winona provided funding for your attorney who's present here today? No.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q.	We served together in Rochester. When was that? That would have been in the mid-'60s, '65, '66. For how many years did you serve together? I think two. While you served together, did you reside in the same rectory? No. Where did you live and where did he live? I lived at Lourdes rectory and he lived at St. Pius X rectory. Did you consider yourself a friend of Mr.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	Q.	1976 or 1977? No. MR. WIESER: That's all the questions I have. Thank you. EXAMINATION BY MR. BRAUN: Mr. Adamson, my name is Tom Braun. I represent the Diocese of Winona. I just have a few questions for you, okay? To your knowledge, has the Diocese of Winona provided funding for your attorney who's present here today? No. And you gave previous testimony regarding	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q.	We served together in Rochester. When was that? That would have been in the mid-'60s, '65, '66. For how many years did you serve together? I think two. While you served together, did you reside in the same rectory? No. Where did you live and where did he live? I lived at Lourdes rectory and he lived at St. Pius X rectory. Did you consider yourself a friend of Mr. Fitzpatrick's during that time?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	Q.	1976 or 1977? No. MR. WIESER: That's all the questions I have. Thank you. EXAMINATION BY MR. BRAUN: Mr. Adamson, my name is Tom Braun. I represent the Diocese of Winona. I just have a few questions for you, okay? To your knowledge, has the Diocese of Winona provided funding for your attorney who's present here today? No. And you gave previous testimony regarding loans that had been procured through the	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A.	We served together in Rochester. When was that? That would have been in the mid-'60s, '65, '66. For how many years did you serve together? I think two. While you served together, did you reside in the same rectory? No. Where did you live and where did he live? I lived at Lourdes rectory and he lived at St. Pius X rectory. Did you consider yourself a friend of Mr. Fitzpatrick's during that time? Well, he had asked me to do things he would
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	Q.	1976 or 1977? No. MR. WIESER: That's all the questions I have. Thank you. EXAMINATION BY MR. BRAUN: Mr. Adamson, my name is Tom Braun. I represent the Diocese of Winona. I just have a few questions for you, okay? To your knowledge, has the Diocese of Winona provided funding for your attorney who's present here today? No. And you gave previous testimony regarding loans that had been procured through the Diocese of Winona for your attorney's fees.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A.	We served together in Rochester. When was that? That would have been in the mid-'60s, '65, '66. For how many years did you serve together? I think two. While you served together, did you reside in the same rectory? No. Where did you live and where did he live? I lived at Lourdes rectory and he lived at St. Pius X rectory. Did you consider yourself a friend of Mr. Fitzpatrick's during that time? Well, he had asked me to do things he would he taught at Cotter High School and he
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	Q.	1976 or 1977? No. MR. WIESER: That's all the questions I have. Thank you. EXAMINATION BY MR. BRAUN: Mr. Adamson, my name is Tom Braun. I represent the Diocese of Winona. I just have a few questions for you, okay? To your knowledge, has the Diocese of Winona provided funding for your attorney who's present here today? No. And you gave previous testimony regarding loans that had been procured through the Diocese of Winona for your attorney's fees. Do you remember that testimony?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A.	We served together in Rochester. When was that? That would have been in the mid-'60s, '65, '66. For how many years did you serve together? I think two. While you served together, did you reside in the same rectory? No. Where did you live and where did he live? I lived at Lourdes rectory and he lived at St. Pius X rectory. Did you consider yourself a friend of Mr. Fitzpatrick's during that time? Well, he had asked me to do things he would he taught at Cotter High School and he asked me one time to give a whole school
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	Q. A. Q.	1976 or 1977? No. MR. WIESER: That's all the questions I have. Thank you. EXAMINATION BY MR. BRAUN: Mr. Adamson, my name is Tom Braun. I represent the Diocese of Winona. I just have a few questions for you, okay? To your knowledge, has the Diocese of Winona provided funding for your attorney who's present here today? No. And you gave previous testimony regarding loans that had been procured through the Diocese of Winona for your attorney's fees.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A.	We served together in Rochester. When was that? That would have been in the mid-'60s, '65, '66. For how many years did you serve together? I think two. While you served together, did you reside in the same rectory? No. Where did you live and where did he live? I lived at Lourdes rectory and he lived at St. Pius X rectory. Did you consider yourself a friend of Mr. Fitzpatrick's during that time? Well, he had asked me to do things he would he taught at Cotter High School and he asked me one time to give a whole school retreat there and, you know, he was sort of in
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	Q. A. Q.	1976 or 1977? No. MR. WIESER: That's all the questions I have. Thank you. EXAMINATION BY MR. BRAUN: Mr. Adamson, my name is Tom Braun. I represent the Diocese of Winona. I just have a few questions for you, okay? To your knowledge, has the Diocese of Winona provided funding for your attorney who's present here today? No. And you gave previous testimony regarding loans that had been procured through the Diocese of Winona for your attorney's fees. Do you remember that testimony? Today?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A.	We served together in Rochester. When was that? That would have been in the mid-'60s, '65, '66. For how many years did you serve together? I think two. While you served together, did you reside in the same rectory? No. Where did you live and where did he live? I lived at Lourdes rectory and he lived at St. Pius X rectory. Did you consider yourself a friend of Mr. Fitzpatrick's during that time? Well, he had asked me to do things he would he taught at Cotter High School and he asked me one time to give a whole school
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	Q. A. Q. A. Q.	1976 or 1977? No. MR. WIESER: That's all the questions I have. Thank you. EXAMINATION BY MR. BRAUN: Mr. Adamson, my name is Tom Braun. I represent the Diocese of Winona. I just have a few questions for you, okay? To your knowledge, has the Diocese of Winona provided funding for your attorney who's present here today? No. And you gave previous testimony regarding loans that had been procured through the Diocese of Winona for your attorney's fees. Do you remember that testimony? Today? Yes.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A.	 We served together in Rochester. When was that? That would have been in the mid-'60s, '65, '66. For how many years did you serve together? I think two. While you served together, did you reside in the same rectory? No. Where did you live and where did he live? I lived at Lourdes rectory and he lived at St. Pius X rectory. Did you consider yourself a friend of Mr. Fitzpatrick's during that time? Well, he had asked me to do things he would he taught at Cotter High School and he asked me one time to give a whole school retreat there and, you know, he was sort of in charge of the religion department. And I gave
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	Q. A. Q. A. Q.	1976 or 1977? No. MR. WIESER: That's all the questions I have. Thank you. EXAMINATION BY MR. BRAUN: Mr. Adamson, my name is Tom Braun. I represent the Diocese of Winona. I just have a few questions for you, okay? To your knowledge, has the Diocese of Winona provided funding for your attorney who's present here today? No. And you gave previous testimony regarding loans that had been procured through the Diocese of Winona for your attorney's fees. Do you remember that testimony? Today? Yes.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A.	We served together in Rochester. When was that? That would have been in the mid-'60s, '65, '66. For how many years did you serve together? I think two. While you served together, did you reside in the same rectory? No. Where did you live and where did he live? I lived at Lourdes rectory and he lived at St. Pius X rectory. Did you consider yourself a friend of Mr. Fitzpatrick's during that time? Well, he had asked me to do things he would he taught at Cotter High School and he asked me one time to give a whole school retreat there and, you know, he was sort of in charge of the religion department. And I gave that retreat. And he asked me to do a
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	Q. A. Q. A. Q.	1976 or 1977? No. MR. WIESER: That's all the questions I have. Thank you. EXAMINATION BY MR. BRAUN: Mr. Adamson, my name is Tom Braun. I represent the Diocese of Winona. I just have a few questions for you, okay? To your knowledge, has the Diocese of Winona provided funding for your attorney who's present here today? No. And you gave previous testimony regarding loans that had been procured through the Diocese of Winona for your attorney's fees. Do you remember that testimony? Today? Yes. Yes.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A.	We served together in Rochester. When was that? That would have been in the mid-'60s, '65, '66. For how many years did you serve together? I think two. While you served together, did you reside in the same rectory? No. Where did you live and where did he live? I lived at Lourdes rectory and he lived at St. Pius X rectory. Did you consider yourself a friend of Mr. Fitzpatrick's during that time? Well, he had asked me to do things he would he taught at Cotter High School and he asked me one time to give a whole school retreat there and, you know, he was sort of in charge of the religion department. And I gave that retreat. And he asked me to do a
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	Q. A. Q. A. Q.	1976 or 1977? No. MR. WIESER: That's all the questions I have. Thank you. EXAMINATION BY MR. BRAUN: Mr. Adamson, my name is Tom Braun. I represent the Diocese of Winona. I just have a few questions for you, okay? To your knowledge, has the Diocese of Winona provided funding for your attorney who's present here today? No. And you gave previous testimony regarding loans that had been procured through the Diocese of Winona for your attorney's fees. Do you remember that testimony? Yes. Yes. You had previously borrowed money from the Diocese of Winona for legal expenses	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A.	 We served together in Rochester. When was that? That would have been in the mid-'60s, '65, '66. For how many years did you serve together? I think two. While you served together, did you reside in the same rectory? No. Where did you live and where did he live? I lived at Lourdes rectory and he lived at St. Pius X rectory. Did you consider yourself a friend of Mr. Fitzpatrick's during that time? Well, he had asked me to do things he would he taught at Cotter High School and he asked me one time to give a whole school retreat there and, you know, he was sort of in charge of the religion department. And I gave that retreat. And he asked me to do a vocations day at the school for the whole high school when he was in charge of that, as I
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	Q. A. Q. A. Q.	1976 or 1977? No. MR. WIESER: That's all the questions I have. Thank you. EXAMINATION BY MR. BRAUN: Mr. Adamson, my name is Tom Braun. I represent the Diocese of Winona. I just have a few questions for you, okay? To your knowledge, has the Diocese of Winona provided funding for your attorney who's present here today? No. And you gave previous testimony regarding loans that had been procured through the Diocese of Winona for your attorney's fees. Do you remember that testimony? Yes. Yes. You had previously borrowed money from the Diocese of Winona for legal expenses associated with sexual abuse cases, is that	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A.	We served together in Rochester. When was that? That would have been in the mid-'60s, '65, '66. For how many years did you serve together? I think two. While you served together, did you reside in the same rectory? No. Where did you live and where did he live? I lived at Lourdes rectory and he lived at St. Pius X rectory. Did you consider yourself a friend of Mr. Fitzpatrick's during that time? Well, he had asked me to do things he would he taught at Cotter High School and he asked me one time to give a whole school retreat there and, you know, he was sort of in charge of the religion department. And I gave that retreat. And he asked me to do a vocations day at the school for the whole high school when he was in charge of that, as I recall, and I did that. So and we did some

05/30/2014 11:28:47 AM

		237			239
1		We were never close friends, I mean, as	1	Q.	Before the lawsuit was initiated, did any
2	Q.	Did you socialize with him outside of meetings	2	-	official of the Archdiocese of St. Paul and
3		with other priests or outings of other	3		Minneapolis ever ask you why you were what
4		priests?	4		
5	Α.	Never individually. Never the two of us.	5		
6	Q.	I believe you testified earlier that you were	6	Α.	No.
7	· .	in a supervisory role of him, is that right?	7	Q.	Did any official of the archdiocese ever ask
8	Α.	I was head of the religion department at	8	ц.	you at the time you were assigned to St.
9	Λ.	Lourdes High School and he was a faculty	9		Thomas Aquinas or before whether you had a
10		member there.	10		sexual attraction to kids?
11	Q.		11	Α.	
12	Q.	relationship?	12	Q.	
13	Α.	He was a good teacher and simultaneously	13	ω.	Did any of the officials of the archdiocese ever ask you if your sexual misconduct towards
14	Λ.	obnoxious.	14		
15	Q.		15		kids had ever been reported to anybody?
16			16		MR. WIESER: Objection to the form
	Α.	He just was. He he was arrogant,			of the question, assumes facts not in
17	0	troublemaker from day one in the diocese.	17		evidence.
18	Q.	Are you aware of any disciplinary actions that	18	А.	Repeat the question, please.
19		were brought against Mr. Fitzpatrick while he	19	~	BY MR. ANDERSON:
20	•	served in the Diocese of Winona?	20	Q.	Did any official of the archdiocese ever ask
21	Α.	Well, I I don't know that. I wasn't	21		you about whether what the bishop from
22		involved with the diocese. I I told you	22	•	Winona knew about your history with kids?
23		the things that went on that where I had	23	A.	
24		nieces and nephews involved and many other	24	Q.	Have you ever met with Tom Wieser to discuss
25		families that I knew that the shenanigans that	26		your history?
		000	1		0.40
		238		^	240
1	0	were going on at the parish where he lived.	1	A.	Never met Tom Wieser till today.
2	Q.	were going on at the parish where he lived. Did you ever have any upsetting or difficult	2	Q.	Never met Tom Wieser till today. Ever met with Andy Eisenzimmer?
2 3		were going on at the parish where he lived. Did you ever have any upsetting or difficult conversations with Mr. Fitzpatrick?	2		Never met Tom Wieser till today. Ever met with Andy Eisenzimmer? I never met with him privately. I know who he
2 3 4	Α.	were going on at the parish where he lived. Did you ever have any upsetting or difficult conversations with Mr. Fitzpatrick? No.	2 3 4	Q. A.	Never met Tom Wieser till today. Ever met with Andy Eisenzimmer? I never met with him privately. I know who he is.
2 3 4 5		were going on at the parish where he lived. Did you ever have any upsetting or difficult conversations with Mr. Fitzpatrick? No. Had he ever confronted you about any alleged	2 3 4 5	Q. A. Q.	Never met Tom Wieser till today. Ever met with Andy Eisenzimmer? I never met with him privately. I know who he is. Ever have phone conversations with him?
2 3 4 5 6	A. Q.	 were going on at the parish where he lived. Did you ever have any upsetting or difficult conversations with Mr. Fitzpatrick? No. Had he ever confronted you about any alleged abuse that he claimed that you perpetrated? 	2 3 4 5 6	Q. A. Q. A.	Never met Tom Wieser till today. Ever met with Andy Eisenzimmer? I never met with him privately. I know who he is. Ever have phone conversations with him? With Andy?
2 3 4 5 6 7	A. Q. A.	 were going on at the parish where he lived. Did you ever have any upsetting or difficult conversations with Mr. Fitzpatrick? No. Had he ever confronted you about any alleged abuse that he claimed that you perpetrated? No. 	2 3 4 5 6 7	Q. A. Q. A. Q.	Never met Tom Wieser till today. Ever met with Andy Eisenzimmer? I never met with him privately. I know who he is. Ever have phone conversations with him? With Andy? Andy Eisenzimmer.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8	A. Q.	 were going on at the parish where he lived. Did you ever have any upsetting or difficult conversations with Mr. Fitzpatrick? No. Had he ever confronted you about any alleged abuse that he claimed that you perpetrated? No. Did Bishop Fitzgerald or Bishop did Bishop 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8	Q. A. Q. A. Q. A.	Never met Tom Wieser till today. Ever met with Andy Eisenzimmer? I never met with him privately. I know who he is. Ever have phone conversations with him? With Andy? Andy Eisenzimmer. No. I don't think none.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	A. Q. A.	 were going on at the parish where he lived. Did you ever have any upsetting or difficult conversations with Mr. Fitzpatrick? No. Had he ever confronted you about any alleged abuse that he claimed that you perpetrated? No. Did Bishop Fitzgerald or Bishop did Bishop Fitzgerald or Bishop Watters ever talk to you 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q.	Never met Tom Wieser till today. Ever met with Andy Eisenzimmer? I never met with him privately. I know who he is. Ever have phone conversations with him? With Andy? Andy Eisenzimmer. No. I don't think none. Okay. Tom Wieser?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	A. Q. A.	 were going on at the parish where he lived. Did you ever have any upsetting or difficult conversations with Mr. Fitzpatrick? No. Had he ever confronted you about any alleged abuse that he claimed that you perpetrated? No. Did Bishop Fitzgerald or Bishop did Bishop Fitzgerald or Bishop vatters ever talk to you about any concerns that Mr. Fitzpatrick 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	Q. A. Q. A. Q. A.	Never met Tom Wieser till today. Ever met with Andy Eisenzimmer? I never met with him privately. I know who he is. Ever have phone conversations with him? With Andy? Andy Eisenzimmer. No. I don't think none. Okay. Tom Wieser? Never had a well, I don't think I ever had
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	A. Q. A. Q.	 were going on at the parish where he lived. Did you ever have any upsetting or difficult conversations with Mr. Fitzpatrick? No. Had he ever confronted you about any alleged abuse that he claimed that you perpetrated? No. Did Bishop Fitzgerald or Bishop did Bishop Fitzgerald or Bishop Watters ever talk to you about any concerns that Mr. Fitzpatrick raised? 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q.	Never met Tom Wieser till today. Ever met with Andy Eisenzimmer? I never met with him privately. I know who he is. Ever have phone conversations with him? With Andy? Andy Eisenzimmer. No. I don't think none. Okay. Tom Wieser? Never had a well, I don't think I ever had a phone conversation with him, no.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	A. Q. A.	 were going on at the parish where he lived. Did you ever have any upsetting or difficult conversations with Mr. Fitzpatrick? No. Had he ever confronted you about any alleged abuse that he claimed that you perpetrated? No. Did Bishop Fitzgerald or Bishop did Bishop Fitzgerald or Bishop Watters ever talk to you about any concerns that Mr. Fitzpatrick raised? Never. 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q.	Never met Tom Wieser till today. Ever met with Andy Eisenzimmer? I never met with him privately. I know who he is. Ever have phone conversations with him? With Andy? Andy Eisenzimmer. No. I don't think none. Okay. Tom Wieser? Never had a well, I don't think I ever had a phone conversation with him, no. MR. ANDERSON: That's all I have.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	A. Q. A. Q.	 were going on at the parish where he lived. Did you ever have any upsetting or difficult conversations with Mr. Fitzpatrick? No. Had he ever confronted you about any alleged abuse that he claimed that you perpetrated? No. Did Bishop Fitzgerald or Bishop did Bishop Fitzgerald or Bishop Watters ever talk to you about any concerns that Mr. Fitzpatrick raised? Never. MR. BRAUN: I have nothing further. 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q.	Never met Tom Wieser till today. Ever met with Andy Eisenzimmer? I never met with him privately. I know who he is. Ever have phone conversations with him? With Andy? Andy Eisenzimmer. No. I don't think none. Okay. Tom Wieser? Never had a well, I don't think I ever had a phone conversation with him, no. MR. ANDERSON: That's all I have. MR. WIESER: Nothing.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	A. Q. A. Q.	were going on at the parish where he lived.Did you ever have any upsetting or difficultconversations with Mr. Fitzpatrick?No.Had he ever confronted you about any allegedabuse that he claimed that you perpetrated?No.Did Bishop Fitzgerald or Bishop did BishopFitzgerald or Bishop Watters ever talk to youabout any concerns that Mr. Fitzpatrickraised?Never.MR. BRAUN: I have nothing further. MR. GEHAN: No questions.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q.	Never met Tom Wieser till today. Ever met with Andy Eisenzimmer? I never met with him privately. I know who he is. Ever have phone conversations with him? With Andy? Andy Eisenzimmer. No. I don't think none. Okay. Tom Wieser? Never had a well, I don't think I ever had a phone conversation with him, no. MR. ANDERSON: That's all I have. MR. WIESER: Nothing. MR. BRAUN: Nothing further.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	A. Q. A. Q.	<pre>were going on at the parish where he lived. Did you ever have any upsetting or difficult conversations with Mr. Fitzpatrick? No. Had he ever confronted you about any alleged abuse that he claimed that you perpetrated? No. Did Bishop Fitzgerald or Bishop did Bishop Fitzgerald or Bishop Vatters ever talk to you about any concerns that Mr. Fitzpatrick raised? Never. MR. BRAUN: I have nothing further. MR. GEHAN: No questions. RE-EXAMINATION</pre>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q.	Never met Tom Wieser till today. Ever met with Andy Eisenzimmer? I never met with him privately. I know who he is. Ever have phone conversations with him? With Andy? Andy Eisenzimmer. No. I don't think none. Okay. Tom Wieser? Never had a well, I don't think I ever had a phone conversation with him, no. MR. ANDERSON: That's all I have. MR. WIESER: Nothing. MR. BRAUN: Nothing further. MR. GEHAN: Let's go home.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	A. Q. A. Q.	<pre>were going on at the parish where he lived. Did you ever have any upsetting or difficult conversations with Mr. Fitzpatrick? No. Had he ever confronted you about any alleged abuse that he claimed that you perpetrated? No. Did Bishop Fitzgerald or Bishop did Bishop Fitzgerald or Bishop Watters ever talk to you about any concerns that Mr. Fitzpatrick raised? Never. MR. BRAUN: I have nothing further. MR. GEHAN: No questions. RE-EXAMINATION BY MR. ANDERSON:</pre>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q.	Never met Tom Wieser till today. Ever met with Andy Eisenzimmer? I never met with him privately. I know who he is. Ever have phone conversations with him? With Andy? Andy Eisenzimmer. No. I don't think none. Okay. Tom Wieser? Never had a well, I don't think I ever had a phone conversation with him, no. MR. ANDERSON: That's all I have. MR. WIESER: Nothing. MR. BRAUN: Nothing further. MR. GEHAN: Let's go home. MR. LEANN: Off the video record
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	A. Q. A. Q.	<pre>were going on at the parish where he lived. Did you ever have any upsetting or difficult conversations with Mr. Fitzpatrick? No. Had he ever confronted you about any alleged abuse that he claimed that you perpetrated? No. Did Bishop Fitzgerald or Bishop did Bishop Fitzgerald or Bishop Watters ever talk to you about any concerns that Mr. Fitzpatrick raised? Never. MR. BRAUN: I have nothing further. MR. GEHAN: No questions. RE-EXAMINATION BY MR. ANDERSON: Mr. Adamson, did anyone from the archdiocese,</pre>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q.	Never met Tom Wieser till today. Ever met with Andy Eisenzimmer? I never met with him privately. I know who he is. Ever have phone conversations with him? With Andy? Andy Eisenzimmer. No. I don't think none. Okay. Tom Wieser? Never had a well, I don't think I ever had a phone conversation with him, no. MR. ANDERSON: That's all I have. MR. WIESER: Nothing. MR. BRAUN: Nothing further. MR. GEHAN: Let's go home.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	A. Q. A. Q.	<pre>were going on at the parish where he lived. Did you ever have any upsetting or difficult conversations with Mr. Fitzpatrick? No. Had he ever confronted you about any alleged abuse that he claimed that you perpetrated? No. Did Bishop Fitzgerald or Bishop did Bishop Fitzgerald or Bishop Watters ever talk to you about any concerns that Mr. Fitzpatrick raised? Never. MR. BRAUN: I have nothing further. MR. GEHAN: No questions. RE-EXAMINATION BY MR. ANDERSON: Mr. Adamson, did anyone from the archdiocese, any official ever ask you, once you were</pre>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q.	Never met Tom Wieser till today. Ever met with Andy Eisenzimmer? I never met with him privately. I know who he is. Ever have phone conversations with him? With Andy? Andy Eisenzimmer. No. I don't think none. Okay. Tom Wieser? Never had a well, I don't think I ever had a phone conversation with him, no. MR. ANDERSON: That's all I have. MR. WIESER: Nothing. MR. BRAUN: Nothing further. MR. GEHAN: Let's go home. MR. LEANN: Off the video record
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	A. Q. A. Q.	were going on at the parish where he lived.Did you ever have any upsetting or difficultconversations with Mr. Fitzpatrick?No.Had he ever confronted you about any allegedabuse that he claimed that you perpetrated?No.Did Bishop Fitzgerald or Bishop did BishopFitzgerald or Bishop Watters ever talk to youabout any concerns that Mr. Fitzpatrickraised?Never.MR. BRAUN: I have nothing further. MR. GEHAN: No questions. RE-EXAMINATIONBY MR. ANDERSON:Mr. Adamson, did anyone from the archdiocese, any official ever ask you, once you wereassigned to the archdiocese, whether you had	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q.	Never met Tom Wieser till today. Ever met with Andy Eisenzimmer? I never met with him privately. I know who he is. Ever have phone conversations with him? With Andy? Andy Eisenzimmer. No. I don't think none. Okay. Tom Wieser? Never had a well, I don't think I ever had a phone conversation with him, no. MR. ANDERSON: That's all I have. MR. WIESER: Nothing. MR. BRAUN: Nothing further. MR. GEHAN: Let's go home. MR. LEANN: Off the video record
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	A. Q. A. Q.	were going on at the parish where he lived.Did you ever have any upsetting or difficultconversations with Mr. Fitzpatrick?No.Had he ever confronted you about any allegedabuse that he claimed that you perpetrated?No.Did Bishop Fitzgerald or Bishop did BishopFitzgerald or Bishop Watters ever talk to youabout any concerns that Mr. Fitzpatrickraised?Never.MR. BRAUN: I have nothing further. MR. GEHAN: No questions. RE-EXAMINATIONBY MR. ANDERSON:Mr. Adamson, did anyone from the archdiocese, any official ever ask you, once you were assigned to the archdiocese, whether you hadsexually molested or were sexually attracted	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q.	Never met Tom Wieser till today. Ever met with Andy Eisenzimmer? I never met with him privately. I know who he is. Ever have phone conversations with him? With Andy? Andy Eisenzimmer. No. I don't think none. Okay. Tom Wieser? Never had a well, I don't think I ever had a phone conversation with him, no. MR. ANDERSON: That's all I have. MR. WIESER: Nothing. MR. BRAUN: Nothing further. MR. GEHAN: Let's go home. MR. LEANN: Off the video record
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	A. Q. Q. Q.	were going on at the parish where he lived.Did you ever have any upsetting or difficult conversations with Mr. Fitzpatrick?No.Had he ever confronted you about any alleged abuse that he claimed that you perpetrated?No.Did Bishop Fitzgerald or Bishop did Bishop Fitzgerald or Bishop Watters ever talk to you about any concerns that Mr. Fitzpatrick raised?Never.MR. BRAUN: I have nothing further. MR. GEHAN: No questions. RE-EXAMINATIONBY MR. ANDERSON:Mr. Adamson, did anyone from the archdiocese, any official ever ask you, once you were assigned to the archdiocese, whether you had sexually molested or were sexually attracted to kids?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q.	Never met Tom Wieser till today. Ever met with Andy Eisenzimmer? I never met with him privately. I know who he is. Ever have phone conversations with him? With Andy? Andy Eisenzimmer. No. I don't think none. Okay. Tom Wieser? Never had a well, I don't think I ever had a phone conversation with him, no. MR. ANDERSON: That's all I have. MR. WIESER: Nothing. MR. BRAUN: Nothing further. MR. GEHAN: Let's go home. MR. LEANN: Off the video record
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	A. Q. A. Q.	<pre>were going on at the parish where he lived. Did you ever have any upsetting or difficult conversations with Mr. Fitzpatrick? No. Had he ever confronted you about any alleged abuse that he claimed that you perpetrated? No. Did Bishop Fitzgerald or Bishop did Bishop Fitzgerald or Bishop Watters ever talk to you about any concerns that Mr. Fitzpatrick raised? Never. MR. BRAUN: I have nothing further. MR. GEHAN: No questions. RE-EXAMINATION BY MR. ANDERSON: Mr. Adamson, did anyone from the archdiocese, any official ever ask you, once you were assigned to the archdiocese, whether you had sexually molested or were sexually attracted to kids? Well, when the lawsuits when that became</pre>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q.	Never met Tom Wieser till today. Ever met with Andy Eisenzimmer? I never met with him privately. I know who he is. Ever have phone conversations with him? With Andy? Andy Eisenzimmer. No. I don't think none. Okay. Tom Wieser? Never had a well, I don't think I ever had a phone conversation with him, no. MR. ANDERSON: That's all I have. MR. WIESER: Nothing. MR. BRAUN: Nothing further. MR. GEHAN: Let's go home. MR. LEANN: Off the video record
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	A. Q. Q. Q.	were going on at the parish where he lived. Did you ever have any upsetting or difficult conversations with Mr. Fitzpatrick? No. Had he ever confronted you about any alleged abuse that he claimed that you perpetrated? No. Did Bishop Fitzgerald or Bishop did Bishop Fitzgerald or Bishop Watters ever talk to you about any concerns that Mr. Fitzpatrick raised? Never. MR. BRAUN: I have nothing further. MR. GEHAN: No questions. RE-EXAMINATION BY MR. ANDERSON: Mr. Adamson, did anyone from the archdiocese, any official ever ask you, once you were assigned to the archdiocese, whether you had sexually molested or were sexually attracted to kids? Well, when the lawsuits when that became public, I don't know if they asked that or it	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q.	Never met Tom Wieser till today. Ever met with Andy Eisenzimmer? I never met with him privately. I know who he is. Ever have phone conversations with him? With Andy? Andy Eisenzimmer. No. I don't think none. Okay. Tom Wieser? Never had a well, I don't think I ever had a phone conversation with him, no. MR. ANDERSON: That's all I have. MR. WIESER: Nothing. MR. BRAUN: Nothing further. MR. GEHAN: Let's go home. MR. LEANN: Off the video record
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	A. Q. Q. Q.	<pre>were going on at the parish where he lived. Did you ever have any upsetting or difficult conversations with Mr. Fitzpatrick? No. Had he ever confronted you about any alleged abuse that he claimed that you perpetrated? No. Did Bishop Fitzgerald or Bishop did Bishop Fitzgerald or Bishop Watters ever talk to you about any concerns that Mr. Fitzpatrick raised? Never. MR. BRAUN: I have nothing further. MR. GEHAN: No questions. RE-EXAMINATION BY MR. ANDERSON: Mr. Adamson, did anyone from the archdiocese, any official ever ask you, once you were assigned to the archdiocese, whether you had sexually molested or were sexually attracted to kids? Well, when the lawsuits when that became</pre>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q.	Never met Tom Wieser till today. Ever met with Andy Eisenzimmer? I never met with him privately. I know who he is. Ever have phone conversations with him? With Andy? Andy Eisenzimmer. No. I don't think none. Okay. Tom Wieser? Never had a well, I don't think I ever had a phone conversation with him, no. MR. ANDERSON: That's all I have. MR. WIESER: Nothing. MR. BRAUN: Nothing further. MR. GEHAN: Let's go home. MR. LEANN: Off the video record

1	I, THOMAS ADAMSON, do hereby certify that I	
2	have read the foregoing transcript of my	
3	deposition and believe the same to be true and	
4	correct, except as follows: (Noting the page	
5	number and line number of the change or	
6	addition and the reason for it)	
7		
8		
9		
10		
11		
12		
13		
14		
15		
16		
17		
18		
19		
20		
21		
22	Subscribed to and sworn	
23	before methls day	
24	of, 2014,	
25		

242

1	STATE OF MINNESOTA
2	SS COUNTY OF RAMSEY
Z	COUNTI OF RAMSEI
3	
	I hereby certify that I reported the
4	deposition of THOMAS ADAMSON, on the 16th day
	of May, 2014, in Rochester, Minnesota, and
5	that the witness was by me first duly sworn to tell the whole truth;
6	cell che whole cruch;
0	That the testimony was transcribed under my
7	direction and is a true record of the
	testimony of the witness;
8	
	That the cost of the original has been charged to the party who noticed the deposition, and
9	to the party who noticed the deposition, and that all parties who ordered copies have been
10	charged at the same rate for such copies;
11	That I am not a relative or employee or
	attorney or counsel of any of the parties, or
12	a relative or employee of such attorney or counsel;
13	Counsel;
15	That I am not financially interested in the
14	action and have no contract with the parties,
	attorneys, or persons with an interest in the
15	action that affects or has a substantial tendency to affect my impartiality;
16	tendency to affect my impartially;
10	That the right to read and sign the deposition
17	by the witness was not waived, and a copy was
	provided to him for his review;
18	TRANSFER WE HAVE AVE ADAY MITS OFF
19	WITNESS MY HAND AND SEAL THIS 26th day of May, 2014.
19	day of May, 2014.
20	
21	Gary ₩. Hermes
22	
20	
23	
24	
25	

FROM THE DESK OF Thomas P Adamson

Box 3034 Eau Claire WI 54702

October 26, 2003

Most Reverend Bernard J Harrington Bishop of Winona Box 588 Winona MN 55987

Dear Bishop Harrington,

Kind greetings from Wisconsin.

At your suggestion, I will list some reasons why I wish to retain the status of an inactive priest. Despite my failings, priesthood has always been a great gift, the best possible treasure. At the center of life as a priest is the privilige to celebrate Mass each day. These days I continue to be a very active and involved person but nothing is as important as the Mass. From seminary days, through ordination and Vatican II, and with John Paul II's recent "Ecclesia de Eucharistia" the Eucharist is the center of Christian life. I believe that.

I do not see Mass as some kind of task that needs to be done but an honor and joy which I choose to share. I never celebrate without preparation, always first reading the daily scriptures and reflecting on at least one commentary. Every person who has ever known me, clergy and laity, knows the importance I give to the Mass and the manner in which I celebrate it. Indeed I miss the dialogue homilies which for years were part of my weekday life.

Next there is the Divine Office. As far as I know, I have never missed the daily praying of the Breviary since I became a sub-deacon over 46 years ago. There were a few times when I would not finish because of illness or travel or a misplaced book, but I would always finish the prayers and catch up the next day. Too late to quit this prayer now.

Finally there is the Rosary. Again, as far as I know, I have not missed praying the Rosary daily since I was a junior in high school. We had family rosary at home but it was also the impetus of my math and science teacher at Lourdes High, Sister Lorenzo, OSF, a real gem. Often she would insert some spiritual tidbits along with the theorems, etc. I memorized both. In a sincere way she would tell us: "There may be days when you cannot attend daily Mass because of war, or illness, or travel, or no priest is available (How did she know that in 1948?). But there will never be a day when you can't pray the Rosary if you want to."She was right!

EXHIBIT 99

10-26-03 Page 2 $S_{\rm AC}$

It is probably only the genius of a John Paul II who could connect the mystery of Eucharist and Rosary in such a profound way.

 $\mathcal{Z}_{\mathcal{A}}$

- A

There are additional prayers, mostly centered around Scripture. I always make an annual retreat. I experience more prayer with others than one might expect. When we visited this week I shared some brief enthusiasm about my work four afternooons a week in a large nursing home. I did not mention that there are many opportunities to pray with residents and their families. It is often at their request and involves people of all faiths.

Bishop, I hope the above is okay and doesn't sound hyped. Most of it is easy to verify. I think any priest I ever worked with, lived with, or vacationed with, knows where I stand concerning the celebration of Mass, praying the Breviary and the Rosary.

As I told you 15 months ago I still don't fully understand why I was able to make such a mess out of my life. I continue to be sorry for the pain I caused for so many others, especially abuse victims and their families, the priests and the larger church, and my own family. There has been some healing and hopefully it can continue.

When my sexual misconduct was announced in the late 1980's, Archbishop John Roach publicly labled it quite well when he called all of it a "horrible trajedy." He went on to say that with all the people in suffering and pain, there should be some attention to the pain and suffering that Tom Adamson was going through. Of course the media jumped all over that by saying he was more concerned for me than the victims. Eventually Archbp Roach would publicly say that some of the tactics and statements of attorney Jeffrey Anderson were diabolic. Meanwhile I experienced years of heavy pain, lots of tears: for a long time it was mostly a matter of survival.

I think there were some good things in my public ministry as well. Thirty years ago I was the youngest pastor in the Winona Diocese and I was in charge of St Francis which I think at that time was the second largest parish and had the largest school. Over the years I had ample opportunities for leadership roles which were addendums to assigned duties and which likely don't appear in record books, for example the baccalaureates and commencements, the Forty Hours Devotions, and the many Marriage Encounter Weekends (38 of them.)

On Ash Wedesday in 1984 a victim of mine told me he was going public with revelation of my sexual misconduct. Since that day I have made sure that I have never been alone with any minor in any setting whatsoever, not in a reasonable or professional capacity nor in any recreational or social setting at any time. It was not that I was afraid that I might offend again but I realized there could be no compromise, no possible occasion which might be suspect. There have been no exceptions since 1984.

10-26-03 Page 3

I don't need to write anything further about my failures, my sins, the scandal caused. The whole world knows about it and has been told such over and over.

Of final over-all thought on my view of priesthood. Near the motel where I have worked the past 16 years there is a VFW Club. Often after leaving at midnight and also sometimes after golf, I would stop at the VFW for a beer. Across one whole wall in giant capital letters are these words - spaced over three lines:

> **"FOR THOSE WHO FOUGHT FOR IT** FREEDOM HAS A FLAVOR THE **PROTECTED WILL NEVER KNOW."**

So many times I would reflect and substitute "PRIESTHOOD" for "FREEDOM." Priesthood is worth fighting for, has a genuine extraordinary flavor which those who are not part of it will never know. It becomes even more precious when its exercise is restrained.

Some time between this evening and the next several years the Lord will call me home. I trust he will find a less arrogant man, one more compassionate and more prayerful than he would have found a few decades ago.

Thank you for visitng me, for your kindnesses, and for your continued prayers.

In Our Lord, Jon acliense



Thomas Adamson P.O. Box 3034 Eau Claire, WI 54702-3034

2 2 10

October 9, 2008

Thomas P. Adamson Box 3034 Eau Claire, WI 54702

Dear Tom,

I want to thank you for your discernment following our recent meeting. Though I recognize how difficult our conversation was for you, please know that your apology for the pain caused and the written letter of request for laicization have been received and are much appreciated. You continue to be in my prayers in this ongoing journey.

As discussed during our meeting here at the Pastoral Center, this request for laicization and a final decision from Rome will not be the subject of any type of public announcement. I indicated that our meeting was confidential and those present during our conversation will honor that. Some of your close friends have approached me in this regard, however, and it is important that you understand I cannot be responsible for what they tell others.

Under the Priests Pension Plan you will continue to receive the annual pension agreed upon for Senior Priests. Health and Dental Insurance coverage remains in place as well for the remainder of your life.

The wonderful peace you will find from receiving the sacraments and talking with God is immeasurable. I encourage you to continue to do so and to be faithful to the practice of daily prayer.

Sincerely yours in Christ,

Ham

Most Rev. Bernard J. Harrington Bishop of Winona

EXHIBIT

[unofficial translation]

CONGREGATION FOR THE DOCTRINE OF THE FAITH

Dispensation from the Obligations of Sacred Ordination

Prot. no. 835/2004

Winona

Thomas Paul ADAMSON, a presbyter of this diocese, has humbly requested a dispensation from all the obligations connected to sacred ordination.

> After considering the report about the case prepared by the Congregation for the Doctrine of the Faith

the Supreme Pontiff, Pope Benedict XVI

on March 2, 2009

assented to the requests of the above-mentioned priest for the good of the Church, with the following instructions:

1. The rescript of dispensation must be communicated by the competent ordinary to the petitioner as soon as possible:

- a) It takes effect from the moment of notification;
- b) The rescript inseparably entails a dispensation from sacred celibacy and at the same time loss of the clerical state. The petitioner never has the right to separate these two elements, that is, to accept the first and to refuse the second;
- c) If the petitioner is a religious, though, the rescript also grants a dispensation from vows;
- d) In addition, it also entails an absolution from censures to the extent that this is necessary.

EXHIBIT 101

2. Notification of the dispensation can be made either personally by the ordinary himself or by his delegate, or by an ecclesiastical notary or by registered mail. The ordinary must return one copy duly signed by the petitioner to testify to the reception of the rescript of dispensation and at the same time the acceptance of what it prescribes.

3. Notice of the grant of the dispensation is to be noted in the baptismal register of the petitioner's parish of baptism.

4. Regarding the celebration of a canonical marriage, if the case warrants it, the norms which are established in the Code of Canon Law are to be applied. The ordinary is to take care, though, that steps are taken cautiously without public announcement.

5. The ecclesiastical authority who is responsible for duly communicating the rescript to the petitioner is to earnestly exhort him to participate in the life of the people of God in manner that corresponds with the new condition of his life, to be at the service of its edification, and so to show himself to be an upright son of the Church. At the same time, however, the authority is to inform him of the following:

- a) The dispensed priest, by that very fact, loses the rights, dignities, and ecclesiastical offices proper to the clerical state; he is no longer bound by the other obligations connected with the clerical state;
- b) He remains excluded from the exercise of the sacred ministry, with the exception of what is mentioned in canons 976 and 986, §2. Also, he cannot deliver a homily. He can neither hold a directive office in the pastoral sphere nor exercise the function of parochial administrator;
- c) Likewise, he cannot carry out a role in seminaries and in equivalent institutions. He cannot exercise a directive role in other institutions of higher study which are dependent upon the ecclesiastical authority in any way;
- d) But in other institutions of higher study which are not dependent upon the ecclesiastical authority, he cannot teach any theological discipline;
- e) Moreover, he cannot hold a directive role or teaching position in academic institutions of a lower level which are dependent upon the ecclesiastical authority. The dismissed and dispensed presbyter is bound by the same law with respect to teaching religion in institutes of the same kind which are not dependent upon the ecclesiastical authority.

6. To the extent that it is possible, the ordinary is to take care that the new condition of the dispensed presbyter not give scandal to the faithful. Nevertheless, if there is danger of abusing minors, the ordinary can publicize the fact of the dispensation and the canonical cause.

7. Moreover, at a suitable time, the competent ordinary is to make a brief report to the Congregation about the notification once it has been accomplished; and if there is ever any bewilderment of the faithful, he is to provide a prudent explanation.

Notwithstanding anything whatsoever to the contrary.

From the Offices of the Congregation on March 2, 2009.

William Cardinal LEVADA Prefect

+ Luis Francisco LADARIA, S.J. Titular Archbishop of Thibica Secretary

Day of Notification _____

Signature of the Presbyter as a Sign of Acceptance | Signature of the Ordinary

February 10, 2012

HAND-DELIVERED

Thomas Adamson 607 19th Street NW, #17 Rochester, MN 55901

Dear Mr. Adamson:

After I learned that you recently moved to Rochester, Minnesota to live, I contacted you to meet with me and counsel for the Diocese of Winona today, February 10, 2012, to communicate to you our concerns and expectations.

As you know, the Diocese of Winona has received numerous allegations over the past several decades that you committed acts of sexual abuse against minors in and without the diocese. Many of those allegations are credible.

You are also aware that the Diocese of Winona has been sued many times by multiple plaintiffs alleging sexual abuse by you and that we continue to defend claims today involving the sexual abuse of minors by you.

Given your history, we, at the Diocese of Winona, view you as a potential threat to the safety of the children in our schools and in our parishes.

As a result, I have shared with you, and am writing in this letter to confirm, that from this day forward, you will not be welcome or permitted to enter onto the premises of any of the parishes or schools within the Diocese of Winona. Your presence on the premises of any diocesan parish or school hereinafter will be considered harassing and a trespass. If you do not abide by this request to refrain from entering on diocesan property, will be forced to file a restraining order against you. I certainly hope to avoid having to take that course of action.

Your anticipated cooperation regarding this matter is greatly appreciated.

Sincerely yours in the Lord,

To Richard M Collett

The Reverend Richard Colletti Vicar General Diocese of Winona

EXHIBIT 107

DIOCESE OF WINONA 55 WEST SANBORN WIEGONAL MINNESOTA (1)5987

Office of the Bishop PD 5441 Tel. 5 54243

April 30, 1983

The Reverend Thomas P. Adamson Church of the Risen Savior 1501 East County Road 42 Burnsville, MN 55337

Dear Father Adamson,

Prayerful congratulations to you as your 25th anniversary of ordination to the priesthood of Jesus Christ approaches!

I hasten to join the members of your wonderful family, your brother priests here in the diocese of Winona and in the Archdiocese, and the many of God's pilgrim people you have served as you give thanks and praise to God for what He has accomplished through your priestly talents and zeal these twentyfive years.

You know that the people you have taught and celebrated the Eucharist and other Sacraments with share my gratitude to you for your priestly commitment. May the Holy Spirit continue to guide and strengthen you as you reach one of the important milestones in the life of every priest. Be assured of a special remembrance on Sunday, May 29th, and Tuesday, May 31, the actual anniversary of your ordination in St. John's, Rochester.

I am very sorry that I won't be able to share in the joy of the celebration the wonderful people of the Church of the Risen Savior are planning for you on May 29th. That happens to be the date of the graduation here at the College of St. Teresa; in addition, I have committed myself to celebrate the Liturgy in Spanish with the migrant at Claremont that day at 6:30 pm. Were it not for these impossible conflict, I would certainly be with you on that important day.

I hope you are enjoying these lovely days of spring. Right now I'm busy preparing for the Chicago meeting on the pastoral. Do ask the Holy Spirit to guide at least some of the bishops and to let the rest of us know who they are. It seems as if many, many amendments are being offered to the 3rd draft. As we both know, it is impossible to please everybody!

With kindest personal greetings, a special blessing for your Silver Jubilee, and a request for your prayers, I remain,

Fraternally in Christ, to a V. W. atters Bishop of Winona

P.S. I've heard that one's golf game improves the second 25 years! It hasn't been true in my case, at least recently. May it be in yours.

MARCH 16, 1983

CUNFIDENTIAL

SPECIAL AGREEMENT BETWEEN ARCHBISHOP ROACH AND REVEREND THOMAS ADAMSON

These are the conditions under which Reverend Thomas Adamson will be allowed to continue to minister in the Archdiocese of Saint Paul and Minneapolis. Reverend Adamson agrees that:

- 1. He will have no youth contact or contact with youth groups. Any breach of this agreement will be non-negotiable and will mean the immediate suspension of faculties and return to the Winona Diocese.
- 2. He will not go to Anoka County without Father Korf's permission.
- 3. He will not be in contact with Immaculate Conception Parish in Columbia Heights without Father Korf's permission.
- 4. He will continue to have and see a spiritual director.
- 5. He will continue to talk with Dr. Joseph Gendren and Father Korf and Archbishop Roach have permission to talk with Dr. Gendren.
- 6. He will be an associate pastor for the foreseeable future.
- 7. He will continue to see Father Korf on a regular basis. (Every three or four weeks.)

Copies of this agreement will be on file in the Priests Personnel Office, Chancellor's Office, Archbishop Roach's Office, and with Father Adamson.

AGREED TO BY:

Adamson Reverend Thomas

Date

Archbishc John R. Roach, D.D. Date



ARCH-036016

November 25, 1964

Reverend Joseph C. Cashman Lourdes High School Rochester, Minnesota

Dear Father Cashman,

Owing to the health of Father Adamson, I findit necessary to make a change at Caledonia so that he may be able to receive treatment at the Mayo Clinic in Rochester. I therefore ask you kindly to accept the position of Executive Secretary of the School Board of the Catholic schools of Caledonia with immediate charge of St. Mary's Grade School as well as Loretto High School, effective as of Monday, November 30.

I know that this is rather short totice, but I hope that you may be able to arrange the transfer in sufficient time. I am sure that Father Adamson will help you to orient your thinking in regard to some of the particular problems which I am sure you will be able to meet prudently and wisely.

You will take up residence at St. John's rectory with the position of assistant there, but your actual position will be as Superintendent of St. Mary's Grade School and Loretto High School with responsibility for the execution of the policy of the schools as approved by vote of the administrative board.

You will also have charge of St. Nicholas Church at Freeburg to furnish them with Mass on Sundays and Holydays of obligation as well as First Fridays with the privilege of bination if necessary. The arrangement which was made with Father Adamson will extend to you.

With prayers for your success in this new responsibility, I remain

Sincerely yours in Christ,

Bishop of Winona

cc: Msgr. Alfred Frisch, President of School Board Father Thaddeus Derezinski Father Donald Leary

ſ	EXHIBI	ſ
tabbies	2A	

JC000240

STATEMONT -TIST FEE BARAICE مينىيى مەتەرىدىد DATE ... 1: -30-74 Psycholegical evaluation requested by Francis A. Tyce, M.D. ÷., fer Fr. Thomas Adamson, \$35.00 1997 - SA 1 Submitted by 1 Jahn R. Mavicinson, Ph.D. وبالمله 730 Northern Heights Drive # 22365 5/28/74 -----55901 Rechester, Minneseta imeraz J ar... i sa s a da anti-a da a cara da anti-a da a cara da anti- $\{\alpha_{i}^{(i)},\beta_{$ G_{n+1} ·.. •. 8 8 1 2. Section, ----EXHIBIT Adamson 00009

MINUTES OF THE 81st MEETING OF THE PERSONNEL BOARD, DIDLESE OF WINONA

The meeting was called to order by Chairman Trocinski at 12:29 1/2 p.m., May 20, 1974 at St. John's in Hochester. Bishop Watters led us in prayer. All members present. Monsignor Edward Klein came at 12:54 p.m.

East and may have to be replaced at St. Franciss Jin Russell is eveilable to go to St. Francis or replace the one who would go there.

EXHIBIT

Adamson 00010

May 21. 1975

Ine Reverend Thomas P. Adamson The Church of SaInt Leo 2052 Bohland Avenue St. Paul, ivN

D. ar Father Auanison,

224.15

The grace and peace of God our Father and the Lord Jesus Christ se with you !

Thanks for the progress report. It is easy to understand why you are rying to resolve the question about a Specialist Certificate in Counseling and the remaining requirements before you make any decisions. I hope mat you receive the reply you feel will be helpful and that something satisfactory can be worked out with Bishop Koach. As you mow, I am more than willing to help in any way I can, especially in regard to Bisnop Roach. 12 IS

hs for considering the request to join a team to give occasional Marriage incounters in the diocese of Winona, it is my conviction that at this time and for the immediate future you should decline the invitation. And this for something like the reason I asked Father Fiola not to become involved in a similar project in the Citles; obviously, there is a great difference in me two cases, but the shullarity lies in that our lay people are easily confased, even when they shouldn't be. "I show you are appreciative of this ... pastoral consideration.

As the ordinations approach all of us are doubling our prayers for theyoung men who will be ordained deacon, and Joe Fogal who will become a priest of Jesus Christ on Friday of this week. All of us need that special help of the Holy Spirit as we continue to try to become saints in that very demanding ministry, the pastoral care of God's people.

I nope , ou are enjoying this "early" summer; I haven't found tune to tous a golf course as yet, but I am not young to give up hope. Pernaps we can play nine this summer; 18 might be too much for me.

With kindest personal greetings to you and Father Dolan and a request for your prayers, I remain

> Frateinally in Chris-Bishop of Winona

EXHIBIT

Adamson 00033

CONFIDENTIAL

DATE: January 26, 1976

MEMO TO: Father John Kinney

FROM: Archbishop Roach

SUBJECT: Father Thomas Adamson

I received a call from Bishop Loras Watters on January 23 concerning Father Thomas Adamson. Father Adamson's period of residence and work in the diocese was to have been completed this January. For reasons which Bishop Watters was unwilling to discuss on the telephone, but which he promised to share with me later, he is asking that Father Adamson continue to work in the diocese for another year or year and a half. He has communicated that to Father Adamson. Bishop Watters is now asking if we will provide a working situation for him. Bishop Watters assures me that Father Adamson is a good priest, who is a victim of a situation in Winona and he feels that he would be much better off if he were to be outside the diocese for at least another year.

Father Adamson may very well call you before I return, or may very well call me for an appointment. I would like to discuss this with you on my return and I would suggest that we keep it between ourselves, rather than sharing it with the Personnel Board, at least until I have an opportunity to talk to you.

I would recommend that we assist Father Adamson during this period. I assured Bishop Watters that I would be glad to talk to him as soon as I had a chance to do so.



Adamson 11680

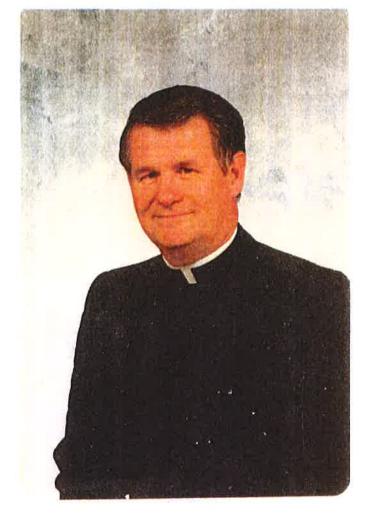
March 12, 197

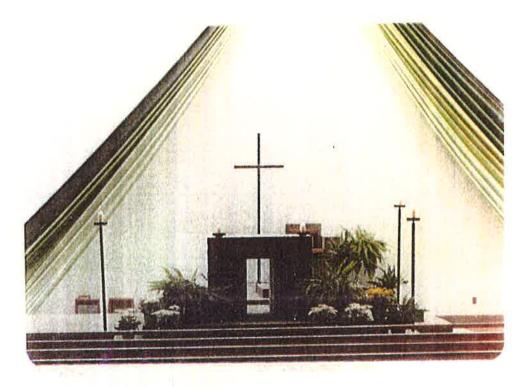
Father Kennedy

Archbishop Roach

I would urge you not to put Tather Tom Adamson in a parish close to the Winona Diocese. It is precisely that problem that Bishop Watters is concerned about. Southeastern section of the Twin Cities may be all right but I think anything in the southern part of our diocese would be disturbing to Bishop Watters.







 \mathbb{D}





